

History of New England

Contents

Articles

History of New England	1
New England	7
Pilgrims	37
War of 1812	40
Algonquian	66
Abenaki	72
Penobscot people	81
Pequot	88
Wampanoag	94
Giovanni da Verrazzano	108
Jacques Cartier	112
John Cabot	119
Norumbega	128
Virginia Company of London	130
Jamestown Settlement	137
New Amsterdam	143
Charter Oak	150
Glorious Revolution	153
1689 Boston revolt	174
American Revolution	175

References

Article Sources and Contributors	198
Image Sources, Licenses and Contributors	204

Article Licenses

License	208
---------	-----

History of New England

This article presents the **History of New England**, the oldest clearly-defined region of the United States, unique among U.S. geographic regions in that it is also a former political entity. While New England was originally inhabited by indigenous peoples, English Pilgrims, fleeing religious persecution in Europe, arrived nearly four hundred years ago at the beginning of the 17th century. It was one of the first regions of the original North American British colonies to demonstrate ambitions of independence from the Crown in the 18th century, although it would later collectively oppose the War of 1812 with Great Britain. In the 19th century, it played a prominent role in the movement to abolish slavery in the United States, became a source of some of the first examples of American literature and philosophy, and showed the first signs of the effects of the Industrial Revolution in North America.^[1]

The indigenous peoples of New England

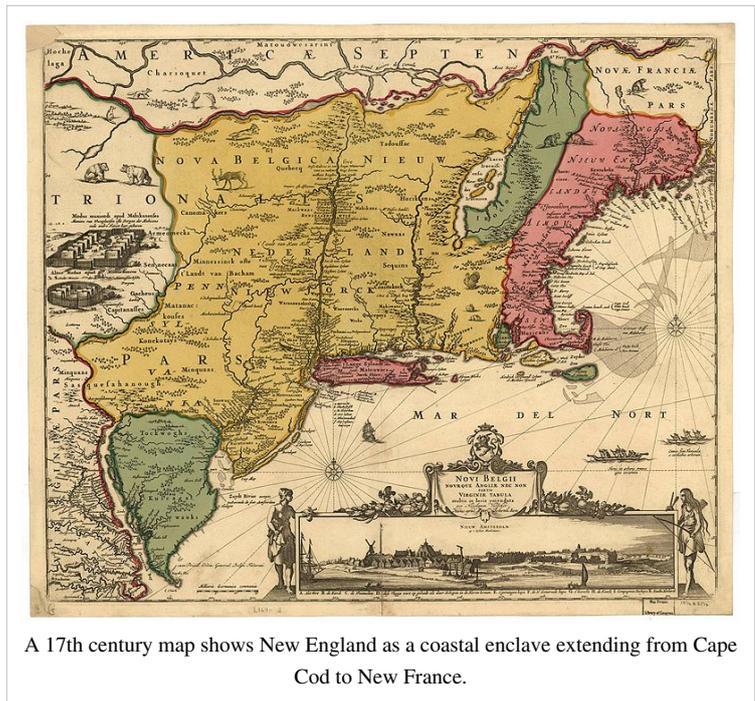
New England has long been inhabited by Algonquian-speaking native peoples, including the Abenaki, the Penobscot, the Pequot, the Wampanoag, and many others. During the 15th and 16th centuries, Europeans such as Giovanni da Verrazzano, Jacques Cartier and John Cabot (known as Giovanni Caboto before being based in England) charted the New England coast. They referred to the region as Norumbega, named for a fabulous native city that was supposed to exist there.

Early European settlement (1607–1620)

On 1606-04-10, King James I of England issued two charters, one each for the Virginia Companies, of London and Plymouth, respectively^{[2] [3] [4] [5]} The purpose of both was to claim land for England and trade.^[6]

- Under the charters, the territory allocated was defined as follows:
 1. **Virginia Company of London:** All land, including islands within 100 Miles from the coast and implying a westward limit of 100 Miles, between 34 Degrees (Cape Fear, North Carolina) and 41 Degrees (Long Island Sound, New York) north latitude^{[2] [3] [4]}.
 2. **Virginia Company of Plymouth:** All land, including islands within 100 Miles from the coast and implying a westward limit of 100 Miles, between 38 Degrees (Chesapeake Bay, Virginia) and 45 Degrees (Border between Canada and Maine) north latitude^{[2] [3] [4]}.
- Realizing the obvious duplication (between Chesapeake Bay and Long Island Sound), the two companies were required to maintain a separation of 100 Miles, even where the two charters overlapped^{[2] [3] [4]}.

These were privately-funded proprietary ventures, and the purpose of each was to claim land for England, trade, and return a profit.^[7] Competition between the two companies grew to where their potential New World territory overlapped, and would be finalized based upon results.



The Virginia Company of London was authorized to make settlements from North Carolina to New York (31 to 41 degrees North Latitude), provided there was no conflict with the Plymouth Company's charter. This group successfully established the Jamestown Settlement on May 14, 1607. After a tenuous start, several strains of tobacco were developed as a profitable cash crop for export by colonist John Rolfe.

Contemporaneously, the Popham Colony was planted by the Virginia Company of Plymouth in August, 1607. Unlike the Jamestown Settlement, it was not initially successful, and was abandoned after one year, though would later be revived. The Virginia Company of Plymouth's charter included land extending as far as present-day northern Maine.^[5]

The region was named "New England" by Captain John Smith, who explored its shores in 1614,^{[8] [9]} in his account of two voyages there, published as *A Description of New England*^[10].

The Dutch New Netherland Company established the beginnings of New Netherland in 1615, when they established trading posts on the Hudson River, near present-day Albany, New York.^[11] This was the earliest beginning of the Connecticut Colony.

Plymouth Council for New England (1620–1643)

The name "New England" was officially sanctioned on November 3, 1620, when the charter of the Virginia Company of Plymouth was replaced by a royal charter for the Plymouth Council for New England, a joint stock company established to colonize and govern the region.^[12]

Shortly afterward, in December 1620, a permanent settlement known as the Plymouth Colony was established at present-day Plymouth, Massachusetts by the Pilgrims, English religious separatists arriving via Holland. They arrived aboard a ship named the *Mayflower* and held a feast of gratitude which became part of the American tradition of Thanksgiving.

The Massachusetts Bay Colony, which would come to dominate the area, was established in 1628 with its major city of Boston established in 1630.

Banished from Massachusetts, Roger Williams led a group south, and founded Providence, Rhode Island in 1636.

On March 3, 1636, the Connecticut Colony was granted a charter and established its own government. Vermont was then unsettled, and the territories of New Hampshire and Maine were then governed by Massachusetts. The oldest colony, Plymouth, would eventually be absorbed by Massachusetts, and New Haven Colony would be absorbed by Connecticut.

In 1638, a "violent" earthquake was felt throughout New England, centered in the St. Lawrence Valley. This was the first recorded seismic event noted in New England.^[13]

The Dominion of New England (1686–1689)

In 1686, King James II, concerned about the increasingly independent ways of the colonies, in particular their self governing Charters, open flouting of the Navigation Acts and their increasing military power decreed the Dominion of New England, an administrative union comprising all the New England colonies. Two years later, the provinces of New York (New Amsterdam) and the New Jersey, which had been confiscated by force from the Dutch, were added. The union, imposed from the outside, and removing nearly all their popularly elected leaders, was highly unpopular among the colonists. In 1687, when the Connecticut Colony refused to follow a decision of the dominion governor Edmund Andros to turn over their charter, he sent an armed contingent to seize the colony's charter. According to popular legend, the colonists hid the charter inside the Charter Oak tree. Andros' efforts to loot the colonies, replace their leaders and to unify the colonial defenses under his control met little success and the dominion ceased after only three years. After the very popular removal of King James II in the Glorious Revolution of 1689, Andros was arrested and sent back to England by the colonists during the 1689 Boston revolt.^[14]

1689 through the 18th century

After the Glorious Revolution in 1689 the charters of most of the colonies were significantly modified with the appointment of Royal Governors to nearly each colony. An uneasy tension existed between the Royal Governors, their officers and the elected governing bodies in the colonies. The governors wanted essentially unlimited arbitrary powers and the different layers of locally elected officials resisted as best they could. In most cases the local town governments continued operating as self-governing bodies as they had before the Royal Governors showed up and to the extent possible ignored the Royal Governors. This tension eventually led to

the American Revolution when the states formed their own governments. The colonies were not formally united again until 1776 as newly formed states, when they declared themselves independent states in a larger (but not yet federalist) union called the United States.

By 1723, Puritan cultural and religious influence had declined substantially in Boston. One of Ben Franklin's first printed works decried frivolity among Harvard students.^[15]

Focused on shipping as well as production, New England conducted a robust trade within the English domain in the mid-18th century. They exported to the Caribbean: pickled beef and pork, onions and potatoes from the Connecticut valley, codfish to feed their slaves, northern pine and oak staves from which the planters constructed containers to ship their sugar and molasses, Narragansett Pacers from Rhode Island, and "plugs" to run sugar mills.^[16]

The New England States were initially colonized by about 30,000 settlers between 1620 and 1640, a period now referred to as "The Great Migration." There was little additional immigration until the Irish influx of the 1840s and '50s in the wake of the potato famine. The almost one million inhabitants 130 years later at the time of the Revolution were nearly all descended from the original settlers, whose 3 percent annual natural growth rate caused a doubling of population every 25 years. Their beliefs and ancestry were nearly all shared and made them into what was probably the largest more-or-less homogeneous group of settlers in America. Their high birth rate continued for at least a century more, making the descendants of these New Englanders well represented in nearly all states today. In the 18th century and the early 19th century, New England was still considered to be a very distinct region of the country, as it is today. During the War of 1812, there was a limited amount of talk of secession from the Union, as New England merchants, just getting back on their feet, opposed the war with their greatest trading partner — Great Britain.

Aside from the Canadian province of Nova Scotia, or "New Scotland," New England is the only North American region to inherit the name of a kingdom in the British Isles. New England has largely preserved its regional character, especially in its historic sites. Its name is a reminder of the past, as many of the original English-Americans have migrated further west.

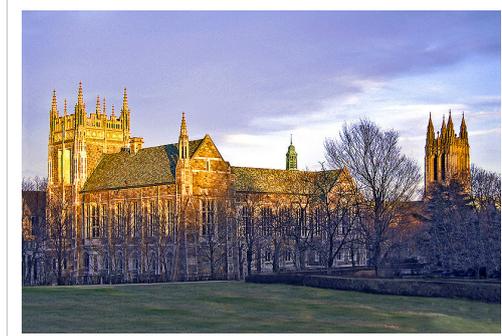
After the American Revolutionary War, Connecticut and Massachusetts ceded tracts of land to the federal government that they had claimed in the Northwest Territory and the Western Reserve exceeding their modern day areas.



The Old World's enduring influence over New England is evident in the architecture of Boston College, originally dubbed *Oxford in America*

19th to modern times

After the War of Independence, New England ceased to be a meaningful political unit, but remained a defined historical and cultural region consisting of its now-sovereign constituent states. By 1784, all of the states in the region had introduced the gradual abolition of slavery, with Vermont and Massachusetts introducing total abolition in 1777 and 1783, respectively.^[17] During the War of 1812, there was a limited amount of talk of secession from the Union, as New England merchants, just getting back on their feet, opposed the war with their greatest trading partner—Great Britain.^[18] Delegates from all over New England met in Hartford in the winter of 1814-15. The gathering was called the Hartford Convention. The twenty-seven delegates met to discuss changes to the US Constitution that would protect the region from similar legislation and attempt to keep political power in the region.



Boston College: The Old World's enduring influence over New England is evident in the architecture.

In 1820, as part of the Missouri Compromise, the territory of Maine, formerly a part of Massachusetts, was admitted to the Union as a state. Today, New England is always defined as coextensive with the six states of Connecticut, Maine, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, and Vermont.^[19]

For the remainder of the antebellum period, New England remained distinct. In terms of politics, it often went against the grain of the rest of the country. Massachusetts and Connecticut were among the last refuges of the Federalist Party, and, when the Second Party System began in the 1830s, New England became the strongest bastion of the new Whig Party. The Whigs were usually dominant throughout New England, except in the more Democratic Maine and New Hampshire. Leading statesmen — including Daniel Webster — hailed from the region. New England was distinct in other ways. It was, as a whole, the most urbanized part of the country (the 1860 Census showed that 32 of the 100 largest cities in the country were in New England), as well as the most educated. Notable literary and intellectual figures produced by the United States in the Antebellum period were New Englanders, including Ralph Waldo Emerson, Henry David Thoreau, Nathaniel Hawthorne, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, John Greenleaf Whittier, George Bancroft, William H. Prescott, and others.

New England was an early center of the industrial revolution.^[20]

Beverly, Massachusetts is considered the birthplace of America's industrial revolution. In this city, the first cotton mill in America was founded in 1787, the Beverly Cotton Manufactory.^[21] The Manufactory was also considered the largest cotton mill of its time. Technological developments and achievements from the Manufactory led to the development of other, more advanced cotton mills later, including Slater Mill in Pawtucket, Rhode Island. Several textile mills were already underway during the time. Towns like Lawrence, Massachusetts, Lowell, Massachusetts, Woonsocket, Rhode Island, and Lewiston, Maine became famed as centers of the textile industry following models from Slater Mill and the Beverly Cotton Manufactory. The textile manufacturing in New England was growing rapidly, which caused a shortage of workers. Recruiters were hired by mill agents to bring young women and children from the countryside to work in the factories. Between 1830 and 1860, thousands of farm girls came from their rural homes in New England to work in the mills. Farmers' daughters left their homes to aid their families

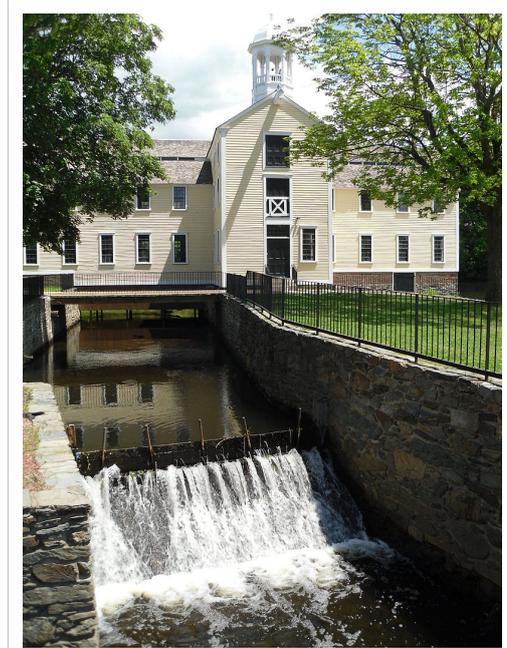
financially, save for marriage, and widen their horizons. They also left their homes due to population pressures to look for opportunities in expanding New England cities. Stagecoach and railroad services made it easier for the rapid flow of workers to travel from the country to the city. The majority of female workers came from rural farming towns in northern New England. As the textile industry grew, immigration grew as well. As the number of Irish workers in the mills increased, the number of young women working in the mills decreased. Mill employment of women caused a population boom in urban centers.^[22]

New England and areas settled from New England, like Upstate New York, Ohio's Western Reserve and the upper midwestern states of Michigan and Wisconsin, proved to be the center of the strongest abolitionist sentiment in the country. Abolitionists like William Lloyd Garrison and Wendell Phillips were New Englanders, and the region was home to anti-slavery politicians like John Quincy Adams, Charles Sumner, and John P. Hale. When the anti-slavery Republican Party was formed in the 1850s, all of New England, including areas that had previously been strongholds for both the Whig and the Democratic Parties, became strongly Republican, as it would remain until the early 20th century, when immigration turned the formerly solidly Republican states of Lower New England towards the Democrats.

The CSS Tallahassee disrupted shipping to New England in August 1864.^[23]



Autumn in Grafton County, New Hampshire, a notable feature of New England



The Slater Mill Historic Site in Pawtucket, Rhode Island.

There have been waves of immigration from Ireland, Quebec, Italy, Portugal, Asia, Latin America, Africa, other parts of the United States, and elsewhere.

Further reading

- Skelton, Edward Oliver, *The story of New England*^[24], Boston, 1910
- Weeden, William Babcock, "Economic and Social History of New England, 1620-1789"^[25], Boston and New York : Houghton, Mifflin and company, 1890. 2 volumes.

References

- [1] " New England (http://encarta.msn.com/encyclopedia_761573909/New_England.html)," Microsoft Encarta Online Encyclopedia. Archived (<http://www.webcitation.org/5kx6rSqhy>) 2009-11-01.
- [2] **Paullin, Charles O.**; *Atlas of the Historical Geography of the United States.*; Edited by **John K. Wright**; **New York, New York and Washington, D.C.: Carnegie Institution of Washington and American Geographical Society of New York, 1932:Plate 42.**; ; Excellent section on International and interstate boundary disputes.
- [3] **Swindler, William F., ed.** *Sources and Documents of United States Constitutions. 10 Volumes; Dobbs Ferry, New York; Oceana Publications, 1973-1979*; Vol. 10; Pps. 17-23; The most complete and up-to-date compilation for the states.
- [4] **Van Zandt, Franklin K.**; *Boundaries of the United States and the Several States; Geological Survey Professional Paper 909. Washington, D.C.; Government Printing Office; 1976. The standard compilation for its subject.*; Page 92.
- [5] The Virginia Company: Lecture Transcript One (<http://www.learner.org/channel/workshops/primarysources/virginia/transcript01.html>)
- [6] "In addition to claiming land for England and bringing the faith of the Church of England to the native peoples, the Virginia Company was also enjoined both by the crown and its members to make a tidy profit by whatever means it found expedient." <http://www.nps.gov/colo/Jthanout/TobaccoHistory.html>
- [7] "In addition to claiming land for England and bringing the faith of the Church of England to the native peoples, each of the Virginia Companies was also enjoined both by the crown and its members to make a tidy profit by whatever means it found expedient." <http://www.nps.gov/colo/Jthanout/TobaccoHistory.html>
- [8] New England. (2006). In Encyclopædia Britannica. Retrieved June 20, 2006, from Encyclopædia Britannica Premium Service: <http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=9055457>
- [9] New England. (2006). In Encyclopædia Britannica. Retrieved June 20, 2006, from Encyclopædia Britannica Premium Service: <http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=9055457>
- [10] <http://digitalcommons.unl.edu/etas/4/>
- [11] "On October 11, 1614 merchants from the cities of Amsterdam and Hoorn formed The New Netherland Company receiving a three year monopoly for fur trading in the newly discovered region from the States General of the United Provinces. In 1615 the company erected Fort Orange on Castle Island near Albany and began trading with the Indians for furs." <http://www.coins.nd.edu/ColCoin/ColCoinIntros/NNHistory.html>
- [12] "...joint stock company organized in 1620 by a charter from the British crown with authority to colonize and govern the area now known as New England." New England, Council for. (2006). In Encyclopædia Britannica. Retrieved July 13, 2006, from Encyclopædia Britannica Premium Service: <http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=9055458>
- [13] "Canada quake shakes Vt.". Burlington, Vermont: Burlington Free Press. 24 June 2010. pp. 1A,4A.
- [14] Dominion of New England (<http://www.u-s-history.com/pages/h546.html>)
- [15] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1972). *The Oxford History of the American People*. New York City: Mentor. pp. 204. ISBN 0-451-62600-1.
- [16] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1972). *The Oxford History of the American People*. New York City: Mentor. pp. 199–200. ISBN 0-451-62600-1.
- [17] (<http://www.slavenorth.com/newhampshire.htm>)
- [18] James Schouler, History of the United States vol 1 (New York: Dodd, Mead & Company. 1891; copyright expired).
- [19] "New England" (<http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/411409/New-England>). Encyclopædia Britannica, Inc.. Retrieved 2008-07-24.
- [20] "New England," Microsoft Encarta Online Encyclopedia 2006. Archived (http://web.archive.org/web/20061013041109/http://encarta.msn.com/readings_761573909/New_England.html) 2006-10-13
- [21] Bagnall, William R. The Textile Industries of the United States: Including Sketches and Notices of Cotton, Woolen, Silk, and Linen Manufacturers in the Colonial Period. Vol. I. Pg 97. The Riverside Press, 1893.
- [22] Dublin, Thomas. "Lowell Millhands." Transforming Women's Work. Ithaca: Cornell UP. 77-118.
- [23] (<http://ahoy.tk-jk.net/MaraudersCivilWar/CSSTallahassee.html>)
- [24] <http://books.google.com/books?id=RG8UAAAAYAAJ&printsec=frontcover>
- [25] <http://books.google.com/books?id=8D8PkLaEyDAC&printsec=titlepage>

New England

	
Regional statistics	
Composition	<ul style="list-style-type: none">  Connecticut  Maine  Massachusetts  New Hampshire  Rhode Island  Vermont
Demonym	New Englander, Yankee
Area - Total	71,991.8 sq mi (186,458.8 km ²) (Slightly larger than Washington.)
Population - Total - Density	14,429,720 (2009 est.) ^[1] 198.2/sq mi (87.7/km ²)
Largest city	Boston (pop. 645,169)
GDP	\$763.7 billion (2007) ^[2]
Largest Metropolitan Area	Boston-Cambridge-Quincy

↑ style="font-size: larger;"New England

New England is a region in the northeastern corner of the United States, bordered by the Atlantic Ocean, Canada and the state of New York, consisting of the states of Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and Connecticut.

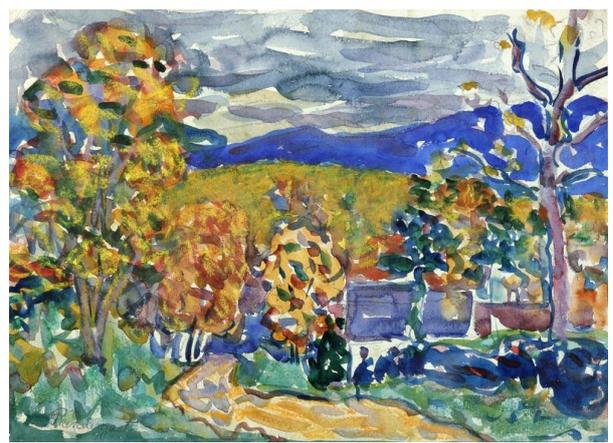
In one of the earliest European settlements in North America, Pilgrims from England first settled in New England in 1620, to form Plymouth Colony. Ten years later, the Puritans settled north of Plymouth Colony in Boston, thus forming Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1630. In the late 18th century, the New England colonies would be among the first North American British colonies to demonstrate ambitions of independence from the British Crown through the American Revolution, although they would later oppose the War of 1812 between the United States and United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland.

New England produced the first pieces of American literature and philosophy and was home to the beginnings of free public education. In the 19th century, it played a prominent role in the movement to abolish slavery in the United States. It was the first region of the United States to be transformed by the Industrial Revolution.

Today, New England is a major center of education, high technology, insurance, medicine, and tourism. It is known for its universities, historic cities and landmarks, and natural beauty.

New England has the only non-geographic regional name recognized by the federal government. It maintains a strong sense of cultural identity set apart from the rest of the country, although the terms of this identity are often contested, paradoxically combining Puritanism with liberalism, agrarian life with industry, and isolation with immigration.

History



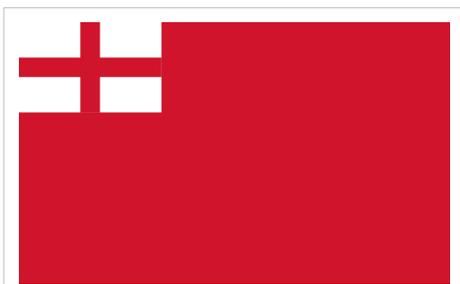
Autumn in New England, watercolor, Maurice Prendergast. Ca. 1910–1913



Fall foliage in central Massachusetts.

Eastern Algonquin peoples

Present-day New England's earliest inhabitants were Native Americans who spoke a variety of the Eastern Algonquian languages. Some of the more prominent tribes include the Abenaki, the Penobscot, the Pequot, the Mohegans, the Pocumtuck, and the Wampanoag. Prior to the arrival of Europeans, the Western Abenakis inhabited New Hampshire and Vermont, as well as parts of Quebec and western Maine. Their principal town was Norridgewock, in present-day Maine. The Penobscot were settled along the Penobscot River in Maine. The Wampanoag occupied southeastern Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and the islands of Martha's Vineyard and Nantucket; the Pocumtucks, Western Massachusetts. The Connecticut region was inhabited by the Mohegan and Pequot tribes prior to European colonization. The Connecticut River Valley, which includes parts of Vermont, New Hampshire, Massachusetts, and Connecticut, linked different indigenous communities in cultural, linguistic, and political ways.^[7]



The naval Red Ensign of the former Kingdom of England from which the flags of New England are derived.^[3]

According to archeological evidence, the indigenous people of the warmer parts of Southern New England had started agricultural endeavors over a thousand years ago. They grew corn, tobacco, kidney beans, squash, and Jerusalem artichoke. Trade with the Algonquin peoples of Vermont, New Hampshire, and Maine, where the growing season was shorter, likely provided for a robust economy.

As early as 1600, French, Dutch, and English traders, exploring the New World, began to trade metal, glass, and cloth for local beaver pelts.^[7]

The Virginia Companies compete

On April 10, 1606, King James I of England issued two charters, one each for the Virginia Companies, of London and Plymouth, respectively.^{[8] [9] [10]} Due to a duplication of territory (between Chesapeake Bay and Long Island Sound), the two companies were required to maintain a separation of 100 miles (160 km), even where the two charters overlapped.^{[8] [9] [10]}

These were privately-funded proprietary ventures, and the purpose of each was to claim land for England, trade, and return a profit.^[11] Competition between the two companies grew to where their potential New World territory overlapped, and would be finalized based upon results.

The London Company was authorized to make settlements from North Carolina to New York (31 to 41 degrees North Latitude), provided there was no conflict with the Plymouth Company's charter.

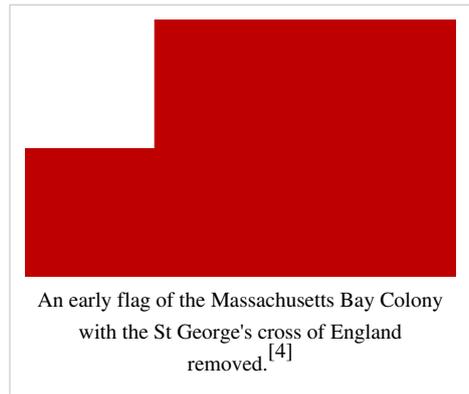
The Popham Colony was planted at the mouth of Maine's Kennebec River by the Virginia Company of Plymouth in the fall of 1607. Unlike the Jamestown Settlement, it was not successful, and was abandoned the following spring.^[12] The Virginia Company of Plymouth's charter included land extending as far as present-day northern Maine.^[13]

Captain John Smith, exploring the shores of the region in 1614, named the region "New England"^[14] in his account of two voyages there, published as *A Description of New England*^[10].

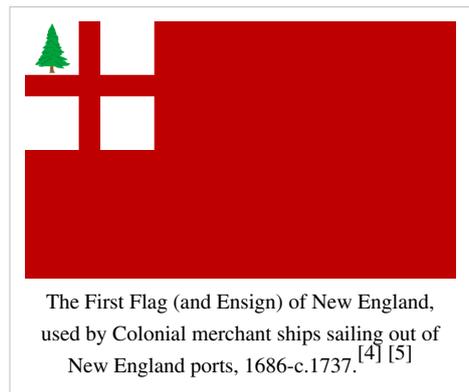
The next notable settlement in New England took place in the winter of 1616-1617 at Winter Harbor, thenafter called Biddeford Pool, by Captain Richard Vines. This location is in current-day Biddeford, Maine. This 1616 landing at Saco Bay by a European pre-dates the Mayflower landing in Plymouth, Massachusetts (located 100 miles (160 km) to the south) by approximately four years.^[15]

Plymouth Council for New England

The name "New England" was officially sanctioned on November 3, 1620,^[16] when the charter of the Virginia Company of Plymouth was replaced by a royal charter for the Plymouth Council for New England, a joint stock company established to colonize and govern the region.^[17] Shortly afterwards, in December 1620, a permanent settlement was established near present-day Plymouth by the Pilgrims, English religious separatists arriving via Holland, after they famously disembarked at Plymouth Rock. The Massachusetts Bay Colony, which would come to dominate the area, was established in 1628 with its major city of Boston established in 1630.



An early flag of the Massachusetts Bay Colony with the St George's cross of England removed.^[4]



The First Flag (and Ensign) of New England, used by Colonial merchant ships sailing out of New England ports, 1686-c.1737.^{[4] [5]}

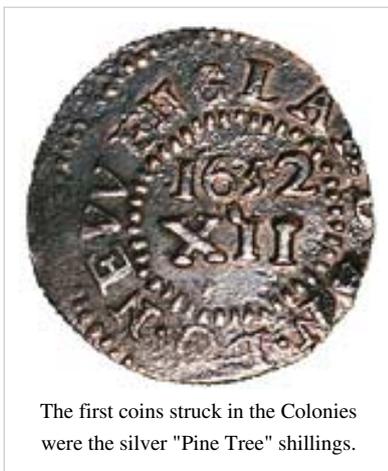


The Flag of New England during the Revolutionary War.^[6]

Banished from Massachusetts for heresy, Roger Williams led a group south, and founded Providence, Rhode Island in 1636. On March 3 of the same year, Thomas Hooker left Massachusetts and the Connecticut Colony was granted a charter, establishing its own government in Hartford. At this time, Vermont was yet unsettled, and the territories of New Hampshire and Maine were governed by Massachusetts.

Even during the early stages of English colonization, relations with the indigenous peoples of New England began to sour. Preliminary trade with Europeans had already significantly reduced and weakened native populations via disease and epidemic. The fur supply was soon exhausted, forcing hunters to travel farther into the territories of neighboring tribes, such as the Mohawk and the Haudenosaunee of Eastern New York. As demand for local goods, like beaver pelts, by English companies rose, so did tensions between existing indigenous communities. Permanent English settlement, through which colonists seized or claimed land and began to apply Puritan laws to native peoples, only exacerbated the situation.^[7]

New England Confederation



The first coins struck in the Colonies were the silver "Pine Tree" shillings.

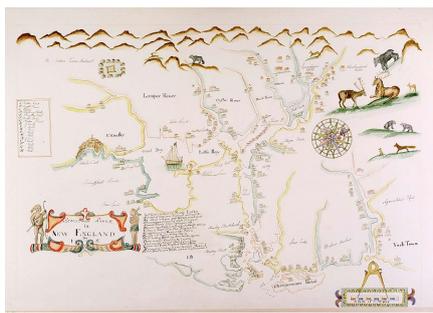
In these early years, relationships between colonists and Native Americans alternated between peace and armed skirmishes. Six years after the bloodiest of these, the Pequot War in 1643, which resulted in the Mystic massacre, the colonies of Massachusetts Bay, Plymouth, New Haven, and Connecticut joined together in a loose compact called the New England Confederation (officially "The United Colonies of New England"). The confederation was designed largely to coordinate mutual defense against possible wars with Americans, the Dutch in the New Netherland colony to the west, the Spanish in the south, and the French in New France to the north, as well as to assist in the return of runaway slaves. The confederation lost its influence when Massachusetts refused to commit itself to a war against the Dutch.

In 1675, internecine conflict broke out amongst the Wampanoag of southeastern Massachusetts, soon drawing into it several other tribes. The New England Confederation, joined by the Pequot and the and the Mohegan tribes, declared war, and undertook what became known as King Philip's War. Thousands of colonists and natives, including women and children, met gruesome deaths. For well over a year, New Englanders lived in terror. In the meantime, the English militiae committed numerous atrocities against their enemies. The colonists were eventually victorious, executing or selling into slavery the remaining prisoners.^[7]

The first coins struck in the Colonies, prompted by a shortage of change, were the New England coins produced by the Massachusetts Bay Colony. The first series was a simple design including "NE" on the obverse and the various denominations on the reverse. Other series included the "Willow," "Oak," and "Pine Tree." The "Pine Tree" coinage was the last type in the series, struck by coiner John Hull. Although the majority were dated 1652, it is generally acknowledged that production spanned about thirty years, despite the disapproval of King Charles II.^[18]

Since the New England colonies were settled largely by families and tradesmen, they became relatively self-sufficient. During this period, the Puritan work ethic, which defines a part of New England culture even to this day, prevailed. There were blacksmiths, wheelwrights, carpenters, joiners, cordwainers, tanners, ironworkers, spinners, and weavers, when someone needed something - unlike the Southern colonies, who had to buy these items from England.^[19]

Dominion of New England



Copy of early English map of New England, c. 1670

In 1686, King James II, concerned about the increasingly independent ways of the colonies, including their self-governing charters, open flouting of the Navigation Acts, and increasing military power, established the Dominion of New England, an administrative union comprising all of the New England colonies. On August 11, 1688,^[20] the provinces of New York and New Jersey, seized from the Dutch in 1664, and confirmed on September 12, 1673, were added.^[20] The union, imposed from the outside and contrary to the rooted democratic tradition of the region, was highly unpopular among the colonists.

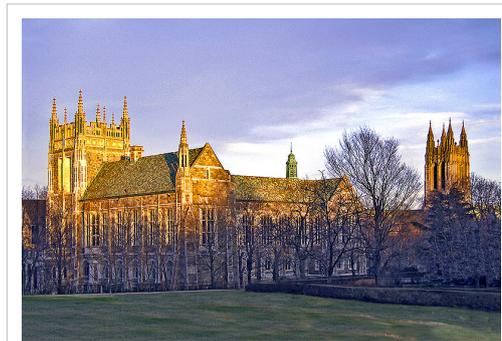
Nevertheless, those two present states are reckoned as "greater New England" in a social or cultural context, as that is where Yankee colonists expanded to; before 1776. Cultural identity in that era changed once one moved to Pennsylvania, as the Pennamite-Yankee War attests to. Colonists from New England proper in that era, were rather well received in the Mohawk Valley and on Long Island in New York.

After the Glorious Revolution in 1689, Bostonians imprisoned the Royal Governor and other sympathizers of King James II on April 18, 1689, thus ending the Dominion Of New England *de facto*.^[21] ^[22] The charters of the colonies were significantly modified after this change in English politics, with the appointment of Royal Governors to nearly every colony. An uneasy tension existed between the Royal Governors, their officers, and the elected governing bodies of the colonies. The governors wanted unlimited authority, and the different layers of locally elected officials would often resist them. In most cases, the local town governments continued operating as self-governing bodies, just as they had before the appointment of the Royal Governors. This tension culminated itself in the American Revolution, boiling over with the breakout of the American War of Independence in 1775. The first battles of the war were fought in Lexington and Concord, Massachusetts, eventually leading to the Siege of Boston by continental troops. Today, Evacuation Day is still celebrated in Suffolk County, Massachusetts to commemorate the departure of British troops from Boston.

Region of the United States

After the War of Independence, New England ceased to be a meaningful political unit, but remained a defined historical and cultural region consisting of its now-sovereign constituent states. By 1784, all of the states in the region had introduced the gradual abolition of slavery, with Vermont and Massachusetts introducing total abolition in 1777 and 1783, respectively.^[23] During the War of 1812, there was a limited amount of talk of secession from the Union, as New England merchants, just getting back on their feet, opposed the war with their greatest trading partner—Great Britain.^[24] Delegates from all over New England met in Hartford in the winter of 1814-15. The gathering was called the Hartford Convention. The twenty-seven delegates met to discuss changes to the US Constitution that would protect the region from similar legislation and attempt to keep political power in the region.

In 1820, as part of the Missouri Compromise, the territory of Maine, formerly a part of Massachusetts, was admitted to the Union as a state. Today, New England is always defined as coextensive with the six states of Connecticut, Maine, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, and Vermont.^[25]



Boston College: The Old World's enduring influence over New England is evident in the architecture.

For the remainder of the antebellum period, New England remained distinct. In terms of politics, it often went against the grain of the rest of the country. Massachusetts and Connecticut were among the last refuges of the Federalist Party, and, when the Second Party System began in the 1830s, New England became the strongest bastion of the new Whig Party. The Whigs were usually dominant throughout New England, except in the more Democratic Maine and New Hampshire. Leading statesmen — including Daniel Webster — hailed from the region. New England was distinct in other ways. It was, as a whole, the most urbanized part of the country (the 1860 Census showed that 32 of the 100 largest cities in the country were in New England), as well as the most educated. Notable literary and intellectual figures produced by the United States in the Antebellum period were New Englanders, including Ralph Waldo Emerson, Henry David Thoreau, Nathaniel Hawthorne, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, John Greenleaf Whittier, George Bancroft, William H. Prescott, and others.

New England was an early center of the industrial revolution.^[26]

The Blackstone Valley has been called the birthplace of America's industrial revolution.^[27] In this area, in the city now known as Beverly, Massachusetts the first cotton mill in America was founded in 1787, the Beverly Cotton Manufactory.^[28] The Manufactory was also considered the largest cotton mill of its time. Technological developments and achievements from the Manufactory led to the development of other, more advanced cotton mills later, including Slater Mill in Pawtucket, Rhode Island. Several textile mills were already underway during the time. Towns like Lawrence, Massachusetts, Lowell, Massachusetts, Woonsocket, Rhode Island, and Lewiston, Maine became famed as centers of the textile industry following models from Slater Mill and the Beverly Cotton Manufactory. The textile manufacturing in New England was growing rapidly, which caused a shortage of workers. Recruiters were hired by mill agents to bring young women and children from the countryside to work in the factories. Between 1830 and 1860, thousands of farm girls came from their rural homes in New England to work in the mills.

Farmers' daughters left their homes to aid their families financially, save for marriage, and widen their horizons. They also left their homes due to population pressures to look for opportunities in expanding New England cities. Stagecoach and railroad services made it easier for the rapid flow of workers to travel from the country to the city. The majority of female workers came from rural farming towns in northern New England. As the textile industry grew, immigration grew as well. As the number of Irish workers in the mills increased, the number of young women working in the mills decreased. Mill employment of women caused a population boom in urban centers.^[29]

New England and areas settled from New England, like Upstate New York, Ohio's Western Reserve and the upper midwestern states of Michigan and Wisconsin, proved to be the center of the strongest abolitionist sentiment in the country. Abolitionists like William Lloyd Garrison and Wendell Phillips were New Englanders, and the region was home to anti-slavery politicians like John Quincy Adams, Charles Sumner, and John P. Hale. When the anti-slavery Republican Party was formed in the 1850s, all of New England, including areas that had previously been strongholds for both the Whig and the Democratic Parties, became strongly Republican, as it would remain until the early 20th century, when immigration would begin to turn the formerly solidly Republican states of Lower New England towards the Democrats.



The Slater Mill Historic Site in Pawtucket, Rhode Island.



Autumn in Grafton County, New Hampshire

Geography



A political and geographical map of New England.

New England's long rolling hills, mountains, and jagged coastline are glacial landforms resulting from the retreat of ice sheets approximately 18,000 years ago, during the last glacial period. The coast of the region, extending from southwestern Connecticut to northeastern Maine, is dotted with lakes, hills, swamps, and sandy beaches. Further inland are the Appalachian Mountains, extending through Connecticut, Massachusetts, Vermont, New Hampshire, and Maine. Among them, in the White Mountains of New Hampshire is Mount Washington, which at 1917 m (6289 ft), is the highest peak in the northeast United States. It is the site of the highest recorded wind speed on Earth.^[30] Vermont's Green Mountains, which become the Berkshire Hills in western Massachusetts and Connecticut, are smaller than the White Mountains. Valleys in the region include the Connecticut River Valley and the Merrimack Valley.

The longest river is the Connecticut River, which flows from northeastern New Hampshire for 655 km (407 mi), emptying into Long Island Sound, roughly bisecting the region. Lake Champlain, wedged between Vermont and New York, is the largest lake in the region, followed by Moosehead Lake in Maine and Lake Winnepesaukee in New Hampshire.

Climate

Weather patterns vary throughout the region. Most of Maine, New Hampshire, and Vermont have a humid continental short summer climate,^[31] with mild summers and cold winters. Connecticut, Massachusetts, Rhode Island, Southern New Hampshire and Vermont, and Coastal Maine have a humid continental long summer climate,^[31] with warm summers and cold winters. Owing to thick deciduous forests, fall in New England brings bright and colorful foliage, which comes earlier than in other regions, attracting tourism by 'leaf peepers'.^[32] Springs are generally wet and cloudy. Average rainfall generally ranges from 1,000 to 1,500 mm (40 to 60 in) a year, although the northern parts of Vermont and Maine see slightly less, from 500 to 1,000 mm (20 to 40 in). Snowfall can often exceed 2500 mm (98 in) annually. As a result, the mountains and ski resorts of Vermont and New Hampshire are popular destinations in the winter.^{[26] [33]}



The White Mountains of New Hampshire are part of the Appalachian Mountains.

The lowest recorded temperature in New England was $-50\text{ }^{\circ}\text{F}$ ($-46\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$) at Bloomfield, Vermont, on December 30, 1933. This was tied by Big Black River, Maine in 2009.^[34]

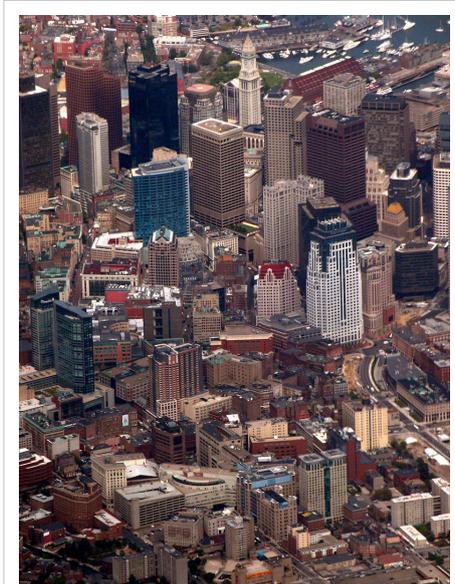
Geology

The area is geologically part of the New England province.

Demographics

According to the 2006-2008 American Community Survey, New England had a population of 14,265,187, of which 48.7% were male and 51.3% were female. Approximately 22.4% of the population were under 18 years of age; 13.5% were over 65 years of age.

In terms of race and ethnicity, White Americans made up 84.9% of New England's population, of which 81.2% were whites of non-Hispanic origin. Black Americans comprised 5.7% of the region's population, of which 5.3% were blacks of non-Hispanic origin. Native Americans made up only 0.3% of the population; they numbered at 37,234. There were just over 500,000 Asian Americans residing in New England at the time of the survey. Americans of Asian origin form 3.5% of the region's population. Chinese Americans formed 1.1% of the region's total population, and numbered at 158,282. Indian Americans made up 0.8% of the populace, and numbered at 119,140. Japanese Americans numbered very little; only 14,501 residents of New England were of Japanese descent, equivalent to just 0.1% of the population.



Boston is considered to be the cultural and historical capital of New England.^[35]

Pacific Islander Americans were even fewer. Only 4,194 people were members of this group, equivalent to 0.03% of the populace. There were only 138 Samoan Americans residing in the region. Multiracial Americans made up 1.8% of New England's population. The largest mixed-race group were those of African and European descent; there were 84,143 people of black and white ancestry, equal to 0.6% of the population. People of Native American and European American ancestry made up 0.4% of the population. People of Asian and European heritage made up 0.3% of the population.

Hispanic and Latino Americans are New England's largest minority, and they are the second-largest group in the region behind non-Hispanic European Americans. Hispanics and Latinos of any race made up 7.9% of New England's population, and there were over 1.1 million Hispanic and Latino individuals reported in the survey. Puerto Ricans were the most numerous of the Hispanic and Latino subgroups. Over half a million (507,000) Puerto Ricans live in New England, forming 3.6% of the population. Just over 100,000 Mexican Americans make New England their home. Americans of Cuban descent are scant in number; there were roughly 20,000 Cuban Americans in the region. People of other Hispanic and Latino ancestries (e.g. Salvadoran, Colombian, Bolivian, etc.) formed 3.5% of New England's population, and exceeded 492,000 in number.^[36]

New England's European American population is ethnically diverse. The majority of the Euro-American population is of Irish, Italian, English, French, and German descent. Smaller, but significant populations of Poles, French Canadians, and Portuguese exist as well.

According to the 2006-2008 survey, the top ten largest European ancestries were the following:

- Irish: 21.1% (Over 3 million)
- Italian: 14.4% (Over 2 million)
- English: 13.7% (1.9 million)
- French: 10.4% (1.5 million)
- German: 8.2% (1.2 million)

- Polish: 5.6% (Roughly 800,000)
- French Canadian: 4.9% (Roughly 700,000)
- Portuguese: 3.5% (Over 500,000)
- Scottish: 3.1% (Over 440,000)
- Scotch-Irish: 2.1% (Over 290,000)

English is, by far, the most commonly spoken language at home by inhabitants. Approximately 82.7% of all residents (11.1 million people) over the age of five spoke English only at home. The remaining 17.3% of the population spoke non-English languages at home. Roughly 885,000 people (6.6% of the population) spoke Spanish at home. Roughly 1,023,000 people (7.6% of the population) spoke other Indo-European languages at home. In addition, over 313,000 people (2.3% of the population) spoke an Asian or Pacific Island language at home. Roughly 99,000 people (0.7% of the population) spoke other languages at home.

The vast majority of New England's inhabitants are native to the United States. However, there is a significant foreign-born population in the region. Roughly 12.3 million people (86.3% of the population) were born in the United States. In addition, 2.2% of the population (315,000 people) were born in Puerto Rico, a U.S. territory, or abroad to American parents. Altogether, the native population totals at roughly 12,630,000 people, or 88.5% of the population. The foreign-born population forms over ten percent (11.5%) of New England's total population. There are roughly 1.6 million foreigners residing in the region. Thirty-five percent of foreigners were born in Latin America, 27.9% were born in Europe, 24.5% were born in Asia, and 6.9% were born in Africa. People born in other parts of North America made up 5.3% of the foreign-born populace. Oceania-born residents formed only 0.4% of the foreign population, and numbered just over 6,000. Of the 1.6 million foreigners, 47.7% were naturalized citizens of the U.S. and the majority (52.3%) were not U.S. citizens.^[37]

In 2005, the total population of New England was 14,239,724 people, roughly a 50% increase from its 1929 population of 9,813,000.^[38] The region's average population density is 221.66 inhabitants/sq mi (85.59/km²), although a great disparity exists between its northern and southern portions, as noted below. It is much greater than that of the United States as a whole (79.56/sq mi) or even just the contiguous 48 states (94.48/sq mi).

In 2009, two states were among the five highest in the country in divorce rates. Maine was second highest with 13.6% of people over 15 divorced; Vermont was fifth with 12.6% divorced.^[39] Connecticut, Massachusetts, and Rhode Island, on the other hand, have below-average divorce rates. Massachusetts is tied with Georgia with the lowest divorce rate in the U.S., at 2.4%.^[40]

Three-quarters of the population of New England and most of the major cities are in the states of Connecticut, Massachusetts, and Rhode Island. Their combined population density is 786.83/sq mi, compared to northern New England's 63.56/sq mi (2000 census). The most populous state is Massachusetts, and the most populous city is Massachusetts' political and cultural capital, Boston.



The coastline is more urban than western New England, which is typically rural, even in urban states like Massachusetts. This characteristic of the region's population is due mainly to historical factors; the original colonists settled mostly on the coastline of Massachusetts Bay. The only New England state without access to the Atlantic Ocean, Vermont, is also the least urbanized.^[41] After nearly 400 years, the region still maintains, for the most part, its historical population layout.

New England's coast is dotted with urban centers, such as Portland, Portsmouth, Boston, New Bedford, Fall River, Providence, New Haven, Bridgeport, and Stamford as well as smaller cities, like Newburyport, Gloucester, Biddeford, Bath, Rockland, Newport, Westerly, Rhode Island, and the small twin cities of Groton, Connecticut and New London.

Southern New England forms an integral part of the BosWash megalopolis, a conglomeration of urban centers that spans from Boston to Washington, D.C.. The region includes three of the four most densely populated states in the United States; only New Jersey has a higher population density than the states of Rhode Island, Massachusetts, and Connecticut.

Greater Boston, which includes parts of southern New Hampshire, has a total population of approximately 4.4 million,^[42] while over half the population of New England falls inside Boston's Combined Statistical Area of over 7.4 million.^[43] The most populous cities are as of 2000 Census (2008 estimates in parenthesis):^[44] ^[45]

1. Boston, Massachusetts: 589,141^[46] (620,535)
2. Providence, Rhode Island: 173,618 (171,557)
3. Worcester, Massachusetts: 172,648 (182,596)
4. Springfield, Massachusetts: 152,082 (150,640)
5. Bridgeport, Connecticut: 139,529 (136,405)
6. Hartford, Connecticut: 124,558 (124,062)
7. New Haven, Connecticut: 123,626 (123,669)
8. Stamford, Connecticut: 117,083 (119,303)
9. Waterbury, Connecticut: 107,271 (107,037)
10. Manchester, New Hampshire: 107,006 (108,586)
11. Lowell, Massachusetts: 105,167 (103,615)
12. Cambridge, Massachusetts: 101,355 (105,596)

During the 20th century, urban expansion in regions surrounding New York City has become an important economic influence on neighboring Connecticut, parts of which belong to the New York Metropolitan Area. The US Census Bureau groups Fairfield, New Haven and Litchfield counties in western Connecticut together with New York City, and other parts of New York and New Jersey as a combined statistical area.^[47]

Public health and safety

In 2006, Massachusetts adopted health care reform that requires nearly all state residents obtain health insurance.^[48] In 2009, the Connecticut legislature overrode a veto by Governor M. Jodi Rell to pass SustiNet, the first significant public-option health care reform legislation in the nation.

The six states ranked within the top thirteen "healthiest states" in 2007.^[49] In 2008 they all placed within the top eleven states. New England had the largest proportion of its population covered by health insurance.^[50]

For 2006, four states in the region, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, and Connecticut, joined 12 others nationwide, where death from drugs had overtaken traffic fatalities. This was due in part to declining traffic fatalities and partly due to increased deaths from prescription drugs.^[51]

In comparing national obesity rates by state, four of the six lowest obesity states were Connecticut, Massachusetts, Vermont and Rhode Island. New Hampshire and Maine had the 15th and 18th lowest obesity rates, making New England the least overweight part of the United States.^[52]

In 2008, three of New England's states had the least number of uninsured motorists (out of the top five states) - Massachusetts - 1%, Maine - 4%, and Vermont - 6%.^[53]

Nursing home care can be expensive in the region. A private room in Connecticut averaged \$125,925 annually. A one-bedroom in an assisted living facility averaged \$55,137 in Massachusetts. Both are national highs.^[54]

Economy

Overview

Several factors contribute to the uniqueness of the New England economy. The region is geographically isolated from the rest of the United States, and is relatively small. It has a climate and a supply of natural resources (such as granite, lobster, and codfish) that are different from other parts of the country. Its population is concentrated on the coast and in its southern states, and its residents have a strong regional identity.^[56] America's textile industry began along the Blackstone River with the Slater Mill at Pawtucket, Rhode Island.^[57] This was soon duplicated at similar sources of water power such as Woonsocket, Rhode Island, Uxbridge, Massachusetts, and the manufacturing centers of Lowell and Lawrence, Massachusetts.

In the early 20th century, the region underwent a long period of deindustrialization as traditional manufacturing companies relocated to the Midwest. In the mid-to-late 20th century, manufacturing was replaced by education, health services, finance, and high technology (including computer and electronic equipment manufacturing) as the region's most important economic motors.

As of 2007, the inflation-adjusted combined GSPs of the six states of New England was \$763.7 billion, with Massachusetts (\$365 billion) contributing the most, and Vermont (\$25.4 billion) the least.^[58]

Exports

Exports consist mostly of industrial products, including specialized machines and weaponry (aircraft and missiles especially), built by the region's educated workforce. About half of the region's exports consist of industrial and commercial machinery, such as computers and electronic and electrical equipment. This, when combined with instruments, chemicals, and transportation equipment, makes up about three-quarters of the region's exports. Granite is quarried at Barre, Vermont,^[59] guns made at Springfield, Massachusetts and Saco, Maine, boats at Groton, Connecticut and Bath, Maine, and hand tools at Turners Falls, Massachusetts. Insurance is a driving force in and around Hartford, Connecticut.^[56]



Hartford, nicknamed the "Insurance Capital of the World."^[55]



Portland, Maine, the largest tonnage seaport city in New England.

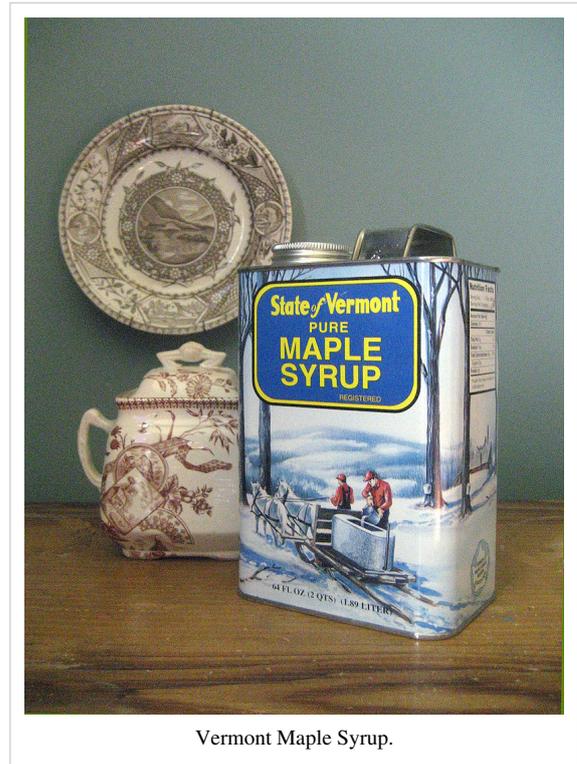
New England exports food products, ranging from fish to lobster, cranberries, Maine potatoes, and maple syrup. The service industry is important, including tourism, education, financial and insurance services, plus architectural, building, and construction services. The U.S. Department of Commerce has called the New England economy a microcosm for the entire United States economy.^[56]

Manufacturing

In 2010, a University of Connecticut study indicated that five of the six states rank 43rd or lower as costliest for manufacturing. Only Maine was less costly. Vermont, Rhode Island and New Hampshire tied for last place.^[60]

Agriculture

Agriculture is limited by the area's rocky soil and cooler climate. Some New England states, however, are ranked highly among U.S. states for particular areas of production. Maine is ranked ninth for aquaculture,^[61] and has abundant potato fields in its northeast part. Vermont fifteenth for dairy products,^[62] and Connecticut and Massachusetts seventh and eleventh for tobacco, respectively.^[63] ^[64] Cranberries are grown in Massachusetts' Cape Cod-Plymouth-South Shore area, and blueberries in Maine.



Vermont Maple Syrup.

Energy



Seabrook Station Nuclear Power Plant in Seabrook, New Hampshire.

The region is mostly very energy efficient compared to the country at large. Rhode Island has the lowest per capita energy consumption of any state in the country and five of the New England states placed in the lowest eleven. Maine, by contrast, had the 17th-highest per capita consumption.^[65]

Maine is leading New England in wind power production, and the state's agenda states that by 2030, the state will produce twice the amount of energy in wind power than it consumes.^[66] Three of the six New England states are among the country's highest consumers of nuclear power: Vermont (first, 73.7%), Connecticut (fourth, 48.9%), and New Hampshire (sixth, 46%).^[67]

The six New England states, as of 2008, collectively have the highest electricity costs in the nation. The lowest rates are in Vermont, which stands at 41st in the country; Rhode Island is ranked 50th (out of 51) with the highest rates in the region.^[68]

Employment

As of June 2010, the unemployment rate in New England was 8.6%, below the national average. New Hampshire, with the lowest of the six states, had a rate of 5.9%. The highest was Rhode Island, with 12.0%. As of May 2010, the metropolitan statistical area (MSA) with the lowest rate, 4.8%, was Burlington-South Burlington, Vermont; the MSA with the highest rate, 14.6%, was Lawrence-Methuen-Salem, in Massachusetts and southern New Hampshire.^[69]

According to the 2000 census, New England has two of the ten poorest cities (by percentage living below the poverty line) in the United States: the state capital cities of Providence, Rhode Island and Hartford, Connecticut.^[70] These cities have struggled as manufacturing, their traditional economic mainstay, has declined.^[71] On the other hand, New Hampshire, as of 2008, had the lowest poverty rate in the United States.^[72]

Politics

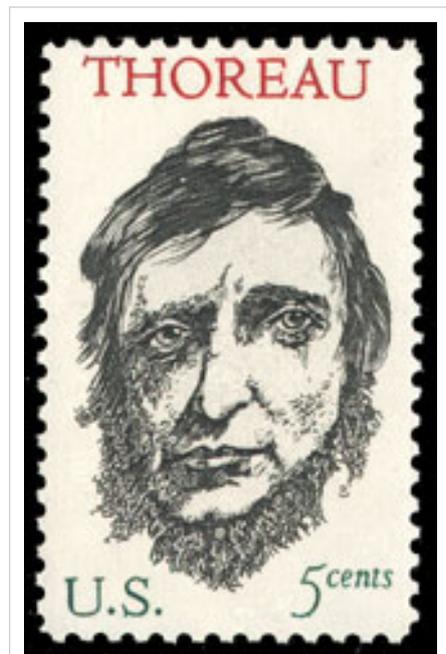
The early European settlers of New England were English Protestants fleeing religious persecution. This, however, did not prevent them from establishing colonies where religion was legislated to an extreme, and where those who deviated from the established doctrine were persecuted greatly. The early history of much of New England is marked by religious intolerance and harsh laws. In the beginning, there was no separation of church and state in these places, and the activities of the individual were severely restricted.^[73] This contrasts sharply with the strong separation of church and state upon which Rhode Island was founded. Providence had no public burial ground and no Common until the year 1700 (64 years after its founding) because religious and government institutions were so rigorously kept distinct.^[74]

New England and political thought

During the colonial period and the early years of the American republic, New England leaders like John Hancock, John Adams, and Samuel Adams joined those in Philadelphia and Virginia to assist and lead the newly-forming country. Daniel Webster was influential in expressing the political views of New Englanders in the early 19th century. At the time of the American Civil War, New England, the mid-Atlantic, and the Midwest, which had long since abolished slavery, united against the Confederate States of America, ending the practice in the United States. Henry David Thoreau, iconic New England writer and philosopher, made the case for civil disobedience and individualism, and has been adopted by the anarchist tradition. Benjamin Tucker, of Massachusetts, was a proponent of individualist anarchism. A modern example of this individualist spirit is the Free State Project in New Hampshire, and The Second Vermont Republic in Vermont.

While modern New England is known for its liberal tendencies, Puritan New England was highly intolerant of any deviation from strict social norms. During the 1960s civil rights era, Boston brewed with racial tension over school bussing to end *de facto* segregation of its public schools.^[75]

Eight presidents of the United States have been born in New England, however only five are usually affiliated with the area. They are, in chronological order: John Adams (Massachusetts), John Quincy Adams (Massachusetts), Franklin Pierce (New Hampshire), Chester A. Arthur (born in Vermont, affiliated with New York), Calvin Coolidge (born in Vermont, affiliated with Massachusetts), John F. Kennedy (Massachusetts), George H. W. Bush (born in Massachusetts, affiliated with Texas) and George W. Bush



The writings of Henry David Thoreau influenced thinkers as diverse as Martin Luther King, Jr., Mahatma Gandhi, Leo Tolstoy, Marcel Proust, and Emma Goldman.

(born in Connecticut, affiliated with Texas).

Nine vice presidents of the United States have been born in New England, however, again only five are usually affiliated with the area. They are, in chronological order: John Adams, Elbridge Gerry (Massachusetts), Hannibal Hamlin (Maine), Henry Wilson (born in New Hampshire, affiliated with Massachusetts), Chester A. Arthur, Levi P. Morton (born in Vermont, affiliated with New York), Calvin Coolidge, Nelson Rockefeller (born in Maine, affiliated with New York), George H.W. Bush.

Eleven of the Speakers of the United States House of Representatives have been elected from New England. They are, in chronological order: Jonathan Trumbull, Jr. (2nd Speaker, Connecticut), Theodore Sedgwick (5th Speaker, Massachusetts), Joseph Bradley Varnum (7th Speaker, Massachusetts), Robert Charles Winthrop (22nd Speaker, Massachusetts), Nathaniel Prentice Banks (25th Speaker, Massachusetts), James G. Blaine (31st Speaker, Maine), Thomas Brackett Reed (36th and 38th, Maine), Frederick Gillett (42nd, Massachusetts), Joseph William Martin, Jr. (49th and 51st, Massachusetts), John William McCormack (53rd, Massachusetts) and Tip O'Neill (55th, Massachusetts).

Contemporary politics

The six states of New England voted for the Democratic Party Presidential nominee in the 1992, 1996, 2004, and 2008 elections, and every state but New Hampshire voted for Al Gore in the presidential election of 2000. It is one of the most liberal regions in the United States.^{[76] [77] [78]} Currently all members of the United States House of Representatives from New England belong to or caucus with the Democratic Party. The only democratic socialist in the United States Congress is from New England. New England has the only current independent senators—Bernie Sanders representing Vermont and Joseph Lieberman representing Connecticut.

Since 1962, the dominant party in New England has been the Democratic Party. In every New England state, both legislative houses have a majority of Democratic representatives. Since 2006, the parties have split the governor's positions with Maine, New Hampshire, and Massachusetts being Democratic and Connecticut, Rhode Island and Vermont being held by Republicans. The latter three states have legislatures with veto-overriding Democratic super-majorities.^{[79] [80] [81]}

In the election of 2008, the Democratic Party won all of New England's seats in the lower house of Congress, as Congressman Chris Shays of Connecticut's fourth Congressional District, New England's lone Republican in the House of Representatives, lost to Democrat Jim Himes.

Due to the liberal lean of the region, the state Republican parties and the elected Republican officials have been more politically and socially moderate than the national Republican Party, including Senators Susan Collins and Olympia Snowe of Maine and Scott Brown of Massachusetts as well as Governors Donald Carcieri (RI), Jodi Rell (CT) and Jim Douglas (VT). Republican Senator Judd Gregg of New Hampshire has been moderate-to-conservative, but this is reflective of New Hampshire being the most conservative state in the region, as New Hampshire, prior to the 2006 election, had the only Republican-controlled legislature in New England.

Collectively, New England has as many electoral votes (34) as Texas, though they are decided by each state. Comparatively, New England has better electoral representation—the population of New England is over 14 million while the population of Texas just under 24 million. In the 2000 presidential election, Democratic candidate Al Gore carried all of the New England states except for New Hampshire, and in 2004, John Kerry, a New Englander himself, won all six New England states.^[82] In both the 2000 and 2004 presidential elections, every congressional district with the exception of New Hampshire's 1st district were won by Gore and Kerry respectively. During the 2008 Democratic primaries, Hillary Clinton won the three New England states containing Greater Boston (Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and New Hampshire), while Barack Obama won the three that did not (Connecticut, Maine, and Vermont). In the 2008 presidential election, the Democratic candidate, Barack Obama, carried all six states by 9 percentage points or more.^[83] He carried every county in New England except for Piscataquis County, Maine, which he lost by 4% to Senator John McCain (R-AZ).

New Hampshire primary

Historically, the New Hampshire primary has been the first in a series of nationwide political party primary elections held in the United States every four years. Held in the state of New Hampshire, it usually marks the beginning of the U.S. presidential election process. Even though few delegates are chosen from New Hampshire, the primary has always been pivotal to both New England and American politics. Colleges such as the University of New Hampshire, Dartmouth College and Saint Anselm College have had presidential candidates visit their campuses and campaign to students. Local factories and diners are valuable photo-ops for candidates, who hope to use this quintessential New England image to their advantage by portraying themselves as sympathetic to blue collar workers. Media coverage of the primary enables candidates low on funds to "rally back"; an example of this was President Bill Clinton who referred to himself as "The Comeback Kid" following the 1992 primary. National media outlets have converged on small New Hampshire towns, such as during the 2007 and 2008 national presidential debates held at Saint Anselm College in the town of Goffstown.^[84] ^[85] Goffstown and other towns in New Hampshire have been experiencing this influx of national media since the 1950s.



Alumni Hall at Saint Anselm College has served as a backdrop for the media reports during the New Hampshire primary

Anti-nuclear movement

The national movement against nuclear power had its roots in New England in the 1970s. Its beginnings can be traced to 1974 when activist Sam Lovejoy toppled a weather tower at the site of the proposed Montague Nuclear Power Plant in Western Massachusetts.^[86] The movement "reached critical mass" with the arrests at Seabrook Station Nuclear Power Plant on May 1, 1977, when 1,414 anti-nuclear activists from the Clamshell Alliance were arrested at the Seabrook site. Harvey Wasserman, a Clamshell spokesman at Seabrook, and Frances Crowe of Northampton, an American Friends Service Committee member, played key roles in the movement.^[86]

Government

In a study from 2005 to 2008, three New England states, Rhode Island, Connecticut and New Hampshire were among the five states with the highest average property taxes, in percent of home value, in the country.^[87]

Town meetings



A New England town meeting in Huntington, Vermont.

A derivative of meetings held by church elders, town meetings were and are an integral part of governance of many New England towns. At such meetings, any citizen of the town may discuss issues with other members of the community and vote on them. This is the strongest example of direct democracy in the United States today, and the form of dialogue has been adopted under certain circumstances elsewhere, most strongly in the states closest to the region, such as New York, New Jersey and Pennsylvania. Such a strong democratic

tradition was even apparent in the early 19th century, when Alexis de Tocqueville wrote in *Democracy in America* that in:

“New England, where education and liberty are the daughters of morality and religion, where society has acquired age and stability enough to enable it to form principles and hold fixed habits, the common people are accustomed to respect intellectual and moral superiority and to submit to it without complaint, although they set at naught all those privileges which wealth and birth have introduced among mankind. In New England, consequently, the democracy makes a more judicious choice than it does elsewhere.”^[88]

James Madison, a critic of town meetings, however, wrote in *Federalist No. 55* that, regardless of the assembly, "passion never fails to wrest the scepter from reason. Had every Athenian citizen been a Socrates, every Athenian assembly would still have been a mob."^[89] Today, the use and effectiveness of town meetings, as well as the possible application of the format to other regions and countries, is still discussed by scholars.^[90]

Notable laws

The New England states abolished the death penalty for robbery and burglary in the 19th century, before much of the rest of the United States did. New Hampshire and Connecticut are the only New England states that allow capital punishment.^[91] Although New Hampshire currently has one death row inmate, it has not held an execution since 1939. Connecticut held an execution in 2005, the first in New England since a previous Connecticut execution in 1960.^[92]

Same-sex marriage is permitted in four New England states. In 2010, it was being debated in the Rhode Island legislature. In Maine, it was legalized by the legislature in 2009, but defeated in a referendum (53% voted to ban it versus 47% who voted to legalize it) later the same year.

Education

Colleges and universities

New England contains some of the oldest and most renowned institutions of higher learning in the United States. The first such institution, subsequently named Harvard College, was founded at Cambridge, Massachusetts, to train preachers, in 1636. Yale University was founded in Old Saybrook, Connecticut, in 1701, and awarded the nation's first doctoral (Ph.D.) degree in 1861. Yale moved to New Haven, Connecticut, in 1718 where it has remained to the present day. Brown University, the first college in the nation to accept students of all religious affiliations and seventh-oldest institution of higher learning, was founded in Providence, Rhode Island, in 1764. Dartmouth College was founded five years later in Hanover, New Hampshire, with the mission of educating the local American Indian population as well as English youth. The University of Vermont, the fifth oldest university in New England, was founded in 1791, the same year Vermont joined the Union.

In addition to four out of eight Ivy League schools, New England also contains the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), the Little Three, four of the original seven sisters, the bulk of institutions identified as the Little Ivies, and the Five Colleges consortium in western Massachusetts.



New England is home to four of the eight Ivy League universities. Pictured here is Dartmouth Hall on the campus of Dartmouth College.

Private and independent secondary schools

At the pre-college level, New England is home to a number of American independent schools (also known as private schools). The concept of the elite "New England prep school" (preparatory school) and the "preppy" lifestyle is an iconic part of the region's image.^[93] The region has several of the highest ranked high schools in the United States, such as the Maine School of Science and Mathematics located in Limestone, Maine.^[94]

See the list of private schools for each state:

Connecticut, Massachusetts, Maine, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, Vermont.

Public education

New England is home to some of the oldest public schools in the nation. Boston Latin School is the oldest public high school in America. Several signers of the Declaration of Independence attended Boston Latin.^[95] Portland High School in Portland, Maine is the second oldest operating high school in the United States.^[96]

New England states fund their public schools with expenditures per student, and teacher salaries above the national median. As of 2005, the National Education Association ranked Connecticut with the highest-paid teachers in the country. Massachusetts and Rhode Island ranked eighth and ninth, respectively.

Three New England states, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, and Vermont, have cooperated in developing a New England Common Assessment Program test under the No Child Left Behind guidelines. These states can compare the resultant scores with each other.

Maine's Maine Learning Technology Initiative program supplies all 7-8th graders and half of the states high schoolers with Apple MacBook laptops.

Academic journals and press

Several academic journals and publishing companies are published in the region, including *The New England Journal of Medicine*, Harvard University Press, and Yale University Press. Some of its institutions lead the open access alternative to conventional academic publication, including MIT, the University of Connecticut, and the University of Maine. The Federal Reserve Bank of Boston publishes the *New England Economic Review*.^[97]

Culture



Cushing house, Hingham, Massachusetts

New England has a history of shared heritage and culture primarily shaped by waves of immigration from Europe.^[98] In contrast to other American regions, many of New England's earliest Puritan settlers came from eastern England, contributing to New England's distinctive accents, foods, customs, and social structures.^[99] Within modern New England a cultural divide exists between urban New Englanders living along the densely-populated coastline and rural New Englanders in western Massachusetts, northwestern Connecticut, Vermont, New Hampshire, and Maine, where population density is low.^[100]

Today, New England is the least religious part of the United States. In 2009, less than half of those polled in Maine, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and Vermont claimed that religion was an important part of their daily lives. In Connecticut and Rhode Island, also among the top ten least religious states, only 55 and 53 percent, respectively, of those polled claimed that it was.^[101]

Cultural roots

The first European colonists of New England were focused on maritime affairs such as whaling and fishing, rather than more continental inclinations such as surplus farming. One of the older American regions, New England has developed a distinct cuisine, dialect, architecture, and government. New England cuisine is known for its emphasis on seafood and dairy; clam chowder, lobster, and other products of the sea are among some of the region's most popular foods.

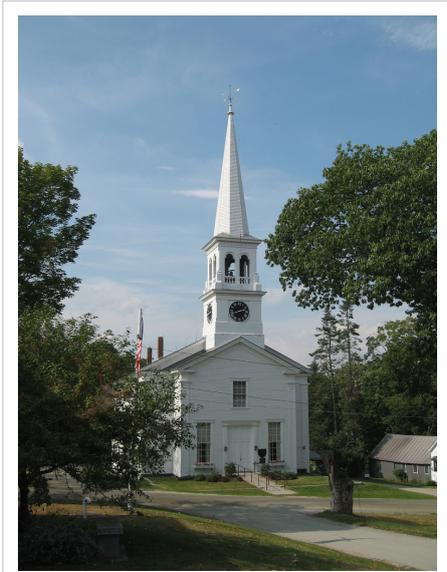
Aside from the Canadian province of Nova Scotia, or "New Scotland", New England is the only North American region to inherit the name of a kingdom in the British Isles. New England has largely preserved its regional character, especially in its historic places. Today, the region is more ethnically diverse, having seen waves of immigration from Ireland, Quebec, Italy, Portugal, Asia, Latin America, Africa, other parts of the United States, and elsewhere. The enduring European influence can be seen in the region, from use of traffic rotaries to the bilingual French and English towns of northern Vermont, Maine, and New Hampshire, as innocuous as the sprinkled use of British spelling, and as obvious as the region's heavy prevalence of English town and county names, and its unique, often non-rhotic coastal dialect reminiscent of southeastern England.

New England is the traditional center of ethnic English ancestry and culture in the United States. The only place in the U.S. outside New England with a significant majority English ethnicity is Utah-Eastern Idaho, the traditional core of the Jello Belt region, whose proportion of English Americans is actually *higher* today than that of New England, with Utah being the most English of U.S. states with 29.0% English ancestry, followed by New England states Maine with 21.5% and Vermont with 18.4%. This population is, in contrast, far more conservative than modern New England and is mainly LDS in religion, but its substratal cultural character is largely reminiscent of both early 19th-century New England and Victorian England (due to later direct handcart immigration).

Accents

There are several American English accents spoken in the region including New England English and Boston English.

The often-parodied Boston accent is native to the region. Many of its most stereotypical features (such as r-dropping and the so-called broad A) are believed to have originated in Boston from the influence of England's Received Pronunciation, which shares those features. While at one point Boston accents were most strongly associated with the so-called "Eastern Establishment" and Boston's upper class, today the accent is predominantly associated with blue-collar natives as exemplified by movies like *Good Will Hunting* and *The Departed*. The Boston accent and accents closely related to it cover eastern Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and Maine.^[102]



Classic New England Church in Peacham,
Vermont

Social activities and music

In much of rural New England, particularly Maine, Acadian and Québécois culture are included in the region's music and dance. Contra dancing and country square dancing are popular throughout New England, usually backed by live Irish, Acadian, or other folk music.

Traditional knitting, quilting and rug hooking circles in rural New England have become less common; church, sports, and town government are more typical social activities. New Englanders of all ages also enjoy ice cream socials. These traditional gatherings are often hosted in individual homes or civic centers; larger groups regularly assemble at special-purpose ice cream parlors that dot the countryside. In fact, New England leads the country in ice cream consumption per capita.^[103] ^[104]

In the United States, candlepin bowling is essentially confined to New England, where it was invented in the 19th century.^[105]

New England was for some time an important center of American classical music. The Second New England School was instrumental in reinvigorating the tradition in the United States.

Prominent modernist composers also come from the region, including Charles Ives and John Adams. Boston is the site of the New England Conservatory and the Boston Symphony Orchestra.

In terms of rock music, the region has produced bands as different as Aerosmith, the Pixies, and Boston. Dick Dale, a Quincy, Massachusetts native, helped popularize surf rock. The region is also home to prominent hardcore and punk scenes.

Media

The leading national cable sports broadcaster ESPN is headquartered in Bristol, Connecticut. New England has several regional cable networks, including New England Cable News (NECN) and the New England Sports Network (NESN). New England Cable News is the largest regional news network in the United States, broadcasting to more than 3.2 million homes in all of the New England states. Its studios are located in Newton, Massachusetts, outside of Boston, it maintains bureaus in Manchester, New Hampshire; Hartford, Connecticut; Worcester, Massachusetts; Portland, Maine; and Burlington, Vermont.^[106] In Connecticut, Litchfield, Fairfield, and New Haven counties also broadcast New York based news programs—this is due in part to the immense influence New York has on this region's economy and culture, and also to enable Connecticut broadcasters the ability to compete with overlapping media coverage from New York-area broadcasters.

NESN broadcasts the Boston Red Sox and Boston Bruins throughout the region, save for Fairfield County, Connecticut.^[107] Most of Connecticut (save for Tolland and Windham counties in the state's northeast corner) and even southern Rhode Island gets YES network, the channel which the New York Yankees are broadcasted on. For the most part, the same areas also carry SNY, Sports New York, which is the channel New York Mets games are broadcasted on.

Comcast SportsNet New England carries the Boston Celtics, New England Revolution and Boston Cannons.

While most New England cities have daily newspapers, the *Boston Globe* and *New York Times* are distributed widely throughout the region. Major newspapers also include *The Providence Journal*, and *Hartford Courant*, the nation's oldest continuously published newspaper.^[108]



Opera houses and theaters, like the Vergennes Opera House in Vergennes, Vermont, are popular in New England towns.

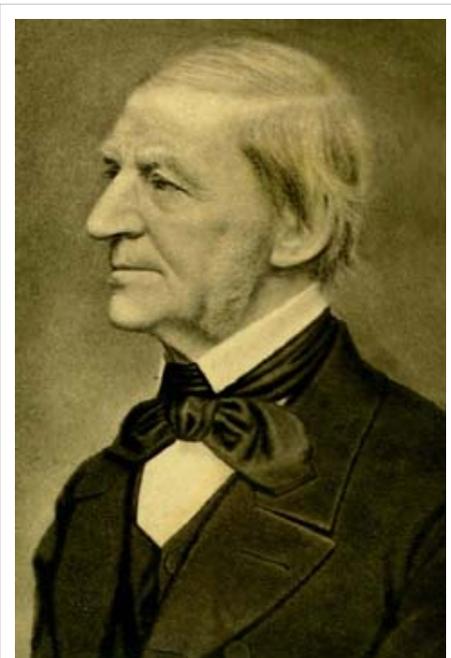
Comedy

New Englanders are well represented in American comedy. Writers for *The Simpsons* often come by way of the Harvard Lampoon. *Family Guy*, an animated sitcom situated in Rhode Island, as well as *American Dad*, were created by Connecticut native and Rhode Island School of Design graduate Seth MacFarlane. A number of Saturday Night Live (SNL) cast members have origins in New England, from Adam Sandler to Amy Poehler, who also stars in the NBC television series *Parks and Recreation*. Former Daily Show show correspondents Rob Corddry and Steve Carell are from Massachusetts, with the latter also being involved in film and the American adaptation of *The Office*. Late night television hosts Jay Leno and Conan O'Brien have origins in the Boston area. Notable stand-up comedians, including Dane Cook, Sarah Silverman, Lisa Lampanelli, and Louis CK, are also from the region. Former SNL cast member Seth Meyers once attributed the region's imprint on American humor to its "sort of wry New England sense of pointing out anyone who's trying to make a big deal of himself," with the *Boston Globe* suggesting that irony and sarcasm, as well as Irish influences, are its trademarks.^[109]

Literature

The literature of New England has had an enduring influence on American literature in general, with themes such as religion, race, the individual versus society, social repression, and nature, emblematic of the larger concerns of American letters.^[110]

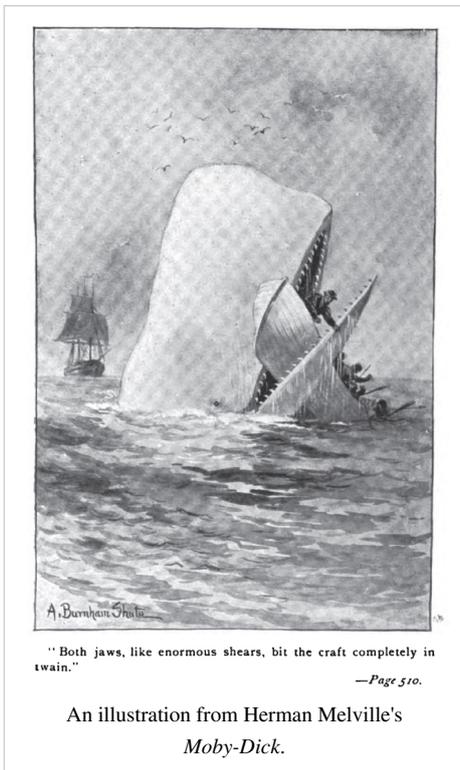
New England has been the birthplace of American authors and poets. Ralph Waldo Emerson was born in Boston. Henry David Thoreau was born in Concord, Massachusetts, where he famously lived, for some time, by Walden Pond, on Emerson's land. Nathaniel Hawthorne, romantic era writer, was born in historical Salem; later, he would live in Concord at the same time as Emerson and Thoreau; all three writers have strong connections to The Old Manse, a home in the Emmerson family and a key center of the Transcendentalist movement. Emily Dickinson lived most of her life in Amherst, Massachusetts. Henry Wadsworth Longfellow was from Portland, Maine. Edgar Allan Poe was born in Boston. According to reports, the famed Mother Goose, the author of fairy tales and nursery rhymes was originally a person named Elizabeth Foster Goose or Mary Goose who lived in Boston. Poets James Russell Lowell, Amy Lowell, and Robert Lowell, a Confessionalist poet and teacher of Sylvia Plath, were all New England natives. Anne Sexton, also taught by Lowell, was born and died in Massachusetts. Much of the work of Nobel Prize laureate Eugene O'Neill is often associated with the city of New London, Connecticut where he spent many summers. The 14th U.S. Poet Laureate Donald Hall, a New Hampshire resident, continues the line of renowned New England poets. Noah Webster, the Father of American Scholarship and Education, was born in West Hartford, Connecticut. Pulitzer Prize winning poets Edwin Arlington Robinson, Edna St. Vincent Millay and Robert P. T. Coffin were born in Maine. Poets Stanley Kunitz and Elizabeth Bishop were both born in Worcester, Massachusetts. Pulitzer Prize winning poet Galway Kinnell was born in Providence, Rhode Island. Oliver La Farge was a New Englander of French and Narragansett descent, won the Pulitzer Prize for the Novel, the predecessor to the Pulitzer Prize for Fiction, in 1930 for his book *Laughing Boy*. John P. Marquand grew up in Newburyport, Massachusetts. Novelist Edwin O'Connor, who was also known as a radio personality and journalist, won the Pulitzer Prize for Fiction for his novel *The Edge of Sadness*. Pulitzer Prize winner John Cheever,



Ralph Waldo Emerson was born in Boston and spent most of his literary career in Concord, Massachusetts

a novelist and short story writer, was born in Quincy, Massachusetts set most of his fiction in old New England villages based on various South Shore towns around his birthcity. E. Annie Proulx was born in Norwich, Connecticut. David Lindsay-Abaire, who won the Pulitzer Prize for Drama in 2007 for his play *Rabbit Hole*, was raised in Boston.

Ethan Frome, written in 1911 by Edith Wharton, is set in turn-of-the-century New England, in the fictitious town of Starkfield, Massachusetts. Like much literature of the region, it plays off themes of isolation and hopelessness. New England is also the setting for most of the gothic horror stories of H. P. Lovecraft, who lived his life in Providence, Rhode Island. Real New England towns such as Ipswich, Newburyport, Rowley, and Marblehead are given fictional names such as Dunwich, Arkham, Innsmouth, Kingsport, and Miskatonic and then featured quite often in his stories. Lovecraft had an immense appreciation for the New England area, and when he had to re-locate to New York City, he longed to return to his beloved native land.



The region has also drawn the attention of authors and poets from other parts of the United States. Mark Twain found Hartford to be the most beautiful city in the United States and made it his home, and wrote his masterpieces there. He lived directly next door to Harriett Beecher Stowe, a local whose most famous work is *Uncle Tom's Cabin*. John Updike, originally from Pennsylvania, eventually moved to Ipswich, Massachusetts, which served as the model for the fictional New England town of Tarbox in his 1968 novel *Couples*. Robert Frost was born in California, but moved to Massachusetts during his teen years and published his first poem in Lawrence; his frequent use of New England settings and themes ensured that he would be associated with the region. Arthur Miller, a New York City native, used New England as the setting for some of his works, most notably *The Crucible*. Herman Melville, originally for New York City, bought the house now known as Arrowhead in Pittsfield, Massachusetts, and while he lived there he wrote his greatest novel *Moby-Dick*. Poet Maxine Kumin was born in Philadelphia, currently resides in Warner, New Hampshire. Pulitzer Prize winning poet Mary Oliver was born in Maple Heights, Ohio has lived in Provincetown, Massachusetts for the last forty years. Charles Simic who was born in Belgrade, Serbia (at that time Yugoslavia) grew up in Chicago and lives in Strafford, New Hampshire, on the shore of Bow Lake and is the professor emeritus of American literature and creative writing at the University of New Hampshire. Pulitzer Prize winning novelist and short story writer Steven Millhauser, whose short story "Eisenheim the Illusionist" was adapted into the 2006 film *The Illusionist*, was born in New York City and raised in Connecticut.

More recently, Stephen King, born in Portland, Maine, has used the small towns of his home state as the setting for much of his horror fiction, with several of his stories taking place in or near the fictional town of Castle Rock. Just to the south, Exeter, New Hampshire was the birthplace of best-selling novelist John Irving and Dan Brown, author of *The Da Vinci Code*. Rick Moody has set many of his works in southern New England, focusing on wealthy families of suburban Connecticut's Gold Coast and their battles with addiction and anomie. Derek Walcott, a playwright and poet, who won the 1992 Nobel Prize for Literature, teaches poetry at Boston University. Pulitzer Prize winner Cormac McCarthy, whose novel *No Country for Old Men* was made into the Academy Award for Best Picture winning film in 2007, was born in Providence (although he moved to Tennessee when he was a boy).

Largely on the strength of its local writers, Boston was for some years the center of the U.S. publishing industry, before being overtaken by New York in the middle of the nineteenth century. Boston remains the home of publishers Houghton Mifflin and Pearson Education, and was the longtime home of literary magazine *The Atlantic Monthly*.

Merriam-Webster is based in Springfield, Massachusetts. *Yankee*, a magazine for New Englanders, is based in Dublin, New Hampshire.

Sports

Two popular American sports were invented in New England. Basketball was invented by James Naismith (a Canadian) in Springfield, Massachusetts, in 1891.^[111] Volleyball was invented by William G. Morgan in Holyoke, Massachusetts, in 1895.^[112] Additionally, Walter Camp is credited with developing modern American football in New Haven, Connecticut in the 1870s and 1880s.^[113]

The World Wrestling Entertainment has its headquarters in Stamford, Connecticut.

New Hampshire Motor Speedway is an oval racetrack which has hosted several NASCAR and American Championship Car Racing races, whereas Lime Rock Park is a traditional road racing venue home of sports car races. Events at these venues have had the "New England" moniker, such as the NASCAR Cup Series New England 300, the NASCAR Nationwide Series New England 200, the IndyCar Series New England Indy 200 and the American Le Mans Series New England Grand Prix.

Professional and semi-professional sports teams

The major professional sports teams in New England are based in the Boston area: the Boston Red Sox, the New England Patriots (based in Foxborough, Massachusetts), the Boston Celtics, the Boston Bruins, the Boston Cannons and the New England Revolution (also based in Foxborough). Hartford had a professional hockey team, the Hartford Whalers from 1975 until they moved to North Carolina in 1997. Bridgeport had a professional lacrosse team the Bridgeport Barrage until they moved to Philadelphia and later ceased operation. A WNBA team, the Connecticut Sun, are based in southeastern Connecticut at the Mohegan Sun resort. Hartford currently has a professional football franchise, the Hartford Colonials, of the fledgling United Football League.



Fenway Park, home of the Boston Red Sox, is the oldest operating ballpark in the United States.

There are also minor league baseball and hockey teams based in larger cities such as the Pawtucket Red Sox (baseball), the Providence Bruins (hockey), the Worcester Tornadoes (baseball) and the Worcester Sharks (hockey), the Lowell Spinners (baseball) and the Lowell Devils (hockey), the Portland Sea Dogs (baseball) and the Portland Pirates (hockey), the Bridgeport Bluefish (baseball) and the Bridgeport Sound Tigers (hockey), the Connecticut Defenders (baseball), the New Britain Rock Cats (baseball), the Vermont Lake Monsters (baseball), the New Hampshire Fisher Cats (baseball) and the Manchester Monarchs (hockey), the Brockton Rox (baseball), the Hartford Wolf Pack (hockey), and the Springfield Falcons (hockey).

The NBA Development League fields two teams in New England: the Maine Red Claws, based in Portland, Maine, and the Springfield Armor in Springfield, Massachusetts. The Red Claws are affiliated with the Boston Celtics and the Charlotte Bobcats and the Armor are affiliated with the New Jersey Nets, New York Knicks, and Philadelphia 76ers. New England is also represented in the Premier Basketball League by the Vermont Frost Heaves of Barre, Vermont and, until recently, the Manchester Millrats from Manchester, New Hampshire.

Thanksgiving Day high school football rivalries date back to the 19th century, and the Harvard-Yale rivalry ("The Game") is the oldest active rivalry in college football. The Boston Marathon, run on Patriots' Day every year, is a New England cultural institution and the oldest annual marathon in the world. While the race offers far less prize money than many other marathons, and the Newton hills have helped ensure that no world record has been set on the course since 1947, the race's difficulty and long history make it one of the world's most prestigious marathons.^[114]

Notable places

Historic

New England features many of the oldest cities and towns in the country. The following places are replete with historic buildings, parks, and streetscapes (following the coast from New Haven):

- Windsor, Vermont
- New Haven, Connecticut
- Hartford, Connecticut
- Springfield, Massachusetts
- Providence, Rhode Island
- Newport, Rhode Island
- Plymouth, Massachusetts
- Boston and its surrounding area
- Quincy, Massachusetts
- Salem, Massachusetts
- Gloucester, Massachusetts
- Newburyport, Massachusetts
- Portsmouth, New Hampshire
- Portland, Maine
- Eastport, Maine
- Cape Elizabeth, Maine



Boats on the Kennebunk River between Kennebunk and Kennebunkport, Maine

Recreational



The New Haven Green was created in 1638 and remains preserved today as the heart of what could be considered to be the first planned city in the United States.^[115]

The Appalachian Mountains run through northern New England which make for excellent skiing. Vermont, New Hampshire, and Maine are home to various ski resorts.

Cape Cod, Nantucket, and Martha's Vineyard in Massachusetts are popular tourist destinations for their small-town charm and beaches. All have restrictive zoning laws to prevent sprawl and overdevelopment.

Acadia National Park, off the coast of Maine, preserves most of Mount Desert Island and includes mountains, an ocean shoreline, woodlands, and lakes.

Additionally, the coastal New England states are home to many oceanfront beaches.

The financial magazine *Money*, in a 2006 survey entitled "Best Places to Live," ranked several New England towns and cities in the top one hundred. In Connecticut, Fairfield, part of the New York, New Jersey, Connecticut area, was ranked ninth, while Stamford was ranked forty-sixth. In Maine, Portland ranked eighty-ninth. In Massachusetts, Newton was ranked twenty-second. In New Hampshire, Nashua, a past number one, was ranked eighty-seventh. In Rhode Island, Cranston was ranked seventy-eighth, while Warwick was ranked eighty-third.^[116]

See also

- Amusement parks in New England
- Beaches of New England
- Boston accent
- Cuisine of New England
- Extreme points of New England
- Historic New England
- Mammals of New England
- New England Planters
- New England town
- New England Colonies
- Nova Scotia
- Swamp Yankee
- Vegetation of New England
- Yankee
- New Albion
- New Albion (colony)

References

- Adams, James Truslow. *The Founding of New England* (1921) ^[119]
- Adams, James Truslow. *Revolutionary New England, 1691–1776* (1923)
- Adams, James Truslow. *New England in the Republic, 1776–1850* (1926)
- Andrews, Charles M. *The Fathers of New England: A Chronicle of the Puritan Commonwealths* (1919), short survey.
- Axtell, James, ed. *The American People in Colonial New England* (1973), new social history
- Black, John D. *The rural economy of New England: a regional study* (1950) ^[120]
- Brewer, Daniel Chauncey. *Conquest of New England by the Immigrant* (1926).
- Conforti, Joseph A. *Imagining New England: Explorations of Regional Identity from the Pilgrims to the Mid-Twentieth Century* (2001)
- Dwight, Timothy. *Travels Through New England and New York* (circa 1800) 4 vol. (1969) Online at: vol 1 ^[121]; vol 2 ^[122]; vol 3 ^[123]; vol 4 ^[124]
- Hall, Donald, foreword, Feintuch, Burt and Watters, David H., editors, *Encyclopedia of New England* (2005)
- Karlsen, Carol F. *The Devil in the Shape of a Woman: Witchcraft in Colonial New England* (1998)
- Lilly, Lamberth. *History of New England* (1847) ^[125]
- Lockridge, Kenneth A. *A New England Town: The First Hundred Years: Dedham, Massachusetts, 1636–1736* (1985), new social history
- McPhetres, S. A. *A political manual for the campaign of 1868, for use in the New England states, containing the population and latest election returns of every town* (1868) ^[126]
- McWilliams, John. *New England's Crisis and Cultural Memory: Literature, Politics, History, Religion, 1620–1860*. (Cambridge Studies in American Literature and Culture, number 142.) New York: Cambridge University Press.
- Palfrey, John Gorham. *History of New England* (5 vol 1859–90) ^[127]
- Zimmerman, Joseph F. *The New England Town Meeting: Democracy in Action* (1999)
- New York: Atlas of Historical County Boundaries; John H. Long, Editor; Compiled by Kathryn Ford Thorne; A Project of the Dr. William M. Scholl Center for Family and Community History; The new Berry Library; Simon & Schuster; 1993.
- Contributors: U.S. Census Bureau. "Census Regions and Divisions of the United States" ^[128]PDF (1.06 MB). Retrieved May 11, 2005
- *The Washington Post*, Mass. Bill Requires Health Coverage ^[129]
- *The Guardian*, Movers and Shakers ^[130]

Further reading

- Weeden, William Babcock, *Economic and Social History of New England* ^[25], 1620–1789, Boston and New York : Houghton, Mifflin and company, 1890. 2 volumes. ISBN 0-217-70877-3
- Buell, Lawrence. *New England Literary Culture: From Revolution through Renaissance*. Cambridge University Press, 1986. A literary history of New England. ISBN 0-521-37801-X
- Chenoweth, James. *Oddity Odyssey: A Journey Through New England's Colorful Past*. Holt, 1996. Humorous travel guide. ISBN 0-8050-3671-7
- Muse, Vance. *The Smithsonian Guide to Historic America: Northern New England*. Stewart, Tabori & Chang, 1998. A photographic guide to historic sites in New England. ISBN 1-55670-635-9
- Wiencek, Henry. *The Smithsonian Guide to Historic America: Southern New England*. Stewart, Tabori & Chang, 1998. A photographic guide to historic sites in New England. ISBN 1-55670-633-2
- Beckius, Kim. *Everything Family Guide to New England: Where to eat, play, and stay in America's scenic and historic Northeast* Adams Media ISBN 1-59869-448-0
- Beckius, Kim. *Backroads of New England: Your Guide To New England's Most Scenic Backroad Adventures* ^[131]. Adams Media ISBN 0-89658-608-1
- Berman, Eleanor. *Eyewitness Travel Guides New England*. ISBN 0-7566-2697-8
- Ray Bartlett, Gregor Clark, Dan Eldridge, Brandon Presser. *New England Trips*. ISBN 1-74179-728-4
- *The Spiritual Traveler Boston and New England: A Guide to Sacred Sites and Peaceful Places*, Jana Riess, Published by HiddenSpring ISBN 1-58768-008-4

External links

- Political
 - New England Governors Conference ^[132]
 - New England Confederation Alliance ^[133]
- Historic
 - Historic New England ^[134]
 - Historical Homes - Antique Real Estate ^[135]
 - New England Articles of Confederation ^[136]
 - Charter of New England ^[137]
 - Historic First Parish Cemetery and Old Burial Yard ^[138]
- Maps
 - Historic USGS Maps of New England & NY ^[139]
 - of New England ^[140]. From the 1871 Atlas of Massachusetts by Walling and Gray.
- Miscellaneous
 - Flag of New England ^[141]
 - New England Music Archive ^[142]
 - National Network of Libraries of Medicine - New England Region ^[143]
 - Hartford-Springfield Economic Partnership ^[144]

Geographical coordinates: 44°12′20.00″N 70°18′23.13″W

References

- [1] "State & County QuickFacts" (<http://quickfacts.census.gov/qfd/index.html>). US Census Bureau. . Retrieved 2008-07-24.
- [2] "News Release: GDP by State" (<http://www.bea.gov/regional/gsp/action.cfm>). Bureau of Economic Analysis. . Retrieved 2010-07-22.
- [3] Edward O'Connor. "Alternate flags for New England" (<http://edward.oconnor.cx/2008/01/flags-of-new-england>). E. O'Connor. . Retrieved 2008-01-29.
- [4] David B. Martucci. "The New England Flag" (<http://www.midcoast.com/~martucci/flags/NEFlag.html>). D. Martucci. . Retrieved 2008-07-25.
- [5] 'Historical Flags of Our Ancestors'. "Flags of the Early North American Colonies and Explorers" (<http://www.loeser.us/flags/colonies.html>). .
- [6] "New England flags (U.S.)" (<http://www.crwflags.com/fotw/flags/us-neng.html>). Crwflags.com. . Retrieved 2008-11-07.
- [7] Bain, Angela Goebel; Manning, Lynne; and Mathews, Barbara. *Native Peoples in New England*. Retrieved July 21, 2010, from Pocumtuck Valley Memorial Association.
- [8] Paullin, Charles O.; *Atlas of the Historical Geography of the United States.*; Edited by John K. Wright; New York, New York and Washington, D.C.: Carnegie Institution of Washington and American Geographical Society of New York, 1932:Plate 42. ; Excellent section on International and interstate boundary disputes.
- [9] Swindler, William F., ed. *Sources and Documents of United States Constitutions*. 10 Volumes; Dobbs Ferry, New York; Oceana Publications, 1973-1979; Vol. 10; Pps. 17-23; The most complete and up-to-date compilation for the states.
- [10] Van Zandt, Franklin K.; *Boundaries of the United States and the Several States*; Geological Survey Professional Paper 909. Washington, D.C.; Government Printing Office; 1976. The standard compilation for its subject.; Page 92.
- [11] "In addition to claiming land for England and bringing the faith of the Church of England to the native peoples, each of the Virginia Companies was also enjoined both by the crown and its members to make a tidy profit by whatever means it found expedient." NPS.gov (<http://www.nps.gov/colo/Jthanout/TobaccoHistory.html>)
- [12] Woodard, Colin. *The Lobster Coast* (<http://www.colinwoodard.com/lobstercoast>). New York. Viking/Penguin, ISBN 0-670-03324-3, 2004, pp. 78-80
- [13] "The Virginia Company: Lecture Transcript One" (<http://www.learner.org/channel/workshops/primarysources/virginia/transcript01.html>). Annenberg Media. . Retrieved 2008-08-25.
- [14] "New England" (<http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=9055457>). Encyclopædia Britannica, Inc.. . Retrieved 2008-08-25.
- [15] State Street Trust Company. *Towns of New England and Old England* (<http://books.google.com/books?id=IbJLAAAAMAAJ&lpg=PA50&ots=NqatTBjODy&dq=richard+vines+landing+1616&pg=PA50#v=onepage&q=richard+vines+landing+1616&f=false>). Boston, 1921.
- [16] Swindler, William F., ed; *Sources and Documents of United States Constitutions*. 10 Volumes; Dobbs Ferry, New York; Oceana Publications, 1973-1979. Volume 5: Pages 16-26.
- [17] "...joint stock company organized in 1620 by a charter from the British crown with authority to colonize and govern the area now known as New England." New England, Council for. (2006). In Encyclopædia Britannica. Retrieved July 13, 2006, from Encyclopædia Britannica Premium Service: Britannica.com (<http://www.britannica.com/eb/article?tocId=9055458>)
- [18] Charles French and Scott Mitchell. *American Guide To U.S. Coins: The Most Up-to-Date Coin Prices Available*. Available Coin-collecting.info (<http://www.coin-collecting.info/American/early.html>) (Accessed August 14, 2006).
- [19] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1972). *The Oxford History of the American People*. New York City: Mentor. pp. 112. ISBN 0-451-62600-1.
- [20] O'Callaghan, E. B., ed; *Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York, Volumes 1 - 11.*; Albany, New York; 1853-1887 ; Volume 3: Page 537
- [21] Craven, Wesley Frank; *Colonies in Transition, 1660 – 1713.*;New York, New York: Harper and Row, 1968. Page 224.
- [22] Morris, Gerald E., and Kelly, Richard D., eds; *Maine Bicentennial Atlas: An Historical Survey*. Plate 11. Portland, Maine; Portland Historical Society; 1976.
- [23] (<http://www.slavenorth.com/newhampshire.htm>)
- [24] James Schouler, *History of the United States vol 1* (New York: Dodd, Mead & Company. 1891; copyright expired).
- [25] "New England" (<http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/411409/New-England>). Encyclopædia Britannica, Inc.. . Retrieved 2008-07-24.
- [26] "New England," Microsoft Encarta Online Encyclopedia 2006. Archived (http://web.archive.org/web/20061013041109/http://encarta.msn.com/readings_761573909/New_England.html) 2006-10-13
- [27] (<http://www.nps.gov/blac/historyculture/index.htm>)
- [28] Bagnall, William R. *The Textile Industries of the United States: Including Sketches and Notices of Cotton, Woolen, Silk, and Linen Manufacturers in the Colonial Period*. Vol. I. Pg 97. The Riverside Press, 1893.
- [29] Dublin, Thomas. "Lowell Millhands." *Transforming Women's Work*. Ithaca: Cornell UP. 77-118.
- [30] "The Story of the World Record Wind" (<http://www.mountwashington.org/about/visitor/recordwind.php>). Mount Washington Observatory. . Retrieved 2007-08-13.
- [31] "city-data.com" (<http://www.city-data.com/forum/attachments/weather/12007d1198280484-best-climate-humans-us-climate-zones-map.png>). .

- [32] "New England's Fall Foliage" (<http://www.discovernewengland.org/foliage/index.shtml>). Discover New England. . Retrieved 2007-08-13.
- [33] New England Climate Initiative. Available at Unh.edu (<http://www.neci.sr.unh.edu/necwaq.html#4>) (Accessed July 26, 2006).
- [34] Adams, Glenn (February 11, 2009). *Maine ties Vt. for record low temperature*. Burlington Free Press.
- [35] Steinbicker, Earl (2000). *50 one day adventures—Massachusetts, Rhode Island, Connecticut, Vermont, Maine, and New Hampshire*.. Hastings House/Daytrips Publishers. p. 7. ISBN 0803820089.
- [36] http://factfinder.census.gov/servlet/ADPTable?_bm=y&-geo_id=03000US1&-qr_name=ACS_2008_3YR_G00_DP3YR5&-context=adp&-ds_name=&-tree_id=3308&-_lang=en&-redoLog=false&-format=
- [37] http://factfinder.census.gov/servlet/ADPTable?_bm=y&-geo_id=03000US1&-qr_name=ACS_2008_3YR_G00_DP3YR2&-context=adp&-ds_name=&-tree_id=3308&-_lang=en&-redoLog=false&-format=
- [38] "New England Population by State: 1800 - 2000" (http://www.planning.state.ri.us/census/pdf_files/pdf/NE1800-2000.PDF) (PDF). Rhode Island Division of Planning. . Retrieved 2008-08-25.
- [39] "Indiana, Florida counties tops in divorce". Burlington, Vermont: Burlington Free Press. 25 September 2009. pp. 3A.
- [40] "Lifestyle Statistics > Divorce Rate (most recent) by state" (http://www.statemaster.com/graph/lif_div_rat-lifestyle-divorce-rate). Statemaster.com. . Retrieved 2010-02-06.
- [41] US Census figures (http://www.allcountries.org/us/census/37_urban_and_rural_population_and_by.html)
- [42] U.S. Census Bureau (http://www.census.gov/population/estimates/metro_general/2006/CBSA-EST2006-alldata.csv) - Metropolitan and micropolitan statistical area population and estimated components of change: April 1, 2000 to July 1, 2006
- [43] "Annual Estimates of the Population of Combined Statistical Areas: April 1, 2000 to July 1, 2007" (http://www.census.gov/population/estimates/metro_general/2007/CSA-EST2007-alldata.csv) (CSV). *2007 Population Estimates*. United States Census Bureau, Population Division. 2008-03-27. . Retrieved 2008-04-02.
- [44] "Population Estimates for Places over 100,000: 2000 to 2008" (<http://www.census.gov/popest/cities/SUB-EST2008.html>). US Census Bureau. . Retrieved 2009-08-08.
- [45] Ebbert, Stephanie (2008-12-05). "Revision puts population estimate for Hub over 600,000" (http://www.boston.com/news/local/massachusetts/articles/2008/12/05/revision_puts_population_estimate_for_hub_over_600000/). Boston Globe. . Retrieved 2008-12-05.
- [46] "Commonwealth Communities" (http://www.mass.gov/?pageID=mg2terminal&L=3&L0=Home&L1=State+Government&L2=Local+Government&sid=massgov2&b=terminalcontent&f=cc_landing&csid=massgov2). Commonwealth of Massachusetts. 2000. . Retrieved 2009-11-01.
- [47] Population Division, U.S. Census Bureau. "Combined Statistical Areas and Component Core Based Statistical Areas, December 2005" (http://www.census.gov/population/estimates/metro_general/List6.txt). . Retrieved 2006-06-15.
- [48] Fahrenthold, David A. (April 5, 2006), "Mass. Bill Requires Health Coverage" (<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2006/04/04/AR2006040401937.html>), *The Washington Post*, p. A01, retrieved December 6, 2006
- [49] "Healthiest States, 2007" (<http://www.infoplease.com/ipa/A0921974.html>). Pearson Education. . Retrieved 2008-07-25.
- [50] Mike Stobbe. "Health insurance lags most in Southwest, CDC says" (http://news.aol.com/health/story/_a/health-insurance-lags-most-in-southwest/n20080625120609990013). AOL LLC. . Retrieved 2008-07-25.
- [51] Stobbs (Associated Press), Mike (1 October 2009). "Drug deaths overtake traffic fatalities in 16 states". Burlington, Vermont: Burlington Free Press. pp. 7A.
- [52] "Mississippi is the fattest state for 3rd straight year, Colorado still leanest, D.C. loses weight" (<http://calorielab.com/news/2008/07/02/fattest-states-2008/>). CalorieLab, Inc.. . Retrieved 2008-07-18.
- [53] staff, wire reports (January 23, 2009). *Vt. has few uninsured motorists*. Burlington Free Press.
- [54] "Health care services". Melbourne, Florida: Florida Today. 1 May 2009. pp. 10C.
- [55] "Hartford Is No Longer the Insurance Capital," *New York Times*. Available at: (<http://www.nytimes.com/2003/11/21/nyregion/21HART.html>) (Accessed 2010-07-21).
- [56] "Background on the New England Economy (Archived)" (<http://web.archive.org/web/20020919185248/http://www.buyusa.gov/newengland/background.html>). U.S. Department of Commerce. .
- [57] "Blackstone River Valley National Heritage Corridor — History & Culture (U.S. National Park Service)" (<http://www.nps.gov/blac/historyculture/index.htm>). Department of the Interior. . Retrieved 2008-09-21.
- [58] Bureau of Economic Analysis. Available at: Bea.gov (<http://www.bea.gov/regional/gsp/action.cfm>) (Accessed 2010-07-21).
- [59] Rich, Jack C (1988). *Materials and Methods of Sculpture*. Dover Publications.
- [60] Singer, Stephen (9 September 2010). "UConn study says Vermont costliest for manufacturers" (<http://www.burlingtonfreepress.com/article/20100907/NEWS01/100908037/1003/UConn-study-finds-Vt.-most-expensive-for-manufacturers>). Burlington, Vermont: Burlington Free Press. pp. 6B. .
- [61] U.S. Department of Agriculture, National Agricultural Statistics Service, available at: http://www.nass.usda.gov/Statistics_by_State/Ag_Overview/AgOverview_ME.pdfPDF (34.3 KB)
- [62] U.S. Department of Agriculture, National Agricultural Statistics Service. Available at: http://www.nass.usda.gov/Statistics_by_State/Ag_Overview/AgOverview_VT.pdfPDF (34.1 KB)
- [63] U.S. Department of Agriculture, National Agricultural Statistics Service. Available at: http://www.nass.usda.gov/Statistics_by_State/Ag_Overview/AgOverview_CT.pdfPDF (34.3 KB)

- [64] U.S. Department of Agriculture, National Agricultural Statistics Service. Available at: http://www.nass.usda.gov/Statistics_by_State/Ag_Overview/AgOverview_MA.pdfPDF (34.5 KB)
- [65] "Energy Consumption: Red State and Blue State Comparisons" (<http://www.sustainablemiddleclass.com/energy-consumption.html>). sustainablemiddleclass.com. . Retrieved 2008-06-26.
- [66] <http://www.businessweek.com/ap/financialnews/D9CJVKCO1.htm>
- [67] Hemmingway, Sam (July 20, 2008). *Nukes by the numbers*. Burlington Free Press.
- [68] "Electricity Rate Comparison by State" (<http://www.neo.ne.gov/statshtml/115.htm>). Government of Nebraska. . Retrieved 2008-08-20.
- [69] "New England — Labor Force Statistics" (http://www.bls.gov/xg_shells/ro1xg02.htm#lf). U.S. Dept. of Labor. . Retrieved 2010-07-21.
- [70] "Poverty: 1999" (<http://www.census.gov/prod/2003pubs/c2kbr-19.pdf>) (PDF). US Census Bureau. . Retrieved 2008-10-28.
- [71] "New England has the Highest Increase in Income Disparity in the Nation" (http://www.carseyinstitute.unh.edu/documents/IncomeInequality_final.pdf). The Carsey Institute: University of New Hampshire. . Retrieved 2007-06-06.
- [72] Census.gov (http://factfinder.census.gov/servlet/GRTTable?_bm=y&-geo_id=null&-_box_head_nbr=R1701&-ds_name=ACS_2008_1YR_G00_&-_lang=en&-format=US-30&-CONTEXT=grt)
- [73] History of the United States of America, by Henry William Elson, The MacMillan Company, New York, 1904. Chapter VI p. 127–130. Available at: Usgen.net.org (http://www.usgenet.org/usa/topic/colonial/book/chap6_3.html) (Accessed July 19, 2006).
- [74] Woodward, W^m McKenzie. *Guide to Providence Architecture*. 1st ed. 2003: United States. p135.
- [75] "School Integration in Boston: Introduction." Available at: <http://www.watson.org/~lisa/blackhistory/school-integration/boston/index.html> (Accessed July 19, 2006)
- [76] Salzman, Avi (2005-12-18). "A Laboratory For Liberals?" (<http://query.nytimes.com/gst/fullpage.html?res=9C0DE2D61630F93BA25751C1A9639C8B63&sec=&spon=&pagewanted=print>). New York Times. . Retrieved 2010-07-20.
- [77] "New England grapples with first execution" (<http://www.concordmonitor.com/article/new-england-grapples-with-first-execution>). Concord Monitor. 2005-05-13. . Retrieved 2010-07-20.
- [78] Grynbaum, Michael M. (2006-06-08). "Gregg cites states' rights in voting against amendment" (http://www.boston.com/news/nation/articles/2006/06/08/gregg_cites_states_rights_in_voting_against_amendment/). Boston Globe. . Retrieved 2010-07-20.
- [79] Christopher Keating. "State Democrats Have Veto-Proof Majorities" (<http://www.courant.com/news/local/hc-vetoproof1109.artnov09,0,163486.story?coll=hc-headlines-local>). Hartford Courant. . Retrieved 2007-11-15.
- [80] "StateVote 2006" (<http://www.ncsl.org/statevote/StateVote2006.htm#>). *State Legislatures Magazine*. National Conference of State Legislatures. . Retrieved 2006-11-15.
- [81] "Connecticut: The Slow Death of the State G.O.P." (<http://www.nytimes.com/2006/11/12/opinion/nyregionopinions/CT-elections.html?ex=1164344400&en=ed6cd6958897ed95&ei=5070&emc=eta1>). New York Times. 2006-11-12. . Retrieved 2007-11-15.
- [82] "2006 Political Party Breakdown by State" (<http://www.thegreenpapers.com/G06/PPBDTraditional.phtml>). The Green Papers. . Retrieved 2006-07-19.
- [83] "Election Center 2008" (<http://www.cnn.com/ELECTION/2008/>). CNN. . Retrieved 2008-10-04.
- [84] "Candidates Face Off At St. Anselm's College" (<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2008/01/07/politics/uwire/main3684304.shtml>). *CBS News*. 2008-01-07. .
- [85] "Election Center 2008 - Election & Politics News from CNN.com" (<http://www.cnn.com/ELECTION/2008/debates/democrats/index.html>). *CNN*. . Retrieved 2010-05-20.
- [86] Michael Kenney. Tracking the protest movements that had roots in New England (http://www.boston.com/ae/books/articles/2009/12/30/beyond_vietnam_tracks_protest_movements_with_roots_in_new_england/) *The Boston Globe*, December 30, 2009.
- [87] "Top 5 highest and lowest states for property taxes" (<http://realestate.aol.com/tax-advice/highest-and-lowest-property-tax-states?icid=main>). realestate.aol.com. 2010-03-16. .
- [88] De Tocqueville, Alexis. *Democracy in America*. Quotation attributed at (http://xroads.virginia.edu/~HYPER/DETOC/1_ch13.htm) (Accessed July 20, 2010).
- [89] Madison, James. *Federalist No. 55*. Quotation attributed at <http://www.ilsr.org/newrules/gov/townmtg.html> (Accessed July 19, 2006).
- [90] See Harvard lecturer Robert I. Rotberg review *Real Democracy: the New England town meeting and how it works* at Democraciaparticipativa.net (<http://democraciaparticipativa.net/mambo/content/view/79/36/>) (Accessed July 19, 2006) (**Spanish**), (**English**).
- [91] "Death Penalty Information Center" (<http://www.deathpenaltyinfo.org/state/>), Deathpenaltyinfo.org, retrieved July 19, 2006
- [92] "Supreme Court Lifts Order Blocking Connecticut Execution" (<http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,145681,00.html>), Fox News, January 29, 2005, retrieved July 19, 2006, "New Hampshire has not executed anyone since 1939 and has no one on death row. Seven inmates are waiting to die in Connecticut, which conducted New England's last execution in 1960."
- [93] "Prepping for a Party," *Boston Globe*. Retrieved at: http://www.boston.com/lifestyle/fashion/articles/2010/07/01/prepping_for_a_party/(Accessed 2010-07-21).
- [94] http://www.usnews.com/listings/high-schools/maine/the_maine_school_of_science_and_mathematics
- [95] "She graduated from the elite Boston Latin School, the oldest high school in America, in 1999." Taken from the *New York Post*, available at Nypost.com (<http://www.nypost.com/news/regionalnews/64304.htm>) (Accessed July 19, 2006).
- [96] "Portland High is the second oldest operating public high school in the United States" Taken from the *Portland High School Website*, available at (<http://www.phsbulldogs.org/>) (Accessed December 23, 2009).

- [97] "FRBB: New England Economic Review" (<http://www.bos.frb.org/economic/neer/neer.htm>). Federal Reserve Bank of Boston. . Retrieved 2008-07-25.
- [98] McWilliams, John P. *New England's Crises and Cultural Memory*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2004. Available at: ([http://books.google.com/books?id=zesIMXUecgkC&printsec=frontcover&dq="new+england"+cultural+identity&source=bl&ots=qG6HSBrch2&sig=yOp5yIF4oCPkWnhHM1O6d3u-q9s&hl=en&ei=WsBHTljGJMT38AbLIMn8BA&sa=X&oi=book_result&ct=result&resnum=2&ved=0CBYQ6AEwATge#v=onepage&q="new+england"+cultural+identity&f=false](http://books.google.com/books?id=zesIMXUecgkC&printsec=frontcover&dq=)) (Accessed 2010-07-22).
- [99] David Hackett Fischer, *Albion's Seed: Four British Folkways in America* (Oxford University Press US, 1991) 30-50 (http://books.google.com/books?id=jMNyioKp7YQC&source=gbs_navlinks_s)
- [100] "New England Population History" (<http://www.brown.edu/Research/Earthlab/lulchistory/nepopulationgrowth.htm>). Brown University. . Retrieved 2008-08-26.
- [101] "State of the States: Importance of Religion" (<http://www.gallup.com/poll/114022/state-states-importance-religion.aspx>). Gallup. . Retrieved 2010-02-09.
- [102] Metcalf, Allan. *How We Talk: American Regional English Today*. (http://www.houghtonmifflinbooks.com/epub/how_we_talk.shtml). Houghton Mifflin. .
- [103] "New England's best ice cream" (http://boston.com/travel/explorene/specials/summer/gallery/new_england_ice_cream/). The Boston Globe. 2007-04-27. . Retrieved 2008-01-14.
- [104] "Surviving the New England Winter: You Scream, I Scream, Ice Cream!" (<http://media.www.harbus.org/media/storage/paper343/news/2005/12/05/Ae/Surviving.The.New.England.Winter.You.Scream.I.Scream.Ice.Cream-1120462.shtml>). The Harvard Harbus. . Retrieved 2008-01-14.
- [105] "History of Candlepin Bowling" (<http://www.masscandlepin.com/id14.html>). Massachusetts Bowling Association. . Retrieved 2007-08-23.
- [106] New England Cable News. Available at Boston.com (<http://www.boston.com/news/necn/About/>) (Accessed July 19, 2006).
- [107] New England Sports Network. Available at Boston.com (<http://www.boston.com/sports/nesn/aboutus/FAQ/>) (Accessed July 19, 2006).
- [108] The Hartford Courant-Older Than the Nation : Courant.com (<http://www.courant.com/about/custom/thc/thc-history,0,1855918.htmlstory>), Accessed June 12, 2009.
- [109] What's So Funny?. Available at (http://www.boston.com/news/globe/magazine/articles/2004/01/25/whats_so_funny/) (Accessed January 27, 2010).
- [110] "New England" (http://www.salon.com/books/literary_guide/2006/06/29/new_england/). Encyclopædia Britannica, Inc.. . Retrieved 2010-01-18.
- [111] Mary Bellis. "History of Basketball" (<http://inventors.about.com/library/inventors/blbasketball.htm>). About.com. . Retrieved 2008-10-28.
- [112] "History Of Volleyball" (<http://www.volleyball.org/history.html>). Volleyball World Wide. . Retrieved 2008-10-28.
- [113] http://www.profootballresearchers.org/Articles/Camp_And_Followers.pdf
- [114] "In marathoning, it has a foothold - History means Boston can give any race in the world a run for its money" by John Powers, *The Boston Globe*, April 10, 2005
- [115] "New Haven Travel Guide" (http://uk.holidaysguide.yahoo.com/p-travelguide-149985-new_haven_introduction-i). wcities. . Retrieved 2007-12-04.
- [116] "Money Magazine: Best places to live 2006: Top 100 1-25" (<http://money.cnn.com/magazines/moneymag/bplive/2006/top100/>). Cable News Network. . Retrieved 2008-10-26.
- [117] eagletribune.com (http://www.eagletribune.com/punewshh/local_story_072061531.html?keyword=secondarystory).
- [118] eagletribune.com (http://www.eagletribune.com/punewshh/local_story_069070842.html?keyword=secondarystory).
- [119] <http://www.dinsdoc.com/adams-1-0a.htm>
- [120] <http://chla.library.cornell.edu/cgi/t/text/text-idx?c=chla;idno=2931364>
- [121] <http://www-gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/cgi-bin/digbib.cgi?PPN244525439>
- [122] <http://dz-srv1.sub.uni-goettingen.de/sub/digbib/loader?did=D6116>
- [123] <http://dz-srv1.sub.uni-goettingen.de/sub/digbib/loader?did=D6784>
- [124] <http://dz-srv1.sub.uni-goettingen.de/sub/digbib/loader?did=D6003>
- [125] <http://www.antiquebooks.net/readpage.html>
- [126] <http://www.hti.umich.edu/cgi/t/text/text-idx?c=moa;idno=ADH0309>
- [127] <http://www.hti.umich.edu/cgi/t/text/text-idx?c=moa;idno=AJA1967>
- [128] http://www.census.gov/geo/www/us_regdiv.pdf
- [129] <http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2006/04/04/AR2006040401937.html>
- [130] <http://travel.guardian.co.uk/activities/culture/story/0,7447,409938,00.html>
- [131] <http://www.backroadsnewengland.com/>
- [132] <http://www.negc.org/>
- [133] <http://www.Newenglandconfederationalliance.org>
- [134] <http://www.HistoricNewEngland.org>
- [135] <http://www.historical-home.com>

- [136] http://religiousfreedom.lib.virginia.edu/sacred/colonies_of_ne_1643.html
- [137] <http://www.yale.edu/lawweb/avalon/states/mass01.htm>
- [138] <http://www.firstparishcemetery.org>
- [139] <http://docs.unh.edu/nhtopos/nhtopos.htm>
- [140] http://www.salemdeeds.com/atlas_pages.asp?ImageName=PAGE_0006_0007.jpg&atlastype=MassWorld&atlastown=&atlas=MASSACHUSETTS+1871&atlas_desc=MASSACHUSETTS+1871&pageprefix=Map
- [141] <http://www.midcoast.com/~martucci/flags/NEFlag.html>
- [142] <http://www.americanmusicpreservation.com/nema.htm>
- [143] <http://nmlm.gov/ner/>
- [144] <http://www.hartfordspringfield.com/>

Pilgrims

In the United States the word "Pilgrims" usually refers to the English settlers of New England, who celebrated the "First Thanksgiving" with the Native Americans in 1621.

A **pilgrim** (lat. peregrinus) is one who undertakes a pilgrimage, literally 'far afield'. This is traditionally a visit to a place of some religious or historic significance; often a considerable distance is traveled. Examples include a Christian, Jew, or a Muslim visiting Jerusalem.



Pilgrim by Gheorghe Tattarescu.

History

Pilgrims and the making of pilgrimages are common in many religions, including the faiths in ancient Egypt, Persia in the Mithraic period, India, China, and Japan. The Greek and Roman customs of consulting the gods at local oracles, such as those at Dodona or Delphi, both in Greece, are widely known. In Greece, pilgrimages could either be personal or state-sponsored.^[1]

In the early period of Hebrew history, pilgrims traveled to Shiloh, Dan, Bethel, and eventually Jerusalem, a practice followed by other Abrahamic religions. While many religious pilgrims travel toward a specific destination, a physical location is not a necessity. One group of pilgrims in early Celtic Christianity were the *Peregrinari Pro Christ*, (Pilgrims for Christ), or "white martyrs". They left their homes to wander in the world.^[2] This sort of pilgrimage was an ascetic religious practice, as the pilgrim left the security of home and the clan for an unknown destination, in complete trust of Divine Providence. These travels often resulted in the founding of new abbeys and spreading Christianity among the pagan population in Britain as well as in continental Europe.



An Indian pilgrim in Gangasagar in West Bengal, India

Modern era

Many religions still espouse pilgrimage as a spiritual activity. The great Islamic pilgrimage to Mecca (now in Saudi Arabia), is obligatory for every able Muslim. Other Islamic devotional pilgrimages, particularly to the tombs of Shia Imams or Sufi saints, are also popular across the Islamic world.

A modern phenomenon is the cultural pilgrimage, which while also about personal journey, involves a secular response. Destinations for such pilgrims can include historic sites of national or cultural importance, and can be defined as places "of cultural significance: an artist's home, the location of a pivotal event or an iconic destination."^[3]

An example might be a baseball fan visiting Cooperstown, New York. Destinations for cultural pilgrims include examples such as Auschwitz concentration camp, Gettysburg Battlefield, the Ernest Hemingway House or even Disneyland.^[3] Cultural pilgrims may also travel on religious pilgrimage routes, such as the Way of St. James, with the perspective of making it a historic or architectural tour rather than a religious experience.^[4]

Secular pilgrims also exist under communist regimes. These devotional but strictly secular pilgrims visited locations such as the Mausoleum of Lenin or Mausoleum of Mao Zedong, or the Birthplace of Karl Marx. Such visits were sometimes state-sponsored.

Notable pilgrims

Many national and international leaders have gone on pilgrimages for both personal and political reasons.

- Bridget of Sweden
- Columba
- Egeria
- Mahatma Gandhi^[5]
- Ruslan Gelayev
- Godric of Finchale
- Tenzin Gyatso, 14th Dalai Lama and Rangjung Rigpe Dorje
- Ignatius of Loyola
- Judah HaLevi
- Pope John Paul II
- Mustapha Kartali
- Margery Kempe
- Junichiro Koizumi
- Malcolm X
- Mansa Musa



Japanese Prime Minister Junichiro Koizumi, like many fans of Elvis Presley, visited Graceland



Pope John Paul II was known as the "pilgrim pope" for his travels.

Literature

- Documentation, of a modern pilgrimage to Rome ^[6]. Kerschbaum & Gattinger, Via Francigena. DVD. Vienna: Verlag EUROVIA, 2005. ISBN 3200005009

External links

- Pilgrims and Pilgrimage - An Online Teaching and Learning Resource ^[7]
- The Pilgrimage to Santiago de Compostela Wiki ^[8]
- All about Pilgrimage and Ways in Europe from the EUROVIA Association ^[9]
- Way of A Pilgrim ^[10] Modern Christian pilgrim loosely based on the Russian Orthodox classic *The Way of A Pilgrim*
- How to be a pilgrim ^[11] Theory & Practice
- Pilgrimages to Jerusalem ^[12] Descriptions of pilgrimages to Jerusalem from the 3rd-20th centuries
- Medieval Pilgrims' Clothing ^[13] Illustrations of 13th-16th century pilgrims, and links to photos of 16th century clothing made for pilgrimage
- Account of pilgrimage to Nidaros (Trondheim) in Norway on Olav's Way. With useful page about kit. ^[14]
- Pilgrim Society from Canada ^[15]

References

- [1] Hanges, James Constantine (July 2000). "Pilgrims and Pilgrimage in Ancient Greece by Matthew Dillon" ([http://links.jstor.org/sici?sici=0022-4189\(200007\)80:3<543:PAPIAG>2.0.CO;2-9](http://links.jstor.org/sici?sici=0022-4189(200007)80:3<543:PAPIAG>2.0.CO;2-9)). *The Journal of Religion* **80** (3): 543–545. doi:10.1086/490704. . Retrieved 2008-03-11.
- [2] "The Celtic Saints" (<http://www.heartoglory.com/celtic/celtic-saints.php>). *Heart O' Glory* (<http://www.heartoglory.com>). 2007. . Retrieved 2007-10-23.
- [3] Welsch, Chris (January 3, 2007). "Travelers define such a pilgrimage in many different ways" (<http://www.startribune.com/lifestyle/travel/11279306.html>). *Star Tribune*. . Retrieved 2008-03-11.
- [4] "Cultural Pilgrimage to Compostela" (<http://www.circaterras.com/Tours-Heritage-Culture-Spain/Santiago-Compostela.htm>). *Circa Tours* (<http://www.circaterras.com/>). February 17, 2008. . Retrieved 2008-03-11.
- [5] Kumar, Nirmal (May 1954). "My Days with Gandhi" ([http://links.jstor.org/sici?sici=0002-9602\(195405\)59:6<597:MDWG>2.0.CO;2-E](http://links.jstor.org/sici?sici=0002-9602(195405)59:6<597:MDWG>2.0.CO;2-E)). *The American Journal of Sociology* **59** (6): 597–598. doi:10.1086/221466. . Retrieved 2007-10-23.
- [6] http://www.eurovia.tv/home/component/page,shop.product_details/flypage,shop.flypage/product_id,21/category_id,8/manufacture_id,0/option,com_virtuemart/Itemid,170/lang,en/
- [7] <http://www.york.ac.uk/projects/pilgrimage>
- [8] <http://www.pilgrim-wiki.com>
- [9] http://www.eurovia.tv/home/component/option,com_frontpage/Itemid,44/lang,en
- [10] <http://www.wayofapilgrim.com>
- [11] <http://www.vwsp.eu>
- [12] <http://chass.colostate-pueblo.edu/history/seminar/seminar97.html>
- [13] <http://www.larsdatter.com/pilgrims.htm>
- [14] <http://www.ancientmusic.co.uk/hobby/Norway>
- [15] <http://www.pilgrimsociety.com>

War of 1812

The **War of 1812** was a military conflict fought between the forces of the United States of America and those of the British Empire^[1] . The Americans declared war in 1812 for a number of reasons, including trade restrictions, impressment of American merchant sailors into the Royal Navy, British support of American Indian tribes against American expansion, and the humiliation of American honor. Until 1814, the British Empire adopted a defensive strategy, repelling multiple American invasions of the provinces of Upper and Lower Canada. However, the Americans won control of Lake Erie in 1813, seized parts of western Ontario, and destroyed the power of Britain's Indian allies both in Canada and in the Southwest. With the defeat of Napoleon in 1814, the British adopted a more aggressive strategy, sending in large combat armies. British victory at the Battle of Bladensburg in August 1814 allowed the British to capture and burn Washington, D.C. American victories in September 1814 and January 1815 repulsed British invasions of New York and New Orleans.

The war was fought in four theatres: Warships and privateers of both sides attacked each other's merchant ships. The British blockaded the Atlantic coast of the U.S. and mounted large-scale raids in the later stages of the war. Battles were also fought on the frontier, which ran along the Great Lakes and Saint Lawrence River and separated the U.S. from Upper and Lower Canada, and along the coast of the Gulf of Mexico. During the war, the Americans and British invaded each other's territory. These invasions were unsuccessful or temporary. At the end of the war, both sides occupied parts of the other's territory, but these areas were restored by the Treaty of Ghent.

In the U.S., battles such the Battle of New Orleans and the earlier successful defense of Baltimore (which inspired the lyrics of the U.S. national anthem, The Star-Spangled Banner) produced a sense of euphoria over a "second war of independence" against Britain. It ushered in an "Era of Good Feelings", in which the partisan animosity that had once verged on treason practically vanished. Canada also emerged from the war with a heightened sense of national feeling and solidarity. Britain regarded the war as a sideshow to the Napoleonic Wars raging in Europe; it welcomed an era of peaceful relations and trade with the United States.

Reasons for the war

The United States declared war on Britain for a number of reasons.

Origins of The War of 1812
Chesapeake–Leopard Affair
Orders in Council (1807)
Embargo Act of 1807
Non-Intercourse Act
Macon's Bill Number 2
Tecumseh's War
Henry letters
War Hawks
Rule of 1756
Monroe–Pinkney Treaty
Little Belt Affair

Trade tensions

In 1807, Britain introduced a series of trade restrictions to impede on-going American trade with France, with which Britain was at war. The U.S. contested these restrictions as illegal under international law.^[2]

The British did not wish to allow the Americans to trade with France, regardless of their theoretical neutral rights to do so. As author Reginald Horsman explains, "a large section of influential British opinion, both in the government and in the country, thought that America presented a threat to British maritime supremacy."^[3]

The American merchant marine had come close to doubling between 1802 and 1810, making it by far the largest neutral fleet. Britain was the largest trading partner, receiving 80% of all U.S. cotton and 50% of all other U.S. exports. The British public and press were resentful of the growing mercantile and commercial competition.^[4] The United States' view was that Britain was in violation of a neutral nation's right to trade with others it saw fit.

Impressment

During the Napoleonic Wars, the Royal Navy expanded to 175 ships of the line and 600 ships overall, requiring 140,000 sailors.^[5] While the Royal Navy could man its ships with volunteers in peacetime, in war, it competed with merchant shipping and privateers for a small pool of experienced sailors and turned to impressment when it was unable to man ships with volunteers alone. A sizeable number of sailors (estimated to be as many as 11,000 in 1805) in the United States merchant navy were Royal Navy veterans or deserters who had left for better pay and conditions.^[6] The Royal Navy went after them by intercepting and searching U.S. merchant ships for deserters. Such actions, especially the Chesapeake–Leopard Affair, incensed the Americans. Americans saw impressment as a particular outrage, because it represented an infringement of the national sovereignty and a denial of America's ability to naturalise foreigners.^[7]

The United States believed that British deserters had a right to become United States citizens. Britain did not recognise naturalised United States citizenship, so in addition to recovering deserters, it considered United States citizens born British liable for impressment. Exacerbating the situation was the widespread use of forged identity papers by sailors. This made it all the more difficult for the Royal Navy to distinguish Americans from non-Americans and led it to impress some Americans who had never been British. (Some gained freedom on appeal.)^[8] American anger at impressment grew when British frigates stationed themselves just outside U.S. harbors in U.S. territorial waters and searched ships for contraband and impressed men in view of U.S. shores.^[9] "Free trade and sailors' rights" was a rallying cry for the United States throughout the conflict.

Indian raids

Britain's military support of Native Americans, led by Tecumseh, who were attacking American settlers moving into the Northwest further aggravated tensions.^[10] Indian raids hindered the expansion of U.S. into potentially valuable farmlands in the Northwest Territory, comprising the modern states of Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and Wisconsin.^[11]

The British also had the long-standing goal of creating a large "neutral" Indian state that would cover much of Ohio, Indiana and Michigan. They made the demand as late as the fall of 1814 at the peace conference, but lost control of western Ontario at key battles on Lake Erie, thus giving the Americans control of the proposed neutral zone.^{[12] [13]}

United States expansionism

American expansion into the Northwest Territory (the modern states of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan, Illinois and Wisconsin) was being obstructed by indigenous leaders like Tecumseh, who were supplied and encouraged by the British. Americans on the western frontier demanded that interference be stopped.^[14] Before 1940, some historians held that United States expansionism into Canada was also a reason for the war; however, one subsequent historian wrote,

"Almost all accounts of the 1811–1812 period have stressed the influence of a youthful band, denominated War Hawks, on Madison's policy. According to the standard picture, these men were a rather wild and exuberant group enraged by Britain's maritime practices, certain that the British were encouraging the Indians and convinced that Canada would be an easy conquest and a choice addition to the national domain. Like all stereotypes, there is some truth in this tableau; however, inaccuracies predominate. First, Perkins has shown that those favoring war were older than those opposed. Second, the lure of the Canadas has been played down by most recent investigators".^[15] Some Canadian historians propounded the notion in the early 20th century, and it survives in public opinion in Ontario.^[16]

According to Stagg (1981) and Stagg (1983), Madison and his advisers believed that conquest of Canada would be easy and that economic coercion would force the British to come to terms by cutting off the food supply for their West Indies colonies. Furthermore, possession of Canada would be a valuable bargaining chip. Frontiersmen demanded the seizure of Canada not because they wanted the land, but because the British were thought to be arming the Indians and thereby blocking settlement of the West.^[17] ^[18] As Horsman concluded, "The idea of conquering Canada had been present since at least 1807 as a means of forcing England to change her policy at sea. The conquest of Canada was primarily a means of waging war, not a reason for starting it."^[19] Hickey flatly stated, "The desire to annex Canada did not bring on the war".^[20] Brown (1964) concluded, "The purpose of the Canadian expedition was to serve negotiation, not to annex Canada."^[21] Burt, a leading Canadian scholar, agreed completely, noting that Foster—the British minister to Washington—also rejected the argument that annexation of Canada was a war goal.^[22]

The majority of the inhabitants of Upper Canada (Ontario) were either exiles from the United States (United Empire Loyalists) or postwar American immigrants. The Loyalists were hostile to union with the U.S., while the other settlers seem to have been uninterested. The Canadian colonies were thinly populated and only lightly defended by the British Army. Americans then believed that many in Upper Canada would rise up and greet a United States invading army as liberators, which did not happen. One reason American forces retreated after one successful battle inside Canada was that they could not obtain supplies from the locals.^[23] But the possibility of local assistance suggested an easy conquest, as former President Thomas Jefferson seemed to believe in 1812: "The acquisition of Canada this year, as far as the neighborhood of Quebec, will be a mere matter of marching, and will give us the experience for the attack on Halifax, the next and final expulsion of England from the American continent."

Some British officials – and some dissident Americans – charged that the goal of the war was to annex part of Canada, but they did not specify which part. The states nearest Canada strongly opposed the war.^[24]

Declaration of war

On June 1, 1812, President James Madison gave a speech to the U.S. Congress, recounting American grievances against Great Britain, though not specifically calling for a declaration of war. After Madison's speech, the House of Representatives quickly voted (79 to 49) to declare war, and the Senate by 19 to 13. The conflict formally began on June 18, 1812 when Madison signed the measure into law. This was the first time that the United States had declared war on another nation, and the Congressional vote would prove to be the closest vote to declare war in American history. None of the 39 Federalists in Congress voted in favor of the war; critics of war subsequently referred to it as "Mr. Madison's War."^[25]

The declaration of war was passed by the smallest margin recorded on a war vote in the United States Congress.^[26] On May 11, Prime Minister Spencer Perceval was shot and killed by an assassin, resulting in a change of the British government, putting Lord Liverpool in power. Liverpool wanted a more practical relationship with the United States. He issued a repeal of the Orders in Council, but the U.S. was unaware of this, as it took three weeks for the news to cross the Atlantic.^[26]

Course of the war

Although the outbreak of the war had been preceded by years of angry diplomatic dispute, neither side was ready for war when it came. Britain was heavily engaged in the Napoleonic Wars, most of the British Army was engaged in the Peninsular War (in Spain), and the Royal Navy was compelled to blockade most of the coast of Europe. The number of British regular troops present in Canada in July 1812 was officially stated to be 6,034, supported by Canadian militia.^[27] Throughout the war, the British Secretary of State for War and the Colonies was the Earl of Bathurst. For the first two years of the war, he could spare few troops to reinforce North America and urged the commander in chief in North America (Lieutenant General Sir George Prevost) to maintain a defensive strategy. The naturally cautious Prevost followed these instructions, concentrating on defending Lower Canada at the expense of Upper Canada (which was more vulnerable to American attacks) and allowing few offensive actions. In the final year of the war, large numbers of veteran British soldiers became available after the abdication of Napoleon. Prevost launched a major invasion of New York State, but mishandled it and was forced to retreat after the British lost the Battle of Plattsburgh in September 1814. He died in London awaiting his court martial.^[28]

The United States was not prepared to prosecute a war, for President Madison assumed that the state militias would easily seize Canada and negotiations would follow. In 1812, the regular army consisted of fewer than 12,000 men. Congress authorised the expansion of the army to 35,000 men, but the service was voluntary and unpopular; it offered poor pay, and there were very few trained and experienced officers, at least initially.^[29] The militia objected to serving outside their home states, were not amenable to discipline, and performed poorly against British forces when outside of their home state. The Navy had few warships on the Great Lakes, and the US' building of ships at Sackets Harbor, New York continued through the war. The U.S. had great difficulty financing its war. It had disbanded its national bank, and private bankers in the Northeast were opposed to the war.

On July 12, 1812, General William Hull led an invading American force of about 1,000 untrained, poorly equipped militia across the Detroit River and occupied the Canadian town of Sandwich (now a neighborhood of Windsor, Ontario). By August, Hull and his troops (numbering 2,500 with the addition of 500 Canadians) retreated to Detroit, where they surrendered to a force of British regulars, Canadian militia and Native Americans, led by British Major General Isaac Brock and Shawnee leader Tecumseh.^[30] The surrender not only cost the U.S. the village of Detroit, but control over most of the Michigan territory. Several months later, the U.S. launched a second invasion of Canada, this time at the Niagara peninsula. On October 13, U.S. forces were again defeated at the Battle of Queenston Heights, where General Brock was killed.^[31]

The American strategy relied in part on state-raised militias, which had the deficiencies of poor training, resisting service or being incompetently led. Financial and logistical problems also plagued the American effort. Military and civilian leadership was lacking and remained a critical American weakness until 1814. New England opposed the war and refused to provide troops or financing.^[32] Britain had excellent financing and logistics, but the war with France had a higher priority, so in 1812–13, it adopted a defensive strategy. After the abdication of Napoleon in 1814, the British were able to send veteran armies to the U.S., but by then the Americans had learned how to mobilise and fight.^[33]

At sea, the powerful Royal Navy blockaded much of the coastline, though it was allowing substantial exports from New England, which traded with Canada in defiance of American laws. The blockade devastated American agricultural exports, but it helped stimulate local factories that replaced goods previously imported. The American strategy of using small gunboats to defend ports was a fiasco, as the British raided the coast at will. The most famous

episode was a series of British raids on the shores of Chesapeake Bay, including an attack on Washington that resulted in the British burning of the White House, the Capitol, the Navy Yard, and other public buildings, in the "Burning of Washington". The British power at sea was sufficient to allow the Royal Navy to levy "contributions" on bayside towns in return for not burning them to the ground. The Americans were more successful in ship-to-ship actions. They sent out several hundred privateers to attack British merchant ships; in the first four months of war they captured 219 British merchant ships.^[34] British commercial interests were damaged, especially in the West Indies.^[35]

The decisive use of naval power came on the Great Lakes and depended on a contest of building ships. The U.S. started a rapidly expanded program of building warships at Sackets Harbor on Lake Ontario, where 3,000 men were recruited, many from New York City, to build 11 warships early in the war. In 1813, the Americans won control of Lake Erie and cut off British and Native American forces in the west from their supply base; they were decisively defeated on their retreat at the Battle of the Thames. Tecumseh, the leader of the tribal confederation, was killed and his Indian coalition disintegrated.^[36] While some Natives continued to fight alongside British troops, they subsequently did so only as individual tribes or groups of warriors, and where they were directly supplied and armed by British agents. Thus, the Americans gained one of their main war goals by breaking the confederation of tribes that were allied with Britain.^[37] Control of Lake Ontario changed hands several times, with neither side able or willing to take advantage of the temporary superiority.

The early disasters brought about chiefly by American unpreparedness and lack of leadership drove United States Secretary of War William Eustis from office. His successor, John Armstrong, Jr., attempted a coordinated strategy late in 1813 (with 10,000 men) aimed at the capture of Montreal, but he was thwarted by logistical difficulties, uncooperative and quarrelsome commanders and ill-trained troops. After losing several battles to inferior forces, the Americans retreated in disarray in October 1813.^[38] A major American success came in 1813, when the American Navy destroyed the British fleet on Lake Erie, and forced the British and their Indian allies to retreat back toward Niagara.^[39] They were intercepted and destroyed by General William Henry Harrison at the Battle of the Thames in October 1813. Tecumseh was killed, and his Indian coalition disintegrated. The Americans controlled western Ontario, and permanently ended the threat of Indian raids based in Canada into the American Midwest, thus achieving a basic war goal.^[40]

The American navy gained control of Lake Champlain in 1814, and naval victory there forced a large invading British army to turn back in 1814. Once Britain and The Sixth Coalition defeated Napoleon in 1814, France and Britain became allies. Britain ended the trade restrictions and the impressment of American sailors, thus removing two more causes of the war.

By 1814, the United States Army's morale and leadership had greatly improved, but the embarrassing Burning of Washington led to Armstrong's dismissal from office in turn. The British made one last major invasion, attempting to capture New Orleans, but were decisively defeated with very heavy losses by General Andrew Jackson at the Battle of New Orleans in January 1815. The victory made Jackson a national hero, restored the American sense of honor, and ruined the Federalist party efforts to condemn the war as a failure.^[41]^[42] With the ratification of the peace treaty in February 1815, the war ended before the U.S. new Secretary of War James Monroe could put his new offensive strategy into effect.

American prosecution of the war suffered from its unpopularity, especially in New England, where anti-war spokesmen were vocal. The failure of New England to provide militia units or financial support was a serious blow. Threats of secession by New England states were loud, as evidenced by the Hartford Convention. Britain exploited these divisions, blockading only southern ports for much of the war and encouraging smuggling.^[43]

After two years of warfare, the major causes of the war had disappeared. Neither side had a reason to continue or a chance of gaining a decisive success that would compel their opponents to cede territory or advantageous peace terms.^[44] As a result of this stalemate, the two countries signed the Treaty of Ghent on December 24, 1814. News of the peace treaty took two months to reach the U.S., during which fighting continued. In this interim, the Americans

defeated a British invasion army in the Battle of New Orleans, with American forces' sustaining 71 casualties compared with 2,000 British. This great victory gave the Americans their final war goal, restoration of national honour.^[45] The war had the effect of uniting the peoples of the U.S. as well as the people of Canada, and opened a long era of peaceful relations between the United States and the British Empire.

Theaters of war

The war was conducted in three theatres of operations:

1. The Atlantic Ocean
2. The Great Lakes and the Canadian frontier
3. The Southern States

Atlantic theatre

Single-ship actions

In 1812, Britain's Royal Navy was the world's largest, with over 600 cruisers in commission, plus a number of smaller vessels. Although most of these were involved in blockading the French navy and protecting British trade against (usually French) privateers, the Royal Navy nevertheless had 85 vessels in American waters.^[46] By contrast, the United States Navy comprised only 8 frigates, 14 smaller sloops and brigs, and no ships of the line whatsoever. However some American frigates were exceptionally large and powerful for their class. Whereas the standard British frigate of the time was rated as a 38 gun ship, with its main battery consisting of 18-pounder guns, the USS *Constitution*, USS *President*, and USS *United States* were rated as 44-gun ships and were capable of carrying 56 guns, with a main battery of 24-pounders.^[47]



The USS *Constitution* defeats HMS *Guerriere*, a significant event during the war.

The British strategy was to protect their own merchant shipping to and from Halifax, Canada and the West Indies, and to enforce a blockade of major American ports to restrict American trade. Because of their numerical inferiority, the Americans aimed to cause disruption through hit-and-run tactics, such as the capture of prizes and engaging Royal Navy vessels only under favorable circumstances. Days after the formal declaration of war, however, two small squadrons sailed, including the frigate USS *President* and the sloop USS *Hornet* under Commodore John Rodgers, and the frigates USS *United States* and USS *Congress*, with the brig USS *Argus* under Captain Stephen Decatur. These were initially concentrated as one unit under Rodgers, and it was his intention to force the Royal Navy to concentrate its own ships to prevent isolated units being captured by his powerful force. Large numbers of American merchant ships were still returning to the United States, and if the Royal Navy was concentrated, it could not watch all the ports on the American seaboard. Rodgers' strategy worked, in that the Royal Navy concentrated most of its frigates off New York Harbor under Captain Philip Broke and allowed many American ships to reach home. However, his own cruise captured only five small merchant ships, and the Americans never subsequently concentrated more than two or three ships together as a unit.

Meanwhile, the USS *Constitution*, commanded by Captain Isaac Hull, sailed from Chesapeake Bay on July 12. On July 17, Broke's British squadron gave chase off New York, but the *Constitution* evaded her pursuers after two days. After briefly calling at Boston to replenish water, on August 19, the *Constitution* engaged the British frigate HMS *Guerriere*. After a 35-minute battle, *Guerriere* had been dismasted and captured and was later burned. Hull returned to Boston with news of this significant victory. On October 25, the USS *United States*, commanded by Captain Decatur, captured the British frigate HMS *Macedonian*, which he then carried back to port.^[48] At the close of the month, the *Constitution* sailed south, now under the command of Captain William Bainbridge. On December 29, off

Bahia, Brazil, she met the British frigate HMS *Java*. After a battle lasting three hours, *Java* struck her colours and was burned after being judged unsalvageable. The USS Constitution, however, was undamaged in the battle and earned the name "Old Ironsides."

The successes gained by the three big American frigates forced Britain to construct five 40-gun, 24-pounder heavy frigates^[49] and two of its own 50-gun "spar-decked" frigates (HMS *Leander* and HMS *Newcastle*^[50]) and to raze three old 74-gun ships of the line to convert them to heavy frigates.^[51] The Royal Navy acknowledged that there were factors other than greater size and heavier guns. The United States Navy's sloops and brigs had also won several victories over Royal Navy vessels of approximately equal strength. While the American ships had experienced and well-drilled volunteer crews, the enormous size of the overstretched Royal Navy meant that many ships were shorthanded and the average quality of crews suffered, and constant sea duties of those serving in North America interfered with their training and exercises.^[52]

The capture of the three British frigates stimulated the British to greater exertions. More vessels were deployed on the American seaboard and the blockade tightened. On June 1, 1813, off Boston Harbor, the frigate USS *Chesapeake*, commanded by Captain James Lawrence, was captured by the British frigate HMS *Shannon* under Captain Sir Philip Broke. Lawrence was mortally wounded and famously cried out, "Don't give up the ship! Hold on, men!"^[52] Although the *Chesapeake* was only of equal strength to the average British frigate and the crew had mustered together only hours before the battle, the British press reacted with almost hysterical relief that the run of American victories had ended.^[53] It should be noted that this single victory was by ratio one of the bloodiest contests recorded during this age of sail with more dead and wounded than HMS *Victory* suffered in 4 hours of combat at Trafalgar. Captain Lawrence was killed and Captain Broke would never again hold a sea command due to wounds.^[54]

In January 1813, the American frigate USS *Essex*, under the command of Captain David Porter, sailed into the Pacific in an attempt to harass British shipping. Many British whaling ships carried letters of marque allowing them to prey on American whalers, and nearly destroyed the industry. The *Essex* challenged this practice. She inflicted considerable damage on British interests before she was captured off Valparaiso, Chile by the British frigate HMS *Phoebe* and the sloop HMS *Cherub* on March 28, 1814.^[55]

The British 6th-rate Cruizer class brig-sloops did not fare well against the American ship-rigged sloops of war. The USS *Hornet* and USS *Wasp* constructed before the war were notably powerful vessels, and the *Frolic* class built during the war even more so (although USS *Frolic* was trapped and captured by a British frigate and a schooner). The British brig-rigged sloops tended to suffer fire to their rigging far worse than the American ship-rigged sloops, while the ship-rigged sloops could back their sails in action, giving them another advantage in manoeuvring.^[56]

Following their earlier losses, the British Admiralty instituted a new policy that the three American heavy frigates should not be engaged except by a ship of the line or smaller vessels in squadron strength. An example of this was the capture of the USS *President* by a squadron of four British frigates in January 1815. A month later, however, the USS Constitution managed to engage and capture two smaller British warships, HMS *Cyane* and HMS *Levant*, sailing in company.^[57]

Blockade

The blockade of American ports later tightened to the extent that most American merchant ships and naval vessels were confined to port. The American frigates USS *United States* and USS *Macedonian* ended the war blockaded and hulked in New London, Connecticut. Some merchant ships were based in Europe or Asia and continued operations. Others, mainly from New England, were issued licenses to trade by Admiral Sir John Borlase Warren, commander in chief on the American station in 1813. This allowed Wellington's army in Spain to receive American goods and to maintain the New Englanders' opposition to the war. The blockade nevertheless resulted in American exports decreasing from \$130-million in 1807 to \$7-million in 1814.^[58]

The operations of American privateers (some of which belonged to the United States Navy, but most of which were private ventures) were extensive. They continued until the close of the war and were only partially affected by the strict enforcement of convoy by the Royal Navy. An example of the audacity of the American cruisers was the depredations in British home waters carried out by the American sloop USS *Argus*. It was eventually captured off St. David's Head in Wales by the British brig HMS *Pelican* on August 14, 1813. A total of 1,554 vessels were claimed captured by all American naval and privateering vessels, 1300 of which were captured by privateers.^{[59] [60] [61]} However, insurer Lloyd's of London reported that only 1,175 British ships were taken, 373 of which were recaptured, for a total loss of 802.^[62]

As the Royal Navy base that supervised the blockade, the Halifax profited greatly during the war. British privateers based there seized many French and American ships and sold their prizes in Halifax.

The war was the last time the British allowed privateering, since the practice was coming to be seen as politically inexpedient and of diminishing value in maintaining its naval supremacy. It was the swan song of Bermuda's privateers, who had vigorously returned to the practice after American lawsuits had put a stop to it two decades earlier. The nimble Bermuda sloops captured 298 enemy ships. British naval and privateering vessels between the Great Lakes and the West Indies captured 1,593.^[63]

Atlantic coast

Preoccupied in their pursuit of American privateers when the war began, the British naval forces had some difficulty in blockading the entire U.S. coast. The British government, having need of American foodstuffs for its army in Spain, benefited from the willingness of the New Englanders to trade with them, so no blockade of New England was at first attempted. The Delaware River and Chesapeake Bay were declared in a state of blockade on December 26, 1812.

This was extended to the coast south of Narragansett by November 1813 and to the entire American coast on May 31, 1814. In the meantime, illicit trade was carried on by collusive captures arranged between American traders and British officers. American ships were fraudulently transferred to neutral flags. Eventually, the U.S. government was driven to issue orders to stop illicit trading; this put only a further strain on the commerce of the country. The overpowering strength of the British fleet enabled it to occupy the Chesapeake and to attack and destroy numerous docks and harbors.

Additionally, commanders of the blockading fleet, based at the Bermuda dockyard, were given instructions to encourage the defection of American slaves by offering freedom, as they did during the Revolutionary War. Thousands of black slaves went over to the Crown with their families and were recruited into the 3rd (Colonial) Battalion of the Royal Marines on occupied Tangier Island, in the Chesapeake. A further company of colonial marines was raised at the Bermuda dockyard, where many freed slaves—men, women, and children—had been given refuge and employment. It was kept as a defensive force in case of an attack. These former slaves fought for Britain throughout the Atlantic campaign, including the attack on Washington, D.C. and the Louisiana Campaign, and most were later re-enlisted into British West India regiments or settled in Trinidad in August 1816, where seven hundred of these ex-marines were granted land (they reportedly organised in villages along the lines of military companies). Many other freed American slaves were recruited directly into West Indian regiments or newly created British Army units. A few thousand freed slaves were later settled at Nova Scotia by the British.

Maine

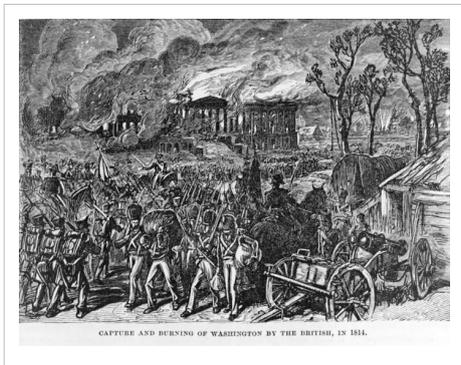
Maine, then part of Massachusetts, was a base for smuggling and illegal trade between the U.S. and the British. From his base in Halifax, Nova Scotia, in September 1814, Sir John Coape Sherbrooke led 500 British troops in the "Penobscot Expedition". In 26 days, he raided and looted Hampden, Bangor, and Machias, destroying or capturing 17 American ships. He won the Battle of Hampden (losing two killed while the Americans lost one killed) and occupied the village of Castine for the rest of the war. The Treaty of Ghent returned this territory to the United

States. The British left in April 1815, at which time they took 10,750 pounds obtained from tariff duties at Castine. This money, called the "Castine Fund", was used in the establishment of Dalhousie University, in Halifax, Nova Scotia.^[64]

Chesapeake campaign and "The Star-Spangled Banner"

The strategic location of the Chesapeake Bay near America's capital made it a prime target for the British. Starting in March 1813, a squadron under Rear Admiral George Cockburn started a blockade of the bay and raided towns along the bay from Norfolk to Havre de Grace.

On July 4, 1813, Joshua Barney, a Revolutionary War naval hero, convinced the Navy Department to build the Chesapeake Bay Flotilla, a squadron of twenty barges to defend the Chesapeake Bay. Launched in April 1814, the squadron was quickly cornered in the Patuxent River, and while successful in harassing the Royal Navy, they were powerless to stop the British campaign that ultimately led to the "Burning of Washington". This expedition, led by Cockburn and General Robert Ross, was carried out between August 19 and 29, 1814, as the result of the hardened British policy of 1814 (although British and American commissioners had convened peace negotiations at Ghent in June of that year). As part of this, Admiral Warren had been replaced as commander in chief by Admiral Alexander Cochrane, with reinforcements and orders to coerce the Americans into a favourable peace.



Governor-in-chief of British North America Sir George Prevost had written to the Admirals in Bermuda, calling for retaliation for the American sacking of York (now Toronto). A force of 2,500 soldiers under General Ross—aboard a Royal Navy task force composed of HMS *Royal Oak*, three frigates, three sloops, and ten other vessels—had just arrived in Bermuda. Released from the Peninsular War by British victory, the British intended to use them for diversionary raids along the coasts of Maryland and Virginia. In response to Prevost's request, they decided to employ this force, together with the naval and military units already on the station, to

strike at Washington, D.C.

On August 24, U.S. Secretary of War John Armstrong insisted that the British would attack Baltimore rather than Washington, even when the British army was obviously on its way to the capital. The inexperienced American militia, which had congregated at Bladensburg, Maryland, to protect the capital, was routed in the Battle of Bladensburg, opening the route to Washington. While Dolley Madison saved valuables from the Presidential Mansion, President James Madison was forced to flee to Virginia.^[65]

The British commanders ate the supper that had been prepared for the President before they burned the Presidential Mansion; American morale was reduced to an all-time low. The British viewed their actions as retaliation for destructive American raids into Canada, most notably the Americans' burning of York (now Toronto) in 1813. Later that same evening, a furious storm swept into Washington, D.C., sending one or more tornadoes into the city that caused more damage but finally extinguished the fires with torrential rains.^[66] The naval yards were set afire at the direction of U.S. officials to prevent the capture of naval ships and supplies.^[67] The British left Washington, D.C. as soon as the storm subsided. Having destroyed Washington's public buildings, including the President's Mansion and the Treasury, the British army next moved to capture Baltimore, a busy port and a key base for American privateers. The subsequent Battle of Baltimore began with the British landing at North Point, where they were met by American militia. An exchange of fire began, with casualties on both sides. General Ross was killed by an American sniper as he attempted to rally his troops. The sniper himself was killed moments later, and the British withdrew. The British also attempted to attack Baltimore by sea on September 13 but were unable to reduce Fort McHenry, at the entrance to Baltimore Harbor.

The Battle of Fort MCHenry was no battle at all. British guns had range on American cannon, and stood off out of U.S. range, bombarding the fort, which returned no fire. Their plan was to coordinate with a land force, but from that distance coordination proved impossible, so the British called off the attack and left. All the lights were extinguished in Baltimore the night of the attack, and the fort was bombarded for 25 hours. The only light was given off by the exploding shells over Fort MCHenry, illuminating the flag that was still flying over the fort. The defence of the fort inspired the American lawyer Francis Scott Key to write a poem that would eventually supply the lyrics to "The Star-Spangled Banner".



An artist's rendering of the battle at Fort MCHenry, where Francis Scott Key was inspired to write "The Star-Spangled Banner".

Great Lakes and Western Territories

Invasions of Upper and Lower Canada, 1812

American leaders assumed that Canada could be easily overrun. Former President Jefferson optimistically referred to the conquest of Canada as "a matter of marching." Many Loyalist Americans had migrated to Upper Canada after the Revolutionary War, and the US assumed they would favor the American cause, but they did not. In prewar Upper Canada, General Prevost was in the unusual position of having to purchase many provisions for his troops from the American side. This peculiar trade persisted throughout the war in spite of an abortive attempt by the US government to curtail it. In Lower Canada, which was much more populous, support for Britain came from the English elite with strong loyalty to the Empire, and from the French elite, who feared American conquest would destroy the old order by introducing Protestantism, Anglicization, republican democracy, and commercial capitalism; and weakening the Catholic Church. The French inhabitants feared the loss of a shrinking area of good lands to potential American immigrants.^[68]

In 1812–13, British military experience prevailed over inexperienced American commanders. Geography dictated that operations would take place in the west: principally around Lake Erie, near the Niagara River between Lake Erie and Lake Ontario, and near the Saint Lawrence River area and Lake Champlain. This was the focus of the three-pronged attacks by the Americans in 1812. Although cutting the St. Lawrence River through the capture of Montreal and Quebec would have made Britain's hold in North America unsustainable, the United States began operations first in the western frontier because of the general popularity there of a war with the British, who had sold arms to the Native Americans' opposing the settlers.

The British scored an important early success when their detachment at St. Joseph Island, on Lake Huron, learned of the declaration of war before the nearby American garrison at the important trading post at Mackinac Island in Michigan. A scratch force landed on the island on July 17, 1812 and mounted a gun overlooking Fort Mackinac. After the British fired one shot from their gun, the Americans, taken by surprise, surrendered. This early victory encouraged the natives, and large numbers moved to help the British at Amherstburg.

An American army under the command of William Hull invaded Canada on July 12, with his forces chiefly composed of untrained and ill-disciplined militiamen.^[69] Once on Canadian soil, Hull issued a proclamation ordering all British subjects to surrender, or "the horrors, and calamities of war will stalk before you." He also threatened to kill any British prisoner caught fighting alongside a native. The proclamation helped stiffen resistance to the American attacks. Hull's army was too weak in artillery and badly-supplied to achieve its objectives, and had to fight just to maintain its own lines of communication.

The senior British officer in Upper Canada, Major General Isaac Brock, felt that he should take bold measures to calm the settler population in Canada, and to convince the aboriginals that were needed to defend the region that

Britain was strong.^[69] He moved rapidly to Amherstburg near the western end of Lake Erie with reinforcements and immediately decided to attack Detroit. Hull, fearing that the British possessed superior numbers and that the Indians attached to Brock's force would commit massacres if fighting began, surrendered Detroit without a fight on August 16. Knowing of British-instigated indigenous attacks on other locations, Hull ordered the evacuation of the inhabitants of Fort Dearborn (Chicago) to Fort Wayne. After initially being granted safe passage, the inhabitants (soldiers and civilians) were attacked by Potowatomis on August 15 after traveling only 2 miles (3.2 km) in what is known as the Battle of Fort Dearborn.^[70] The fort was subsequently burned.

Brock promptly transferred himself to the eastern end of Lake Erie, where American General Stephen Van Rensselaer was attempting a second invasion. An armistice (arranged by Prevost in the hope the British renunciation of the Orders in Council to which the United States objected might lead to peace) prevented Brock from invading American territory. When the armistice ended, the Americans attempted an attack across the Niagara River on October 13, but suffered a crushing defeat at Queenston Heights. Brock was killed during the battle. While the professionalism of the American forces would improve by the war's end, British leadership suffered after Brock's death. A final attempt in 1812 by American General Henry Dearborn to advance north from Lake Champlain failed when his militia refused to advance beyond American territory.

In contrast to the American militia, the Canadian militia performed well. French Canadians, who found the anti-Catholic stance of most of the United States troublesome, and United Empire Loyalists, who had fought for the Crown during the American Revolutionary War, strongly opposed the American invasion. However, many in Upper Canada were recent settlers from the United States who had no obvious loyalties to the Crown. Nevertheless, while there were some who sympathised with the invaders, the American forces found strong opposition from men loyal to the Empire.^[71]

American Northwest, 1813

After Hull's surrender of Detroit, General William Henry Harrison was given command of the U.S. Army of the Northwest. He set out to retake the city, which was now defended by Colonel Henry Procter in conjunction with Tecumseh. A detachment of Harrison's army was defeated at Frenchtown along the River Raisin on January 22, 1813. Procter left the prisoners with an inadequate guard, who could not prevent some of his North American aboriginal allies from attacking and killing perhaps as many as sixty Americans, many of whom were Kentucky militiamen.^[72] The incident became known as the "River Raisin Massacre." The defeat ended Harrison's campaign against Detroit, and the phrase "Remember the River Raisin!" became a rallying cry for the Americans.

In May 1813, Procter and Tecumseh set siege to Fort Meigs in northern Ohio. American reinforcements arriving during the siege were defeated by the natives, but the fort held out. The Indians eventually began to disperse, forcing Procter and Tecumseh to return to Canada. A second offensive against Fort Meigs also failed in July. In an attempt to improve Indian morale, Procter and Tecumseh attempted to storm Fort Stephenson, a small American post on the Sandusky River, only to be repulsed with serious losses, marking the end of the Ohio campaign.

On Lake Erie, American commander Captain Oliver Hazard Perry fought the Battle of Lake Erie on September 10, 1813. His decisive victory ensured American control of the lake, improved American morale after a series of defeats, and compelled the British to fall back from Detroit. This paved the way for General Harrison to launch another invasion of Upper Canada, which culminated in the U.S.

victory at the Battle of the Thames on October 5, 1813, in which Tecumseh was killed. Tecumseh's death effectively ended the North American indigenous alliance with the British in the Detroit region. American control of Lake Erie



Oliver Hazard Perry's message to William Henry Harrison after the Battle of Lake Erie began with what would become one of the most famous sentences in American military history: "We have met the enemy and they are ours." This 1865 painting by William H. Powell shows Perry transferring to a different ship during the battle.

meant the British could no longer provide essential military supplies to their aboriginal allies, who therefore dropped out of the war. The Americans controlled the area during the conflict.

Niagara frontier, 1813

Because of the difficulties of land communications, control of the Great Lakes and the St. Lawrence River corridor was crucial. When the war began, the British already had a small squadron of warships on Lake Ontario and had the initial advantage. To redress the situation, the Americans established a Navy yard at Sackett's Harbor, New York. Commodore Isaac Chauncey took charge of the large number of sailors and shipwrights sent there from New York; they completed the second warship built there in a mere 45 days. Ultimately, 3000 men worked at the shipyard, building eleven warships and many smaller boats and transports. Having regained the advantage by their rapid building program, Chauncey and Dearborn attacked York (now called Toronto), the capital of Upper Canada, on April 27, 1813. The Battle of York was an American victory, marred by looting and the burning of the Parliament buildings and a library. However, Kingston was strategically more valuable to British supply and communications along the St. Lawrence. Without control of Kingston, the U.S. navy could not effectively control Lake Ontario or sever the British supply line from Lower Canada.

On May 27, 1813, an American amphibious force from Lake Ontario assaulted Fort George on the northern end of the Niagara River and captured it without serious losses. The retreating British forces were not pursued, however, until they had largely escaped and organised a counteroffensive against the advancing Americans at the Battle of Stoney Creek on June 5. On June 24, with the help of advance warning by Loyalist Laura Secord, another American force was forced to surrender by a much smaller British and native force at the Battle of Beaver Dams, marking the end of the American offensive into Upper Canada. Meanwhile, Commodore James Lucas Yeo had taken charge of the British ships on the lake and mounted a counterattack, which was nevertheless repulsed at the Battle of Sackett's Harbor. Thereafter, Chauncey and Yeo's squadrons fought two indecisive actions, neither commander seeking a fight to the finish.

Late in 1813, the Americans abandoned the Canadian territory they occupied around Fort George. They set fire to the village of Newark (now Niagara-on-the-Lake) on December 15, 1813, incensing the British and Canadians. Many of the inhabitants were left without shelter, freezing to death in the snow. This led to British retaliation following the Capture of Fort Niagara on December 18, 1813. Early the next morning on December 19, the British and their native allies stormed the neighboring town of Lewiston, New York, torching homes and buildings and killing about a dozen civilians. As the British were chasing the surviving residents out of town, a small force of Tuscarora natives intervened and stopped the pursuit, buying enough time for the locals to escape to safer ground. It is noted as one of the rare instances in American history when Native Americans saved the lives of white settlers from an attack, and is particularly unusual in that the Tuscaroras defended the Americans against their own Iroquois brothers, the Mohawks, who sided with the British. Later, the British attacked and burned Buffalo on December 30, 1813.

In 1814, the contest for Lake Ontario turned into a building race. Eventually, by the end of the year, Yeo had constructed HMS St. Lawrence, a first-rate ship of the line of 112 guns that gave him superiority, but the Engagements on Lake Ontario were an indecisive draw.

St. Lawrence and Lower Canada, 1813

The British were potentially most vulnerable over the stretch of the St. Lawrence where it formed the frontier between Upper Canada and the United States. During the early days of the war, there was illicit commerce across the river. Over the winter of 1812 and 1813, the Americans launched a series of raids from Ogdensburg on the American side of the river, which hampered British supply traffic up the river. On February 21, Sir George Prevost passed through Prescott on the opposite bank of the river with reinforcements for Upper Canada. When he left the next day, the reinforcements and local militia attacked. At the Battle of Ogdensburg, the Americans were forced to retire.

For the rest of the year, Ogdensburg had no American garrison, and many residents of Ogdensburg resumed visits and trade with Prescott. This British victory removed the last American regular troops from the Upper St. Lawrence frontier and helped secure British communications with Montreal. Late in 1813, after much argument, the Americans made two thrusts against Montreal. The plan eventually agreed upon was for Major General Wade Hampton to march north from Lake Champlain and join a force under General James Wilkinson that would embark in boats and sail from Sackett's Harbor on Lake Ontario and descend the St. Lawrence. Hampton was delayed by bad roads and supply problems and also had an intense dislike of Wilkinson, which limited his desire to support his plan. On October 25, his 4,000-strong force was defeated at the Chateauguay River by Charles de Salaberry's smaller force of French-Canadian Voltigeurs and Mohawks. Wilkinson's force of 8,000 set out on October 17, but was also delayed by bad weather. After learning that Hampton had been checked, Wilkinson heard that a British force under Captain William Mulcaster and Lieutenant Colonel Joseph Wanton Morrison was pursuing him, and by November 10, he was forced to land near Morrisburg, about 150 kilometers (90 mi.) from Montreal. On November 11, Wilkinson's rear guard, numbering 2,500, attacked Morrison's force of 800 at Chrysler's Farm and was repulsed with heavy losses. After learning that Hampton could not renew his advance, Wilkinson retreated to the U.S. and settled into winter quarters. He resigned his command after a failed attack on a British outpost at Lacolle Mills.

Niagara and Plattsburgh Campaigns, 1814

By the middle of 1814, American generals, including Major Generals Jacob Brown and Winfield Scott, had drastically improved the fighting abilities and discipline of the army. Their renewed attack on the Niagara peninsula quickly captured Fort Erie. Winfield Scott then gained a victory over an inferior British force at the Battle of Chippawa on July 5. An attempt to advance further ended with a hard-fought but inconclusive battle at Lundy's Lane on July 25.

The outnumbered Americans withdrew but withstood a prolonged Siege of Fort Erie. The British suffered heavy casualties in a failed assault and were weakened by exposure and shortage of supplies in their siege lines. Eventually the British raised the siege, but American Major General George Izard took over command on the Niagara front and followed up only halfheartedly. The Americans lacked provisions, and eventually destroyed the fort and retreated across the Niagara.

Meanwhile, following the abdication of Napoleon, 15,000 British troops were sent to North America under four of Wellington's ablest brigade commanders. Fewer than half were veterans of the Peninsula and the rest came from garrisons. Along with the troops came instructions for offensives against the United States. British strategy was changing, and like the Americans, the British were seeking advantages for the peace negotiations. Governor-General Sir George Prevost was instructed to launch an invasion into the New York–Vermont region. The army available to him outnumbered the American defenders of Plattsburgh, but control of this town depended on being able to control

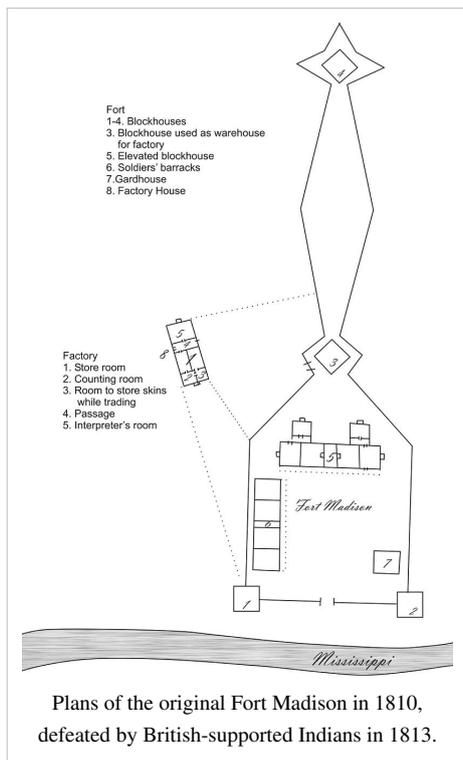


Sakawarton (John Smoke Johnson), John Tutela, and Young Warner, three Six Nations veterans of the War of 1812.

Lake Champlain. On the lake, the British squadron under Captain George Downie and the Americans under Master Commandant Thomas MacDonough were more evenly matched.

On reaching Plattsburgh, Prevost delayed the assault until the arrival of Downie in the hastily completed 36-gun frigate *HMS Confiance*. Prevost forced Downie into a premature attack, but then unaccountably failed to provide the promised military backing. Downie was killed and his naval force defeated at the naval Battle of Plattsburgh in Plattsburgh Bay on September 11, 1814. The Americans now had control of Lake Champlain; Theodore Roosevelt later termed it "the greatest naval battle of the war." The successful land defence was led by Alexander Macomb. To the astonishment of his senior officers, Prevost then turned back, saying it would be too hazardous to remain on enemy territory after the loss of naval supremacy. Prevost's political and military enemies forced his recall. In London, a naval court-martial of the surviving officers of the Plattsburgh Bay debacle decided that defeat had been caused principally by Prevost's urging the squadron into premature action and then failing to afford the promised support from the land forces. Prevost died suddenly, just before his own court-martial was to convene. Prevost's reputation sank to a new low, as Canadians claimed that their militia under Brock did the job and he failed. Recently, however, historians have been more kindly, measuring him not against Wellington but against his American foes. They judge Prevost's preparations for defending the Canadas with limited means to be energetic, well-conceived, and comprehensive; and against the odds, he had achieved the primary objective of preventing an American conquest.^[68]

American West, 1813–14



The Mississippi River valley was the western frontier of the United States in 1812. The territory acquired in the Louisiana Purchase of 1803 contained almost no U.S. settlements west of the Mississippi except around Saint Louis and a few forts and trading posts. Fort Bellefontaine, an old trading post converted to a U.S. Army post in 1804, served as regional headquarters. Fort Osage, built in 1808 along the Missouri was the western-most U.S. outpost, it was abandoned at the start of the war.^[73] Fort Madison, built along the Mississippi in what is now Iowa, was also built in 1808, and had been repeatedly attacked by British-allied Sauk since its construction. In September 1813 Fort Madison was abandoned after it was attacked and besieged by natives, who had support from the British. This was one of the few battles fought west of the Mississippi. Black Hawk participated in the siege of Fort Madison, which helped to form his reputation as a resourceful Sauk leader.^{[74] [75] [76]} American settlers built more than 65 forts in the Illinois Territory.

Little of note took place on Lake Huron in 1813, but the American victory on Lake Erie

and the recapture of Detroit isolated the British there. During the ensuing winter, a Canadian party under Lieutenant Colonel Robert McDouall established a new supply line from York to Nottawasaga Bay on Georgian Bay. When he arrived at Fort Mackinac with supplies and reinforcements, he sent an expedition to recapture the trading post of Prairie du Chien in the far west. The Siege of Prairie du Chien ended in a British victory on July 20, 1814.

Earlier in July, the Americans sent a force of five vessels from Detroit to recapture Mackinac. A mixed force of regulars and volunteers from the militia landed on the island on August 4. They did not attempt to achieve surprise, and at the brief Battle of Mackinac Island, they were ambushed by natives and forced to re-embark. The Americans discovered the new base at Nottawasaga Bay, and on August 13, they destroyed its fortifications and a schooner that they found there. They then returned to Detroit, leaving two gunboats to blockade Mackinac. On September 4, these gunboats were taken unawares and captured by enemy boarding parties from canoes and small boats. This Engagement on Lake Huron left Mackinac under British control.



The British garrison at Prairie du Chien also fought off another attack by Major Zachary Taylor. In this distant theatre, the British retained the upper hand until the end of the war, through the allegiance of several indigenous tribes that received British gifts and arms. In 1814 U.S. troops retreating from the Battle of Credit Island on the upper Mississippi attempted to make a stand at Fort Johnson, but the fort was soon abandoned, along with most of the upper Mississippi valley.^[77]

After the U.S. was pushed out of the Upper Mississippi region, they held on to eastern Missouri and the St. Louis area. Two notable battles fought against the Sauk were the Battle of Cote Sans Dessein, in April 1815, at the mouth of the Osage River in the Missouri Territory, and the Battle of the Sink Hole, in May 1815, near Fort Cap au Gris.^[78]

At the conclusion of peace, Mackinac and other captured territory was returned to the United States. Fighting between Americans, the Sauk, and other indigenous tribes continued through 1817, well after the war ended in the east.^[79]

Creek War

In March 1814, Jackson led a force of Tennessee militia, Choctaw,^[80] Cherokee warriors, and U.S. regulars southward to attack the Creek tribes, led by Chief Menawa. On March 26, Jackson and General John Coffee decisively defeated the Creek at Horseshoe Bend, killing 800 of 1,000 Creeks at a cost of 49 killed and 154 wounded out of approximately 2,000 American and Cherokee forces. Jackson pursued the surviving Creek until they surrendered. Most historians consider the Creek War as part of the War of 1812, because the British supported them.

Southern theatre

James Wilkinson captured Mobile, Alabama from the Spanish in March 1813. It later became the sole permanent territorial gain for the United States.

The Treaty of Ghent

Factors leading to the peace negotiations

By 1814, both sides, weary of a costly war that seemingly offered nothing but stalemate, were ready to grope their way to a settlement and sent delegates to Ghent, Belgium. The negotiations began in early August and dragged on until Dec. 24, when a final agreement was signed; both sides had to ratify it before it could take effect. Meanwhile both sides planned new invasions.

It is difficult to measure accurately the costs of the American war to Britain, because they are bound up in general expenditure on the Napoleonic War in Europe. But an estimate may be made based on the increased borrowing undertaken during the period, with the American war as a whole adding some £25 million to the national debt.^[81] In the U.S., the cost was \$105 million, although because the British pound was worth considerably more than the dollar, the costs of the war to both sides were roughly equal.^[82] The national debt rose from \$45 million in 1812 to \$127 million by the end of 1815, although by selling bonds and treasury notes at deep discounts—and often for irredeemable paper money due to the suspension of specie payment in 1814—the government received only \$34 million worth of specie.^[83] ^[84] By this time, the British blockade of U.S. ports was having a detrimental effect on the American economy. Licensed flour exports, which had been close to a million barrels in 1812 and 1813, fell to 5,000 in 1814. Insurance rates on Boston shipping had reached 75%, coastal shipping was at a complete standstill, and New England was considering secession.^[85] Exports and imports fell dramatically as American shipping engaged in foreign trade dropped from 948,000 tons in 1811 to just 60,000 tons by 1814. But although American privateers found chances of success much reduced, with most British merchantmen now sailing in convoy, privateering continued to prove troublesome to the British. With insurance rates between Liverpool, England and Halifax, Nova Scotia rising to 30%, the *Morning Chronicle* complained that with American privateers operating around the British Isles, "We have been insulted with impunity."^[86] The British could not fully celebrate a great victory in Europe until there was peace in North America, and more pertinently, taxes could not come down until such time. Landowners particularly balked at continued high taxation; both they and the shipping interests urged the government to secure peace.^[87]

Negotiations and peace

Britain, which had forces in uninhabited areas near Lake Superior and Lake Michigan and two towns in Maine, demanded the ceding of large areas, plus turning most of the Midwest into a neutral zone for Indians. American public opinion was outraged when Madison published the demands; even the Federalists were now willing to fight on. The British were planning three invasions. One force burned Washington but failed to capture Baltimore, and sailed away when its commander was killed. In New York State, 10,000 British veterans were marching south until a decisive defeat at the Battle of Plattsburgh forced them back to Canada.^[88] Nothing was known of the fate of the third large invasion force aimed at capturing New Orleans and southwest. The Prime Minister wanted the Duke of Wellington to command in Canada and finally win the war; Wellington said no, because the war was a military stalemate and should be promptly ended:

I think you have no right, from the state of war, to demand any concession of territory from America ... You have not been able to carry it into the enemy's territory, notwithstanding your military success and now undoubted military superiority, and have not even cleared your own territory on the point of attack. You can not on any principle of equality in negotiation claim a cessation of territory except in exchange for other advantages which you have in your power ... Then if this reasoning be true, why stipulate for

the *uti possidetis*? You can get no territory: indeed, the state of your military operations, however creditable, does not entitle you to demand any.^[89]

With a rift opening between Britain and Russia at the Congress of Vienna and little chance of improving the military situation in North America, Britain was prepared to end the war promptly. In concluding the war, the Prime Minister, Lord Liverpool, was taking into account domestic opposition to continued taxation, especially among Liverpool and Bristol merchants—keen to get back to doing business with America—and there was nothing to gain from prolonged warfare.^[90]

On December 24, 1814, diplomats from the two countries, meeting in Ghent, United Kingdom of the Netherlands (now in Belgium), signed the Treaty of Ghent. The Treaty was formally ratified by the U.S. Senate on February 16, 1815 and by the British on February 18, thus officially ending the war. The terms stated upon ratification that fighting between the United States and Britain would cease, all conquered territory was to be returned to the prewar claimant, the Americans were to gain fishing rights in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, and that the United States and Britain agreed to recognise the prewar boundary between Canada and the United States.

The treaty ignored the grievances that led to war. American complaints of Indian raids, impressment and blockades had ended when Britain's war with France (apparently) ended, and were not mentioned in the treaty. The treaty proved to be merely an expedient to end the fighting. Mobile and parts of western Florida were not mentioned in the treaty but remained permanently in American possession, despite objections by Spain.^[91] Thus, the war ended with no significant territorial losses for either side.

The Battle of New Orleans and other post-treaty fighting

Unaware of the peace, Andrew Jackson's forces moved to New Orleans, Louisiana in late 1814 to defend against a large-scale British invasion. Jackson defeated the British at the Battle of New Orleans on January 8, 1815. At the end of the day, the British had a little over 2,000 casualties: 278 dead (including three senior generals Pakenham, Gibbs, and Major General Keane), 1186 wounded, and 484 captured or missing.^[92] The Americans had 71 casualties: 13 dead, 39 wounded, and 19 missing. It was hailed as a great victory for the U.S., making Jackson a national hero and eventually propelling him to the presidency. The Battle Of New Orleans was later called "the most lopsided battle in U.S. history".^{[93] [94]}

The British gave up on New Orleans but moved to attack the Gulf Coast port of Mobile, Alabama, which the Americans had seized from the Spanish in 1813. In one of the last military actions of the war, 1,000 British troops won the Battle of Fort Bowyer on February 12, 1815. When news of peace arrived the next day, they abandoned the fort and sailed home. In May 1815, a band of British-allied Sauk, unaware that the war had ended months before, attacked a small band of U.S. soldiers northwest of St. Louis.^[95] Intermittent fighting, primarily with the Sauk, continued in the Missouri Territory well into 1817, although it is unknown if the Sauk were acting on their own or on behalf of British agents.^[96] Several uncontacted isolated warships continued fighting well into 1815 and were the last American forces to take offensive action against the British.

Losses and compensation

British losses in the war were about 1,600 killed in action and 3,679 wounded; 3,321 British died from disease. American losses were 2,260 killed in action and 4,505 wounded. While the number of Americans who died from disease is not known, it is estimated that 17,000 perished.^[97] These figures do not include deaths among American or Canadian militia forces or losses among native tribes.

In addition, at least 3,000 American slaves escaped to the British because of their offer of freedom, the same as they had made in the American Revolution. Many other slaves simply escaped in the chaos of war and achieved their freedom on their own. The British settled some of the newly freed slaves in Nova Scotia.^[98] Four hundred freedmen were settled in New Brunswick.^[99] The Americans protested that Britain's failure to return the slaves violated the Treaty of Ghent. After arbitration by the Tzar of Russia the British paid \$1,204,960 in damages to Washington, which reimbursed the slaveowners.^[100]

Memory and historiography

Popular views

During the 19th century the popular image of the war in the United States was of an American victory, and in Canada, of a Canadian victory. Each young country saw her self-perceived victory as an important foundation of her growing nationhood. The British, on the other hand, who had been preoccupied by Napoleon's challenge in Europe, paid little attention to what was to them a peripheral and secondary dispute.

Canadian

In British North America (which formed the Dominion of Canada in 1867), the War of 1812 was seen by Loyalists as a victory, as they had successfully defended their borders from an American takeover. The outcome gave Empire-oriented Canadians confidence and, together with the postwar "militia myth" that the civilian militia had been primarily responsible rather than the British regulars, was used to stimulate a new sense of Canadian nationalism.^[101]

A long-term implication of the militia myth—which was false, but remained popular in the Canadian public at least until World War I—was that Canada did not need a regular professional army.^[102] The U.S. Army had done poorly, on the whole, in several attempts to invade Canada, and the Canadians had shown that they would fight bravely to defend their country. But the British did not doubt that the thinly populated territory would be vulnerable in a third war. "We cannot keep Canada if the Americans declare war against us again," Admiral Sir David Milne wrote to a correspondent in 1817.^[103]

By the 21st century it was a forgotten war in the U.S., Britain and Quebec, although still remembered in the rest of Canada, especially Ontario. [In a late-2009 poll, 37% of Canadians said the war was a Canadian victory, 9% said the U.S. won, 15% called it a draw, and 39%—mainly younger Canadians—said they knew too little to comment.]^[104]

American

Today, American popular memory includes the British capture and destruction of the U.S. Presidential Mansion in August 1814, which necessitated its extensive renovation. From this event has arisen the tradition that the building's new white paint inspired a popular new nickname, the White House. However, the tale appears apocryphal; the name "White House" is first attested in 1811. Another memory is the successful American defence of Fort McHenry in September 1814, which inspired the lyrics of the U.S. national anthem, The Star-Spangled Banner.^[105]

Historians' views

Historians have differing and more complex interpretations. They are in full agreement that the native Indians were the war's clear losers, losing land, power and any hope of keeping their semi-autonomous status. Historians also agree that ending the war with neither side gaining or losing territory allowed for the peaceful settlement of boundary disputes and for the opening of a permanent era of good will and friendly relations between the U.S. and Canada.

In recent decades the view of the majority of historians has been that the war ended in stalemate, with the Treaty of Ghent closing a war that had become militarily inconclusive. Neither side wanted to continue fighting since the main causes had disappeared and since there were no large lost territories for one side or the other to reclaim by force. Insofar as they see the war's untriumphant resolution as allowing two centuries of peaceful and mutually beneficial intercourse between the U.S., Britain and Canada, these historians often conclude that all three nations were the "real winners" of the War of 1812. These writers often add that the war could have been avoided in the first place by better diplomacy. It is seen as a mistake for everyone concerned because it was badly planned and marked by multiple fiascoes and failures on both sides, as shown especially by the repeated American failure to seize parts of Canada, and the failed British invasions of New Orleans and upstate New York.^[106]

However, other scholars hold that the war constituted a British victory and an American defeat. They argue that the British achieved their military objectives in 1812 (by stopping the repeated American invasions of Canada) and that Canada retained her independence of the United States. By contrast, they say, the Americans suffered a defeat when their armies failed to achieve their war goal of seizing part or all of Canada. Additionally, they argue the US lost as it failed to stop impressment, which the British refused to repeal, and the US actions had no effect on the orders in council, which were rescinded before the war started.^[107]

A second minority view is that both the US and Britain won the war – that is, both achieved their main objectives, while the Indians were the losing party.^{[108] [109]} The British won by losing no territories and achieving their great war goal, the total defeat of Napoleon. U.S. won by (1) securing her honour and successfully resisting a powerful empire once again^[110], thus winning a "second war of independence"^[111]; (2) ending the threat of Indian raids and the British plan for a semi-independent Indian sanctuary—thereby opening an unimpeded path for the United States' westward expansion—and (3) stopping the Royal Navy from restricting American trade and impressing American sailors.^[112]

Long-term consequences

Neither side lost territory in the war,^[113] nor did the treaty that ended it address the original points of contention—and yet it changed much between the United States of America and Britain.

The Rush–Bagot Treaty was a treaty between the United States and Britain enacted in 1817 that provided for the demilitarization of the Great Lakes and Lake Champlain, where many British naval arrangements and forts still remained. The treaty laid the basis for a demilitarized boundary and was indicative of improving relations between the United States and Great Britain in the period following the War of 1812. It remains in effect to this day.

The Treaty of Ghent established the *status quo ante bellum*; that is, there were no territorial losses by either side. The issue of impressment was made moot when the Royal Navy, no longer needing sailors, stopped impressment after the defeat of Napoleon. Except for occasional border disputes and the circumstances of the American Civil War, relations between the U.S. and Britain remained generally peaceful for the rest of the 19th century, and the two countries became close allies in the 20th century.

Border adjustments between the U.S. and British North America were made in the Treaty of 1818. A border dispute along the Maine–New Brunswick border was settled by the 1842 Webster–Ashburton Treaty after the bloodless Aroostook War, and the border in the Oregon Territory was settled by splitting the disputed area in half by the 1846 Oregon Treaty.

United States

The U.S. suppressed the native American resistance on its western and southern borders. The nation also gained a psychological sense of complete independence as people celebrated their "second war of independence."^[114] ^[115] Nationalism soared after the victory at the Battle of New Orleans. The opposition Federalist Party collapsed, and the Era of Good Feelings ensued. The U.S. did make one minor territorial gain during the war, though not at Britain's expense, when it captured Mobile, Alabama from Spain.^[116]

No longer questioning the need for a strong Navy, the U.S. built three new 74-gun ships of the line and two new 44-gun frigates shortly after the end of the war.^[117] (Another frigate had been destroyed to prevent it being captured on the stocks.)^[118] In 1816, the U.S. Congress passed into law an "Act for the gradual increase of the Navy" at a cost of \$1,000,000 a year for eight years, authorizing 9 ships of the line and 12 heavy frigates.^[119] The Captains and Commodores of the U.S. Navy became the heroes of their generation in the U.S. Decorated plates and pitchers of Decatur, Hull, Bainbridge, Lawrence, Perry, and Macdonough were made in Staffordshire, England, and found a ready market in the United States. Three of the war heroes used their celebrity to win national office: Andrew Jackson (elected President in 1828 and 1832), Richard Mentor Johnson (elected Vice President in 1836), and William Henry Harrison (elected President in 1840).

New England states became increasingly frustrated over how the war was being conducted and how the conflict was affecting them. They complained that the U.S. government was not investing enough in the states' defences militarily and financially, and that the states should have more control over their militia. The increased taxes, the British blockade, and the occupation of some of New England by enemy forces also agitated public opinion in the states. As a result, at the Hartford Convention (December 1814–January 1815) held in Connecticut, New England representatives asked New England to have its states' powers fully restored. Nevertheless, a common misconception propagated by newspapers of the time was that the New England representatives wanted to secede from the Union and make a separate peace with the British. This view is not supported by what happened at the Convention.^[120]

Slaveholders, primarily in the South, suffered considerable loss of property as tens of thousands of slaves escaped to British lines or ships for freedom, despite the difficulties. The planters' complacency about slave contentment was shocked by their seeing slaves who would risk so much to be free.^[121]

British North America (Canada)

The Battle of York showed the vulnerability of Upper and Lower Canada. In the 1820s, work began on La Citadelle at Quebec City as a defence against the United States; the fort remains an operational base of the Canadian Forces. Additionally, work began on the Halifax citadel to defend the port against American attacks. This fort remained in operation through World War II.

From 1826 to 1832, the Rideau Canal was built to provide a secure waterway from Bytown (now Ottawa) to Kingston via the Rideau River then southwest via the canal to Lake Ontario, avoiding the narrows of the St. Lawrence River, where ships could be vulnerable to American cannon fire. To defend the western end of the canal, the British also built Fort Henry at Kingston, including four Martello towers, which remained operational until 1891.

Indian tribes

The Native Americans allied to the British lost their cause. The British proposal to create a "neutral" Indian zone in the American West was rejected at the Ghent peace conference and never resurfaced. After 1814 the natives, who lost most of their fur gathering territory, became an undesirable burden to British policymakers who now looked to the United States for markets and raw materials. British agents in the field continued to meet regularly with their former native partners, but they did not supply arms or encouragement and there were no Indian campaigns to stop U.S. expansionism in the Midwest. Abandoned by their powerful sponsor, Great Lakes-area natives ultimately migrated or reached accommodations with the American authorities and settlers.^[122] In the Southeast, Indian resistance had been crushed by General Andrew Jackson; as President (1829–37), Jackson systematically removed

the major tribes to reservations west of the Mississippi.^[123]

Bermuda

Bermuda had been largely left to the defences of its own militia and privateers prior to U.S. independence, but the Royal Navy had begun buying up land and operating from there in 1795, as its location was a useful substitute for the lost U.S. ports. It originally was intended to be the winter headquarters of the North American Squadron, but the war saw it rise to a new prominence. As construction work progressed through the first half of the century, Bermuda became the permanent naval headquarters in Western waters, housing the Admiralty and serving as a base and dockyard. The military garrison was built up to protect the naval establishment, heavily fortifying the archipelago that came to be described as the "Gibraltar of the West." Defence infrastructure would remain the central leg of Bermuda's economy until after World War II.

Britain

The war was scarcely noticed then and is barely remembered in Britain because it was overshadowed by the far-larger conflict against the French Empire under Napoleon.^[124] Britain's goals of impressing seamen and blocking trade with France had been achieved and were no longer needed. The Royal Navy was the world's dominant nautical power in the early 19th century (and would remain so for another century).^[125] During the War of 1812, it had used its overwhelming strength to cripple American maritime trade and launch raids on the American coast. The United States Navy had only 14 frigates and smaller ships to crew at the start of the war, while Britain maintained 85 ships in North American waters alone. Yet—as the Royal Navy was acutely aware—the U.S. Navy had won most of the single-ship duels during the war.^[118] The causes of the losses were many, but among those were the heavier broadside of the American 44-gun frigates and the fact that the large crew on each U.S. Navy ship was hand-picked from among the approximately 55,000 unemployed merchant seamen in American harbors. The crews of the British fleet, which numbered some 140,000 men, were rounded out with impressed ordinary seamen and landsmen.^[126] In an order to his ships, Admiral John Borlase Warren ordered that less attention be paid to spit-and-polish and more to gunnery practice.^[127] It is notable that the well-trained gunnery of HMS *Shannon* allowed her victory over the untrained crew of the USS *Chesapeake*.^[52]

See also

- History of Canada
- Indiana in the War of 1812
- Kentucky in the War of 1812
- Opposition to the War of 1812 in the United States
- Timeline of the War of 1812
- War of 1812 Campaigns

References

- Bowler, W Arthur (March, 1988). "Propaganda in Upper Canada in the War of 1812". *American Review of Canadian Studies* **Volume 18** (Issue 1): 11-32.
- Caffrey, Kate (1977). *The Twilight's Last Gleaming: Britain vs. America 1812–1815*. New York: Stein and Day. ISBN 0812819209.
- Egan, Clifford L (April, 1974). "The Origins of the War of 1812: Three Decades of Historical Writing". *Military Affairs* **Volume 38** (2): 72–75.
- "Essex". *Dictionary of American Naval Fighting Ships (DANFS)*. Washington DC: Naval Historical Center. 1991.
- Forester, C.S. (1970) [1957]. *The Age of Fighting Sail*. New English Library. ISBN 0-939218-06-2.
- Gardner, Robert, ed. (1996). *The Naval War of 1812: Caxton pictorial history*. Caxton Editions. ISBN 1840673605.
- Heidler, David S; Heidler, Jeanne T, eds (1997). *Encyclopedia of the War of 1812*.
- Heidler, David S; Heidler, Jeanne T (2002). *The War of 1812*. Westport; London: Greenwood Press.
- Hickey, Donald (1989). *The War of 1812: A Forgotten Conflict*. Urbana; Chicago: University of Illinois Press.
- Hickey, Donald R (1995). *The War of 1812: A Short History*. Urbana: University of Illinois Press.
- Hickey, Donald R (July, 2001). "The War of 1812: Still a Forgotten Conflict?". *The Journal of Military History* **Volume 65** (Number 3): pp. 741–769.
- Horsman, Reginald (1962). *The Causes of the War of 1812*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press. ISBN 0-498-04087-9.
- Latimer, Jon (2007). *1812: War with America*. Cambridge: Belknap Press. ISBN 9780674025844.
- Stagg, John CA (1983). *Mr. Madison's War: Politics, Diplomacy, and Warfare in the Early American republic, 1783-1830*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press.
- Toll, Ian W. (2006). *Six Frigates: The Epic History of the Founding of the U.S. Navy*. New York: W.W. Norton. ISBN 9780393058475.

Further reading

- Jenkins, John S (2010) [1856]. "Alexander Macomb"^[128]. *Daring Deeds of American Generals*. Marshall Davies Lloyd. pp. 295–322.
- Malcomson, Robert (2003). *A Very Brilliant Affair: The Battle of Queenston Heights, 1812*. Toronto: Robin Brass Studio.
- Simonson, Lee (2010). *Tuscarora Heroes, The War of 1812 British Attack on Lewiston, New York, December 19, 1813*. Historical Association of Lewiston, NY. ISBN 978-1-932583-23-6.
- Stacey, CP (1964), "The War of 1812 in Canadian History", in Zaslow; Morris; Turner, Wesley B, *The Defended Border: Upper Canada and the War of 1812*, Toronto

External links

- Drexler, Kenneth (2010). "A Guide to the War of 1812"^[129]. *Web Guides*. The Library of Congress.
- "The William C. Cook War of 1812 in the South Collection Mss 557"^[130]. *The Historic New Orleans Collection*. The Williams Foundation. 2010.
- Office of the Chief of Military History, United States Army (2001) [1989]. *Chapter 6: The War of 1812, Extracted from American Military History*^[131]. Army Historical Series. US Army Center of Military History.
- "The War of 1812 Website"^[132].
- "President Madison's 1812 War Message"^[133]. EDSITEment.
- "Treaty of Ghent"^[134]. *Primary Documents in American History*. The Library of Congress. 2010.
- "War of 1812"^[135]. Galafilm. 2008.
- Feldmeth, Greg (1998). "Key Events & Causes: War of 1812"^[136]. Polytechnic School.

- "War of 1812" ^[137]. historycentral.com. 2000.
- "The War of 1812" ^[138]. Archives of Ontario. 2009-2010.
- Omahen, David (2006). "Black Americans in the US Military from the American Revolution to the Korean War: The War of 1812" ^[139]. New York State Military Museum and Veteran Research Center.
- "War of 1812 Collection" ^[140]. *The Digital Collections of IUPUI University Library*. Indiana University. 2006.

References

- [1] Particularly Great Britain and her North American colonies of Upper Canada (Ontario), Lower Canada (Québec), New Brunswick, Newfoundland, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island, Cape Breton Island (then a separate colony from Nova Scotia), and Bermuda.
- [2] *Encyclopedia Americana*. **Volume 28: Venice to Wilmot**. Scholastic Library Publishing. 2006. p. 340. ISBN 9780717201396. "The United States contended that as a principle of international law, 'blockades to be binding must be effective.' In American eyes, therefore, both British and French blockades were mere 'paper blockades' and hence illegal."
- [3] Horsman 1962, p. 264
- [4] Toll 2006, p. 281
- [5] Toll 2006, p. 382
- [6] Caffrey 1977, p. 60
- [7] Black, Jeremy (2002). *America as a Military Power: From the American Revolution to the Civil War*. Westport, Connecticut: Praeger. p. 44.
- [8] Latimer 2007, p. 17
- [9] Toll 2006, pp. 278–279
- [10] Hitsman, J. Mackay (1965). *The Incredible War of 1812*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press. p. 27.
- [11] Heidler 1997, pp. 253, 392
- [12] Smith, Dwight L (1989). "A North American Neutral Indian Zone: Persistence of a British Idea". *Northwest Ohio Quarterly* **Volume 61** (2-4): 46-63.
- [13] Carroll, Francis M (2001). *A Good and Wise Measure: The Search for the Canadian-American Boundary, 1783–1842* (http://books.google.com/books?id=1AjlS20Q5J8C&pg=PA24&dq=barrier+intitle:Good+intitle:and+intitle:Wise+intitle:Measure+intitle:The+intitle:Search+intitle:for+intitle:the+intitle:Canadian-American+inauthor:Francis+inauthor:M+inauthor:Carroll&lr=&as_drrb_is=q&as_minm_is=1&as_miny_is=2009&as_maxm_is=12&as_maxy_is=2009&num=30&as_brr=0&as_pt=ALLTYPES). Toronto: University of Toronto. p. 23. .
- [14] Kennedy, David M; Cohen, Lizabeth; Bailey, Thomas A (2010). *The American Pageant*. **Volume I: To 1877** (14th ed.). Boston: Wadsworth Cengage Learning. p. 244.
- [15] Egan 1974, p. 74.
- [16] Bowler 1988, pp. 11–32.
- [17] J.C.A. Stagg, "James Madison and the Coercion of Great Britain: Canada, the West Indies, and the War of 1812," *William and Mary Quarterly* Vol. 38, No. 1 (Jan., 1981), pp. 3-34 in JSTOR (<http://www.jstor.org/stable/1916855>)
- [18] Stagg 1983
- [19] Horsman *The Causes of the War of 1812* (1962) p. 267
- [20] Hickey 1989, p. 72.
- [21] Brown, *The Republic in Peril* p. 128
- [22] Burt *The United States, the United Kingdom, and British North America...* (1940) pp. 305–10
- [23] Pierre Berton, *Flames Across the Border: 1813–1814*, 1981 ISBN 0-385-65838-9 repr. 2001, p. 206.
- [24] Hickey, (1989), pp. 52-3
- [25] Journal of the Senate of the United States of America, 1789-1873 ([http://memory.loc.gov/cgi-bin/query/r?ammem/hlaw:@field\(DOCID+@lit\(sj005181\)\)](http://memory.loc.gov/cgi-bin/query/r?ammem/hlaw:@field(DOCID+@lit(sj005181))))
- [26] Toll, p. 329
- [27] Hickey 1989, pp. 72-75.
- [28] Heidler and Heidler, *Encyclopedia of the War of 1812*, pp 428-29
- [29] Robert S. Quimby, *The U.S. Army in the War of 1812: An Operational and Command Study* (1997). online edition (<http://www.questia.com/read/42476620>), pp 2-12
- [30] Heidler and Heidler, eds. *Encyclopedia of the war of 1812* (1997) p. 248
- [31] Heidler and Heidler, eds. *Encyclopedia of the war of 1812* (1997) pp 437-8
- [32] Hickey 1989, p. 80.
- [33] Hickey 1989, p. 126.
- [34] Jon Latimer, *1812: War with America* (Belknap Press, 2007) p101
- [35] George Coggeshall, *History of the American privateers*, (2005)
- [36] Herbert C. W. Goltz, "Tecumseh" *Dictionary of Canadian Biography Online* online version (<http://www.biographi.ca/EN/ShowBio.asp?BioId=36806&query=tecumseh>)
- [37] Bil Gilbert, *God Gave Us This Country: Tekamthi and the First American Civil War* (1989) pp. 329-30

- [38] Heidler and Heidler, *Encyclopedia of the War of 1812*, page 362-3
- [39] Heidler and Heidler, *Encyclopedia of the War of 1812*, pp 290-93
- [40] Heidler and Heidler, *Encyclopedia of the War of 1812*, pp 505. 508-11
- [41] Heidler and Heidler, *Encyclopedia of the War of 1812*, pp 378-82
- [42] Robert Remini, *The Battle of New Orleans: Andrew Jackson and America's First Military Victory* (2001)
- [43] Heidler and Heidler, *Encyclopedia of the War of 1812*, pp 233-34, 349-50, 478-79
- [44] Jeremy Black, *America as a Military Power: From the American Revolution to the Civil War* (2002) p. 69.
- [45] Allan Reed Millett, *Semper fidelis: the history of the United States Marine Corps* (1991) p. 46
- [46] Toll, p. 180 Admiralty reply to British press criticism
- [47] Toll, p. 50
- [48] Toll, pp. 360–365,
- [49] Gardner, p. 162
- [50] Gardner p. 164
- [51] Gardner, p. 163
- [52] Toll, pp. 405–417
- [53] Forester 1970, pp. 131–132.
- [54] Gardiner, Robert pp. 61
- [55] Naval Historical Centre (<http://www.history.navy.mil/danfs/e5/essex-i.htm>)
- [56] Gardiner, pp. 85–90
- [57] Theodore Roosevelt, *The Naval War Of 1812* (1885)
- [58] Robert Leckie, *The Wars of America* (1998) p. 255
- [59] "American Merchant Marine and Privateers in War of 1812" (<http://www.usmm.org/warof1812.html>). Usmm.org. . Retrieved 2010-07-26.
- [60] "www.princenedeufchatel.com" (<http://www.princenedeufchatel.com/>). www.princenedeufchatel.com. . Retrieved 2010-07-26.
- [61] "Sealift - Merchant Mariners – America's unsung heroes" (<http://www.msc.navy.mil/sealift/2004/May/perspective.htm>). Msc.navy.mil. . Retrieved 2008-10-22.
- [62] *Hansard*, vol 29, pp. 649–50.
- [63] "The American War of 1812" online (<http://www.oocities.com/gpvillain/1812.html>)
- [64] D.C. Harvey, "The Halifax–Castine expedition," *Dalhousie Review*, 18 (1938–39): 207–13.
- [65] "The Defense and Burning of Washington in 1814: Naval Documents of the War of 1812" (http://www.history.navy.mil/library/online/burning_washington.htm#rodgers-p). History.navy.mil. . Retrieved 2008-10-22.
- [66] "The Tornado and the Burning of Washington" (<http://www.weatherbook.com/1814.htm>). Weatherbook.com. . Retrieved 2008-10-22.
- [67] "The Defense and Burning of Washington in 1814: Naval Documents of the War of 1812" (http://www.history.navy.mil/library/online/burning_washington.htm#johnson). History.navy.mil. . Retrieved 2008-10-22.
- [68] Peter Burroughs, "Prevost, Sir George (http://www.biographi.ca/009004-119.01-e.php?&id_nbr=2620&interval=20&&PHPSESSID=d3rqa7dmi5bp76qsja6hv3ng14)" in Dictionary of Canadian Biography Online
- [69] Benn, Carl; Marston, Daniel (2006). *Liberty or Death: Wars That Forged a Nation*. Oxford: Osprey Publishing. ISBN 1-86403-022-6.
- [70] Hickey 1989, p. 84.
- [71] See "Mallory, Benajah (http://www.biographi.ca/009004-119.01-e.php?&id_nbr=4053&interval=20&&PHPSESSID=d3rqa7dmi5bp76qsja6hv3ng14)" and "Willcocks, Joseph (http://www.biographi.ca/009004-119.01-e.php?&id_nbr=2713&interval=20&&PHPSESSID=d3rqa7dmi5bp76qsja6hv3ng14)" in Dictionary of Canadian Biography
- [72] "Kentucky: National Guard History eMuseum - War of 1812" (<http://www.kynghistory.ky.gov/history/1qtr/warof1812.htm>). Kynghistory.ky.gov. . Retrieved 2008-10-22.
- [73] Junius P. Rodriguez (2002) *The Louisiana Purchase: A Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia* p. 270, Clio, Santa Barbara, CA
- [74] Jackson, Donald (1960). "A Critic's View of Old Fort Madison". *Iowa Journal of History and Politics* **58** (1): 31–36.
- [75] Black Hawk (1882) *Autobiography of Ma-Ka-Tai-Me-She-Kia-Kiak or Black Hawk*. Continental Printing, St. Louis. (Originally published 1833)
- [76] McKusick, Marshall B. (2009). "Fort Madison, 1808–1813" (<http://uipress.uiowa.edu/books/2009-fall/whittaker.htm>). in William E. Whittaker. *Frontier Forts of Iowa: Indians, Traders, and Soldiers, 1682–1862*. Iowa City: University of Iowa Press. pp. 55–74. ISBN 978-1-58729-831-8. .
- [77] Nolan, David J. (2009). "Fort Johnson, Cantonment Davis, and Fort Edwards" (<http://uipress.uiowa.edu/books/2009-fall/whittaker.htm>). in William E. Whittaker. *Frontier Forts of Iowa: Indians, Traders, and Soldiers, 1682–1862*. Iowa City: University of Iowa Press. pp. 85–94. ISBN 978-1-58729-831-8. .
- [78] Stevens, Walter B. (1921). *Centennial history of Missouri (the center state) one hundred years in the union* (<http://books.google.com>). St. Louis: S. J. Clarke. .
- [79] First United States Infantry (<http://www.iaw.on.ca/~jsek/us1inf.htm>)
- [80] Lossing, Benson J. (1869). "XXXIV: War Against the Creek Indians." (<http://freepages.history.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~wcarr1/Lossing2/Chap34.html>). *Pictorial Field-Book of the War of 1812* (<http://freepages.history.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~wcarr1/Lossing2/Contents.html>). New York: Harper & Brothers. ISBN 0781238609. . Retrieved 2008-04-28.

- [81] Kenneth Ross Nelson, "Socio-Economic Effects of the War of 1812 on Britain," Ph.D. Dissertation, University of Georgia, 1972, pp. 129–44.
- [82] "Measuring Worth - What Was Pound/ Dollar Exchange Rate Then?" (<http://www.measuringworth.org/datasets/exchangepond/result.php>). Measuringworth.org. . Retrieved 2008-10-22.
- [83] Henry Adams, *History of the United States of America (during the Administrations of Thomas Jefferson and James Madison)*, New York: A. and C. Boni, 1930, vol. 7, p. 385
- [84] Hickey 1989, p. 303.
- [85] Hickey, *War of 1812*, pp. 172–4; Samuel E. Morison, *The Maritime History of Massachusetts, 1783–1860*, (1941), pp. 205–6.
- [86] *Morning Chronicle*, November 2, 1814; Hickey, *War of 1812*, pp. 217–18.
- [87] Jon Latimer, *1812: War with America*, Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2007, pp. 362–5.
- [88] The British were unsure whether the Washington episode was a failure, but Plattsburg was a humiliation that called for court martial. Latimer, *1812*, pp. 331, 359, 365
- [89] Dudley Mills, "The Duke of Wellington and the Peace Negotiations at Ghent in 1814," *Canadian Historical Review* Volume 2, Number 1 / 1921 pp. 19–32; Latimer, *1812* p. 390
- [90] Latimer, *1812* pp. 389–91; Norman Gash, *Lord Liverpool: The Life and Political Career of Robert Banks Jenkinson, Second Earl of Liverpool, 1770–1828*, (1984) pp. 111–119
- [91] Gene A. Smith, "'Our flag was display'd within their works': The Treaty of Ghent and the Conquest of Mobile." *Alabama Review*, January 1999.
- [92] Brooks, Charles B p. 252, Reilly, Robin p. 297
- [93] Kendall, John Smith (1922). "Chapter VI" (http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Gazetteer/Places/America/United_States/Louisiana/New_Orleans/_Texts/KENHNO/6*.html). *History of New Orleans* (http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Gazetteer/Places/America/United_States/Louisiana/New_Orleans/_Texts/KENHNO/home.html). The Lewis Publishing Company. . Retrieved 2008-04-14.
- [94] "Chapter 6: The War of 1812" (<http://www.army.mil/cmh-pg/books/amh/amh-06.htm>). Army.mil. . Retrieved 2008-10-22.
- [95] Helen H. Tanner, *Atlas of Great Lakes Indian History*. (1987) p. 120)
- [96] First United States Infantry, <http://www.iaw.on.ca/~jsek/us1inf.htm>
- [97] Hickey 1989, pp. 302–303.
- [98] Simon Schama, *Rough Crossings: Britain, the Slaves and the American Revolution*, (2006) p. 406
- [99] "Black Loyalists in New Brunswick, 1789–1853" (<http://atlanticportal.hil.unb.ca/acva/blackloyalists/en/>), Atlantic Canada Portal, University of New Brunswick, accessed 8 Feb 2010
- [100] see "Arbitration, Mediation, and Conciliation" (<http://www.americanforeignrelations.com/A-D/Arbitration-Mediation-and-Conciliation-Jay-s-treaty-and-the-treaty-of-ghent.html>)
- [101] Erik Kaufman, "Condemned to Rootlessness: The Loyalist Origins of Canada's Identity Crisis", *Nationalism and Ethnic Politics*, vol.3, no.1, (1997), pp. 110–135 online at (<http://www.bbk.ac.uk/polsoc/staff/academic/eric-kaufmann/loyalists-nep2>)
- [102] CMH, "Origins of the Militia Myth" (February 2006) online (<http://www.cdnmilitary.ca/index.php?p=19>)
- [103] Toll, Ian W. pp. 458, 459
- [104] Randy Boswell, "Who won War of 1812 baffles poll respondents," Canwest News Service Dec. 9, 2009
- [105] "The Star-Spangled Banner and the War of 1812" (http://www.si.edu/Encyclopedia_SI/nmah/starflag.htm). Encyclopedia Smithsonian. . Retrieved 2008-03-10.
- [106] Jeanne T. Heidler, *The War of 1812* (2002) p. 137; Daniel Walker Howe, *What Hath God Wrought* (2007) p. 74. See also Samuel Eliot Morison *Oxford History of the American People* (1927) p 302
- [107] Benn (2003) p. 83; Latimer (2007) p. 3
- [108] Duncan Andrew Campbell, *Unlikely allies: Britain, America and the Victorian origins of the special relationship* (2007) p. 10
- [109] Wesley B. Turner, *The War of 1812: The War That Both Sides Won* (2000)
- [110] As Winston Churchill concluded, "The lessons of the war were taken to heart. Anti-American sentiment in Britain ran high for several years, but the United States was never again refused proper treatment as an independent power." quoted in Toll, *Six Frigates* (2006) p. 458
- [111] A. J. Langguth, *Union 1812: The Americans Who Fought the Second War of Independence* (2006) p. 177
- [112] Turner (2000) Zuehlke (2007), Hixson (2001); William Appleman Williams, *The Contours of American History* (1961) p 196; Steven Watts, *The Republic Reborn: War and the Making of Liberal America, 1790-1820* (1987) p 316
- [113] Spain, a British ally, lost control of the Mobile, Alabama, area to the Americans.
- [114] A. J. Langguth. *Union 1812: the Americans who fought the Second War of Independence* (2006) pp. 1, 177
- [115] Francis D. Cogliano, *Revolutionary America, 1763-1815: A Political History* (2nd ed. Routledge; 2008) p. 247
- [116] ""James Wilkinson"" (<http://www.galafilm.com/1812/e/people/wilkinson.html>). "War of 1812". . Retrieved 2007-10-20.
- [117] Toll, Ian W. Pg. 456,467
- [118] Theodore Roosevelt, *The Naval War of 1812 Or the History of the United States Navy during the Last War with the United Kingdom to Which Is Appended an Account of the Battle of New Orleans* (<http://infomotions.com/etexts/gutenberg/dirs/etext05/7trnv10.htm>)
- [119] Toll, Ian W. pg 457
- [120] Carl Benn, *The War of 1812* pp. 259–260
- [121] Simon Schama, *Rough Crossings: Britain, the Slaves and the American Revolution*, New York: HarperCollins, 2006, p. 406

-
- [122] Colin G. Calloway, "The End of an Era: British-Indian Relations in the Great Lakes Region after the War of 1812," *Michigan Historical Review* 1986 12(2): 1-20. 0890-1686
- [123] Robert V. Remini, *Andrew Jackson and His Indian Wars* (2002)
- [124] Latimer (2007)
- [125] B. Lavery, *Nelson's Navy: The Ships, Men and Organisation 1793-1815* (1989).
- [126] Toll, Ian W. Pg. 382-383
- [127] Toll, Ian W., p. 382
- [128] <http://mlloyd.org/gen/macomb/text/jenkins.htm>
- [129] <http://www.loc.gov/rr/program/bib/1812/>
- [130] http://www.hnoc.org/BNO/william_cook.htm
- [131] <http://www.history.army.mil/books/amh/amh-06.htm>
- [132] <http://warof1812.ca/>
- [133] http://edsitement.neh.gov/view_lesson_plan.asp?id=570
- [134] <http://www.loc.gov/rr/program/bib/ourdocs/Ghent.html>
- [135] <http://www.galafilm.com/1812/e/intro/index.html>
- [136] <http://home.earthlink.net/~gfeldmeth/chart.1812.html>
- [137] <http://www.historycentral.com/1812/Index.html>
- [138] <http://www.archives.gov.on.ca/english/on-line-exhibits/1812/index.aspx>
- [139] <http://www.dmna.state.ny.us/historic/articles/blacksMilitary/BlacksMilitary1812.htm>
- [140] <http://indiamond6.ulib.iupui.edu/War1812/>
-

Algonquian

Algonquian Algonkian	
Geographic distribution:	North America
Genetic classification:	Algic Algonquian
Subdivisions:	Plains Algonquian group Central Algonquian group Eastern Algonquian group
ISO 639-2 and 639-5:	alg
	
Pre-contact distribution of Algonquian languages	

The **Algonquian languages** (also **Algonkian**; pronounced /ælˈɡɒŋkwiən/ or English pronunciation: /ælˈɡɒŋkiən/)^[1] are a subfamily of Native American languages which includes most of the languages in the Algic language family. The name of the Algonquian language family is distinguished from the orthographically similar Algonquin dialect of the Ojibwe language, which is a member of the Algonquian language family. The term "Algonquin" derives from the Maliseet word *elakómkwik* (pronounced [ɛlæˈɡomoɡwik]), "they are our relatives/allies".^[2] ^[3] Most Algonquian languages are extremely endangered today, with few native speakers. A number of the languages have already become extinct.

Speakers of Algonquian languages stretch from the east coast of North America all the way to the west coast. The Yurock and Wiyot being the western-most nation to have language resembling other Algic languages. The proto-language from which all of the languages of the family descend, Proto-Algonquian, was spoken at least 3,000 years ago. There is no scholarly consensus as to the territory where this language was spoken. For information on the peoples speaking Algonquian languages, see Algonquian peoples.

Family division

This large family of around 27 languages is divided roughly into three major groupings. These are as follows: Central, Plains, and Eastern Algonquian, groupings primarily for convenience. Only Eastern Algonquian constitutes a true "genetic" subgroup.

The languages are listed below^[4] (dialects and subdialects are listed on the Central Algonquian, Plains Algonquian, and Eastern Algonquian pages):

A. Plains

1. **Blackfoot**
2. **Arapahoan** (including Arapaho proper, Gros Ventre (AKA Atsina), Nawathinehena, and Besawunena)
3. **Cheyenne**

B. Central

4. **Cree-Montagnais**
5. **Menominee** (also known as Menomini)
 - I. Eastern Great Lakes (also known as Core Central)
 - a. Ojibwe-Potawatomi (also known as Ojibwe-Potawatomi-Ottawa, Anishinaabemowin, or the Anishinaabe language)
 6. **Ojibwe** (also known as Ojibwa, Ojibway, Ojibwa-Ottawa, or the Anishinaabe language)
 7. **Potawatomi**
 8. **Fox** (also known as Fox-Sauk-Kickapoo or Mesquakie-Sauk-Kickapoo)
 9. **Shawnee**
 10. **Miami-Illinois**

C. Eastern

11. **Mi'kmaq** (also known as Micmac, Míkmaq, Mi'gmaq, or Mi'kmaw)
 - I. Abenakian
 12. **Eastern Abenaki** (also known as Abenaki or Abenaki-Penobscot)
 13. **Western Abenaki** (also known as Abnaki, St. Francis, Abenaki, or Abenaki-Penobscot)
 14. **Maliseet** (also known as Maliseet-Passamquoddy or Malecite-Passamquoddy)
 15. **Etchemin** (uncertain - See Note 1)
 - II. Southern New England
 16. **Massachusett** (also known as Massachusett-Narragansett)
 17. **Loup A** (probably Nipmuck) (uncertain - See Note 1)
 18. **Loup B** (uncertain - See Note 1)
 19. **Mohegan-Pequot**
 20. **Quiripi-Naugatuck-Unquachog** (also known as Quiripi-Unquachog)
 - III. Delawarean
 21. **Mahican** (also known as Mohican)
 - i. Lenape (also known as Delaware)
 22. **Munsee**
 23. **Unami**
 24. **Nanticoke**

25. **Piscataway** (also known as Conoy)
26. **Carolina Algonquian** (also known as Pamlico, Pamtico, Pampticough, Christianna Algonquian)
27. **Powhatan** (also known as Virginia Algonquian)
28. **Shinnecock** (uncertain)

Notes

1. **Etchemin** and **Loup** were ethnographic terms used inconsistently by French colonists and missionaries. There is some debate whether distinct groups could ever have been identified with those names.

Etchemin is only known from a list of numbers from people living between the St. John and Kennebec Rivers recorded in 1609 by Marc Lescarbot. The numbers in this list share features in common with different Algonquian languages from Massachusetts to New Brunswick, but as a set do not match any other known Algonquian language. Certain intriguing similarities between the Etchimin list and Wampanoag might suggest that languages closely related to Wampanoag might have been spoken as far north as the coast of Maine in the precontact period.

The name **Etchemin** has also been applied to other material from what many scholars of Algonquian ethnography and linguistics believe to be Maliseet, Passamaquoddy, or Eastern Abenaki.

Some of the attested **Loup** vocabulary can be identified with different eastern Algonquian communities, including the Mahican, Maliseet, Passamaquoddy and other groups. **Loup A** and **Loup B** refer to two vocabulary lists which cannot be conclusively identified with another known community. **Loup A** is most likely Nipmuck, and is also somewhat similar to the handful of words attested for Agawam. **Loup B** seems like a composite of different dialects. It is closest to Mahican and Western Abenaki. They also may represent unknown tribes or bands, or may have been interethnic trade pidgins of some kind. Documentary evidence for Loup B is very thin (14 pages); the documentary evidence for Loup A is much more extensive (124 pages), being documented in a manuscript dictionary from the French missionary period. See Uncertain/Extinct Algonquian Languages ^[5].

Genetic and areal relationships

Only *Eastern Algonquian* is a true genetic subgrouping. The *Plains Algonquian* and the *Central Algonquian* groups are not genetic groupings but rather areal groupings. This means that Blackfoot is no more closely related to Cheyenne than it is to Menominee. However, these areal groups often do have certain shared linguistic features, but the features in question are attributed to language contact.^[6] Paul Proulx has argued that this traditional view is incorrect,^[7] and that *Central Algonquian* (in which he includes the Plains Algonquian languages) is a genetic subgroup, with Eastern Algonquian consisting of several different subgroups. However, this classification scheme has failed to gain acceptance by other specialists in the Algonquian languages.^[8]

Subgroups

Instead, the commonly accepted subgrouping scheme is that proposed by Ives Goddard (1994). The essence of this proposal is that Proto-Algonquian originated with people to the west, perhaps in the Plateau region of Idaho and Oregon or the Rocky Mountain-Great Plains boundary of Montana, and then moved east, dropping off subgroups as people migrated. By this scenario, Blackfoot was the first language to branch off, which coincides well with its position as the most divergent language of Algonquian. In west-to-east order, the subsequent branchings were:

- Arapaho-Gros Ventre, Cree-Montagnais, Menominee, and Cheyenne;
- then the core Great Lakes languages: (Ojibwe-Potawatomi, Shawnee, Sauk-Fox-Kickapoo, and Miami-Illinois);
and
- finally, Proto-Eastern Algonquian.

This historical reconstruction accords best with the observed levels of divergence within the family, whereby the most divergent languages are found furthest west (since they constitute the earliest branchings during eastern

migration), and the shallowest subgroupings are found furthest to the east (Eastern Algonquian, and arguably Core Central). Goddard also points out that there is clear evidence for pre-historical contact between Eastern Algonquian and Cree-Montagnais, as well as between Cheyenne and Arapaho-Gros Ventre. There has long been especially extensive back-and-forth influence between Cree and Ojibwe.^[9]

It has been suggested that the 'Eastern Great Lakes' languages—what Goddard has called 'Core Central', e.g., Ojibwe-Potawatomi, Shawnee, Sauk-Fox-Kickapoo, and Miami-Illinois (but not Cree-Montagnais or Menominee), may also constitute their own genetic grouping within Algonquian. They share certain intriguing lexical and phonological innovations. But, this theory has not yet been fully fleshed out and is still considered conjectural.

Algonquian is sometimes said to have included the extinct Beothuk language of Newfoundland, although evidence is scarce and poorly recorded. Recent DNA studies in 2007 support this theory, as the people were found to have been related to the Algonquian-speaking Mi'kmaq.^[10] Before these studies, the theory was based on geographic proximity.^[11]

Grammatical features

The Algonquian language family is known for its complex polysynthetic morphology and sophisticated verb system.^[12] Statements that take many words to say in English can be expressed with a single word. Ex: (Menominee) *paehtāwāwesew* "He is heard by higher powers" (*paeht-* 'hear', *-āwāē-* 'spirit', *-wese-* passivizer, *-w* third-person subject) or (Plains Cree) *kāstāhikoyahk* "it frightens us". These languages have been famously studied in the structuralist tradition by Leonard Bloomfield and Edward Sapir among others.

Algonquian nouns have an animate/inanimate contrast: some nouns are classed as *animate*, while all other nouns are *inanimate*.^[13] There is ongoing debate over whether there is a semantic significance to the categorization of nouns as animate or inanimate, with scholars arguing for it as either a clearly semantic issue, or a purely syntactic issue, along with a variety of arguments in between. More structurally inclined linguistic scholars have argued that since there is no consistent semantic system for determining the animacy of a noun, that it must be a purely linguistic characterization. Anthropological linguists have conversely argued the strong connection between animacy and items viewed as having spiritual importance.

Another important distinction involves the contrast between nouns marked as *proximate* and those marked as *obviative*. Proximate nouns are those deemed most central or important to the discourse, while obviative nouns are those less important to the discourse.^[14]

There are personal pronouns which distinguish three persons, two numbers (singular and plural), inclusive and exclusive first person plural, and proximate and obviative third persons. Verbs are divided into four classes: transitive verbs with an animate object (abbreviated "TA"), transitive verbs with an inanimate object ("TI"), intransitive verbs with an animate subject ("AI"), and intransitive verbs with an inanimate subject ("II").^[14]

Vocabulary

See the lists of words in the Algonquian languages and the list of words of Algonquian origin at Wiktionary, the free dictionary and Wikipedia's sibling project.

Loan words Because Algonquian languages were some of the first with which Europeans came into contact in North America, the language family has given many words to English. Many eastern and midwestern U.S. states have names of Algonquian origin (Massachusetts, Connecticut, Illinois, Michigan, Wisconsin, etc.), as do many cities: Milwaukee, Chicago, et al. The capital of Canada is named after an Algonquian nation - the Odawa people.

For a more detailed treatment of geographical names in three Algonquian languages see the external link to the book by Trumbull.

See also

- Algic languages
- Algonquian peoples
- Algonquin
- Central Algonquian languages
- Eastern Algonquian languages
- Indigenous languages of the Americas
- Plains Algonquian languages

Bibliography

- Ethnologue.com^[15], Ethnologue entry for Algonquian languages
- Bloomfield, Leonard (1946). "Algonquian". *Linguistic Structures of Native America*, ed. Harry Hoijer. Viking Fund Publications in Anthropology: 6. New York.
- Cappel, Constance, (2006), *Odawa Language and Legends*: Andrew J. Blackbird and Raymond Kiogima, Bloomington, IN: Xlibris.
- Campbell, Lyle (1997). *American Indian languages: The historical linguistics of Native America*. New York: Oxford University Press. ISBN 0-19-509427-1.
- Goddard, Ives (1979a). "Comparative Algonquian". In Lyle Campbell & Marianne Mithun, eds., *The Languages of Native North America: Historical and Comparative Assessment*, pp. 70–132. Austin: University of Texas Press.
- ——— (1994). "The West-to-East Cline in Algonquian Dialectology." In William Cowan, ed., *Papers of the 25th Algonquian Conference*, pp. 187–211. Ottawa: Carleton University.
- ——— (1996). "Introduction". In Ives Goddard, ed., "Languages". Vol. 17 of William Sturtevant, ed., *The Handbook of North American Indians*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution.
- Grimes, Barbara F. (ed.). (2000). *Ethnologue: Languages of the world*, (14th ed.). Dallas, TX: SIL International. ISBN 1-55671-106-9. Online edition: Ethnologue.com^[16], accessed March 3, 2005.
- Mithun, Marianne (1999). *The languages of Native North America*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press. ISBN 0-521-23228-7 (hbk); ISBN 0-521-29875-X.
- Moondancer and Strong Woman (2007). *A Cultural History of the Native Peoples of Southern New England: Voices from Past and Present*. Boulder, CO: Bauu Press. ISBN 0-9721349-3-X.
- Pentland, David H. (2006). "Algonquian and Ritwan Languages", in Keith Brown, ed., *Encyclopedia of Languages and Linguistics* (2nd ed.), pp. 161–6. Amsterdam: Elsevier.
- Proulx, Paul (2003). "The Evidence on Algonquian Genetic Grouping: A Matter of Relative Chronology", *Anthropological Linguistics* **45**:201-25.

External links

- Algonquian family words ^[17]
- Comparative Algonquian Swadesh vocabulary lists ^[18] (from Wiktionary's Swadesh list appendix ^[19])
- *Composition of Geographical Names from the Algonkin Languages*, by J. Hammond Trumbull ^[20] at Project Gutenberg

References

- [1] "Algonquian" (<http://dictionary.reference.com/browse/Algonquian>). Dictionary.com. . Retrieved 2008-07-07.
- [2] Campbell (1997:401 n. 133, 136)
- [3] Bright, William (2004). *Native American Place Names of the United States*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, pg. 32
- [4] This classification follows Goddard (1996) and Mithun (1999)
- [5] <http://www.native-languages.org/lostalg.htm>
- [6] Goddard 1994:187
- [7] Proulx 2003
- [8] Goddard 1994:199-200
- [9] Goddard 1994
- [10] Maelanie Kuch, et al. (2007), "A preliminary analysis of the DNA and diet of the extinct Beothuk: A systematic approach to ancient human DNA" (http://www.sjdimond.us/document/2007_Extinct_Beothuk.pdf)PDF (510 KB), *American Journal of Physical Anthropology* 132:594-604, accessed 18 February 2009
- [11] Goddard 1979:106-7
- [12] Pentland 2006:163
- [13] Pentland 2006:163-4
- [14] Pentland 2006:164
- [15] http://www.ethnologue.com/show_family.asp?subid=91080
- [16] <http://www.ethnologue.com/>
- [17] <http://www.native-languages.org/famalg.htm>
- [18] http://en.wiktionary.org/wiki/Appendix:Swadesh_lists_for_Algonquian_languages
- [19] http://en.wiktionary.org/wiki/Appendix:Swadesh_lists
- [20] <http://www.gutenberg.org/etext/18279>
-

Abenaki

Abenaki


Flag of St. Francis/Sokoki Band of Abenaki
Total population
12,000 (US and Canada)
Regions with significant populations
United States (Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont) Canada (New Brunswick, Quebec)
Languages
English, French, Abenaki
Religion
largely Roman Catholic
Related ethnic groups
Algonquian peoples

The **Abenaki** (*or Abnaki*) are a tribe of Native American and First Nations people, a subdivision of the Algonquian nation of northeastern North America. The Abenaki live in New England, Quebec, and the Maritimes, a region called *Wabanaki* ("Dawn Land") in the Eastern Algonquian languages. The Abenaki are one of the five members of the Wabanaki Confederacy. "Abenaki" is a linguistic and geographic grouping; there historically was not a strong central authority but as listed below a large number of smaller bands and tribes that shared many cultural traits.^[1]

Name

The Abenaki people call themselves *Alnôbak*, meaning "Real People" (c.f., Lenape language: *Lenapek*). Another name they call themselves is *Atnanbal*, meaning "men".^[1] In addition, when compared to the more interior Algonquian peoples, they call themselves *Wôbanuok*, meaning "Easterners" (c.f. Massachusetts language: *Wôpanâak*). They also refer to themselves as *Abenaki* or with syncope: *Abnaki*. Both forms are derived from **Wabanaki** or the Wabanaki Confederacy, as they were once a member of this confederacy they called *Wôbanakiak* meaning "People of the Dawn Land" in the Abenaki language — from *wôban* ("dawn" or "east") and *aki* ("land")^[2] (compare Proto-Algonquian **wa.pan* and **axkyi*)—the aboriginal name of the area broadly corresponding to New England and the Maritimes. It is, therefore, sometimes used to refer to all the Algonquian language speaking peoples of the area — Western Abenaki, Eastern Abenaki, Wolastoqiyik-Passamaquoddy, and Mi'kmaq — as a single group.

Subdivisions

Historically, the Abenakis are divided by the ethnologists into groups: Western Abenaki and Eastern Abenaki. Within these groups are the Abenaki Bands:

- Western Abenaki
 - Amoskeag
 - Coheco
 - Cowasuck
 - Koasek (Coos)
 - Masipskwoik (Missiquoi), also known as Sokoki^[3]
 - Nashua
 - Ossipee
 - Pemigewasset
 - Pennacook
 - Pequaket
 - Piscataqua
 - Souhegan
 - Winnibisauaga
- Eastern Abenaki
 - Amaseconti
 - Alessikantekw (Androscoggin)
 - Kinipekw (Kennebec)
 - Odanak
 - Ossipee
 - Panawahpskek (Penobscot; now considered a separate tribe)
 - Apikwahki
 - Rocameca
 - Wawinak
 - Wôlinak

However, due to erroneous use of the word "Abenaki" to mean "Wabanaki," all the Abenakis together with the Penobscots are often described as "Western 'Wabanaki'" peoples, while the Mi'kmaq, Maliseet and Passamaquoddy are described as "Eastern 'Wabanaki'" peoples.

Location



Abenaki wigwam with birch bark covering

The homeland of the Abenaki, known to them as *Ndakinna*, which means "our land", extended across most of northern New England, southern Quebec, and the southern Canadian Maritimes. The Eastern Abenaki's population was concentrated in portions of Maine east of New Hampshire's White Mountains. The other major tribe, the Western Abenaki, lived in the Connecticut River valley in Vermont, New Hampshire and Massachusetts.^[4] The Missiquoi lived along the eastern shore of Lake Champlain. There were also the Pennacook along the Merrimack River in southern New Hampshire. The maritime Abenaki lived around the St. Croix and Wolastoq (St. John River) valleys near the boundary line between Maine and New Brunswick.

The settlement of New England and frequent wars caused many Abenakis to retreat to Quebec. Two large tribal communities formed near St-François-du-Lac (Odanak) and Bécancour (Wôlinak). These settlements continue to exist to this day. Three reservations also exist in northern Maine, and seven Wolastoqiyik (Maliseet) reserves are

located in New Brunswick and Quebec. Other groups of Abenaki, without reservations, are scattered across northern New Hampshire and Vermont.^[1]

The Penawapskewi (Penobscot) have a reservation with 2,000 people on Indian Island at Old Town, Maine. The Pestomuhkati (Passamaquoddy) are in three different Maine reservations: Passamaquoddy Pleasant Point Reservation, Peter Dana Point, and Indian Township. The Houlton Band of Maliseet Indians have close to 600 tribesmembers, whereas there are seven Wolastoqiyik (Maliseet) bands in Canada, 470 in Quebec and 2,000 in New Brunswick. Four hundred Wôlinak Abenakis live on a reserve near Bécancour, Quebec (across the river from Trois-Rivières), and almost 1,500 live at Odanak, only 30 miles (48 km) to the southwest of Trois-Rivières. The

remaining Abenaki people are scattered within Quebec, New Brunswick, and northern New England, living in multi-racial towns and cities. About 2,500 Vermont Abenaki live in Vermont and New Hampshire, chiefly around Lake Champlain.^[1]

Another Abenaki community, who call themselves the Sokoki, is located around the Masipskiwibi River (Missisquoi) in Vermont, with some community members extending into northern New Hampshire. The tribal headquarters for this community is in Swanton, Vermont. Their traditional land is around the river to its outlet at Lake Champlain.^[3]

Language

The Abenaki language is closely related to those of their neighboring Wabanaki tribes such as the Mi'kmaq, Wolastoqiyik (Maliseet), and Pestomuhkati (Passamaquoddy), as well as with other Eastern Algonquian languages. Close to extinction as a spoken language, considerable efforts are being made to revive the Abenaki language at Odanak (means "coming home"), a First Nations Abenakis reserve near Pierreville, Quebec.

Joseph Laurent (Sozap Lolô Kizitôgw), Abenakis Chief of the Indian village of St. Francis (now Odanak), authored the 1884 *New familiar Abenakis and English dialogues the first ever published on the grammatical system*, printed by Leger Brousseau of Quebec. The 233-page book comprises the Abenakis alphabet, the key to the pronunciation and many grammatical explanations, and synoptical illustrations showing the numerous modifications of the Abenakis verb, to which is added the etymology of Indian names of certain localities, rivers, lakes, etc., and an Abenaki-English dictionary.^[5]

Dictionaries include Dr. Gordon M. Day's two-volume *Western Abenaki Dictionary* published in 1994; Chief Henry Lorne Masta's 1932 *Abenaki Legends, Grammar, and Place Names*, Odanak, Quebec, published in 2008 by Global Language Press; and Joseph Aubery's 1700 *Father Aubery's French Abenaki Dictionary*, translated into English by Stephen Laurent (son of Chief Joseph Laurent), and published in hardcover (525 pp.) by Chisholm Bros. Publishing. Fluent speaker Joseph "Elie" Joubert also developed lists of words, available via *Alnôbak News*, Franklin, Massachusetts.

History

In 1614, Thomas Hunt captured 24 young people and took them to England.^[6]

During the European colonization of North America the land occupied by the Abenaki was in the area between the English colony of Massachusetts and the French colony of Quebec. There was no agreement as to the boundaries for any of the parties. The Abenakis were traditionally allied with the French; one of them, Chief Assacumbuit, was declared a noble under the reign of Louis XIV.

Facing annihilation from English attacks and epidemics, they started to emigrate to Quebec around 1669, where two seigneuries (large self-administered areas similar to feudal fiefs) were allocated to them by the Governor of New France. The first was on the Saint Francis River and is nowadays known as the Odanak Indian Reservation; the second was founded near Bécancour and is called the Wolinak Indian Reservation.

In 1724 during Dummer's War the principal Abenaki town in Maine, Norridgewock, was taken, and their missionary, Father Sébastien Rale, killed. The following year a party of English colonists led by John Lovewell, looking to collect scalps to redeem for bounties offered by the Province of Massachusetts Bay, were in the vicinity of an Abenaki village near present day Fryeburg, Maine. They were engaged by two Abenakis war parties returning to the village from elsewhere in Maine. After a 10 hour battle, the forces withdrew. As a consequence of these battles many Abenaki emigrated to the settlement on the St. Francis River to where other refugees from the New England tribes had come earlier.

Because many of the Abenaki moved further and further north as white settlers settled around the seacoast and southern areas of New England, the Abenaki became perceived as raiders who were invading from Canada. This perception could be why they are not recognized in the United States as a tribe but they are in Canada.

Abenakis are not a federally recognized tribe in the United States. In 2006, Vermont officially recognized the Abenaki as a People, but not a Tribe. This is in recognition of the annihilation or assimilation of the Abenaki and subsequent isolation of each small remnant of the greater whole onto reservations during and after the French and Indian War well before the US government began acknowledging the sovereignty of native tribes in the late 20th century. Facing annihilation, the Abenakis began emigrating to Canada, then under French control, around 1669 where they were granted two seigneuries.

A tribal council was organized in 1976 at Swanton, Vermont, as the Sokoki-St. Francis Band of the Abenaki Nation. Vermont recognition of the council was granted that same year but was later withdrawn for unknown reasons. In 1982, they applied for nation recognition which is still pending.^[1]

New Hampshire and minority recognition

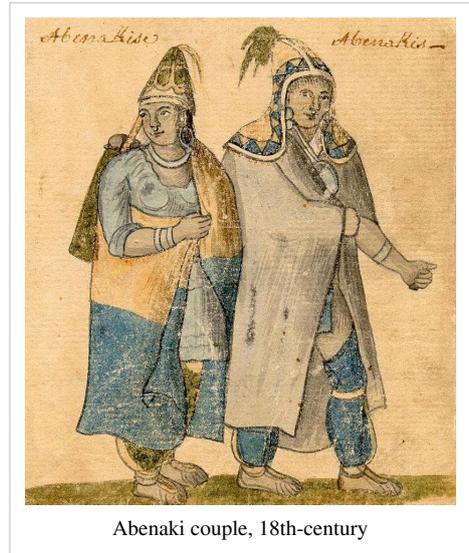
In New Hampshire the Abenaki along with other Native groups have proposed legislation to recognize them as a minority group. This bill is currently (2010) being debated in the state legislature. The bill would create a state commission on Native American relations which would act as an advisory group to the governor and the state government in general.^[7]

They are proposing this legislation to get recognition as a minority because at the moment they are not recognized by the state.

This bill is being opposed by several on the basis of current owners losing land, or the fear that the Abenaki want to open a casino. This is an unfounded fear for two reasons:

- The text of the bill specifically states that "this act shall not be interpreted to provide any Native American or Abenaki person with any other special rights or privileges that the state does not confer on or grant to other state residents."^[3]
- New Hampshire is considering expanding gambling separate of the Native Americans.^[8]

This council would be under the Department of Cultural Resources,^[7] so it would be in the same department as the State Council on the Arts. This bill would also allow for the creation and sale of goods that were labeled as



Abenaki couple, 18th-century

Native-made. This would create a further source of income for the Natives in New Hampshire.

There are many different groups of Natives in New Hampshire, and they have gotten together in a New Hampshire Inter-tribal council that holds statewide meetings and powwows. They are a group dedicated to preserving the cultural aspects of the Natives in New Hampshire and are the main backers of the HB 1610, with the Abenaki, as the main tribe in the state, being the only one named specifically in the bill.^[9]

Culture

There are a dozen variations of the name Abenakis, such as Abenaquiois, Abakivis, Quabenakioneck, Wabenakies and others.

The Abenaki were described in the *Jesuit Relations* as not cannibals, and as docile, ingenious, temperate in the use of liquor, and not profane.^[10]

All Abenaki tribes lived a lifestyle similar to the Algonquin of southern New England. They cultivated crops for food, locating villages on or near fertile river floodplains. Other less major, but still important, parts of their diet included game and fish from hunting and fishing, and wild plants.^[1]

They lived in scattered bands of extended families for most of the year. Each man had different hunting territories inherited through his father. Unlike the Iroquois, the Abenaki were patrilineal. Bands came together during the spring and summer at temporary villages near rivers, or somewhere along the seacoast for planting and fishing. These villages occasionally had to be fortified, depending on the alliances and enemies of other tribes or of Europeans near the village. Abenaki villages were quite small when compared to the Iroquois'; the average number of people was about 100.^[1]

Most Abenaki settlements used dome-shaped, bark-covered wigwams for housing, though a few preferred oval-shaped long houses. During the winter, the Abenaki lived in small groups further inland. The homes there were bark-covered wigwams shaped in a way similar to the teepees of the Great Plains Indians.^[1] During the winter, the Abnaki lined the inside of their conical wigwams with bear and deer skins for warmth. The Abenaki also built long houses similar to those of the Iroquois.^[11]

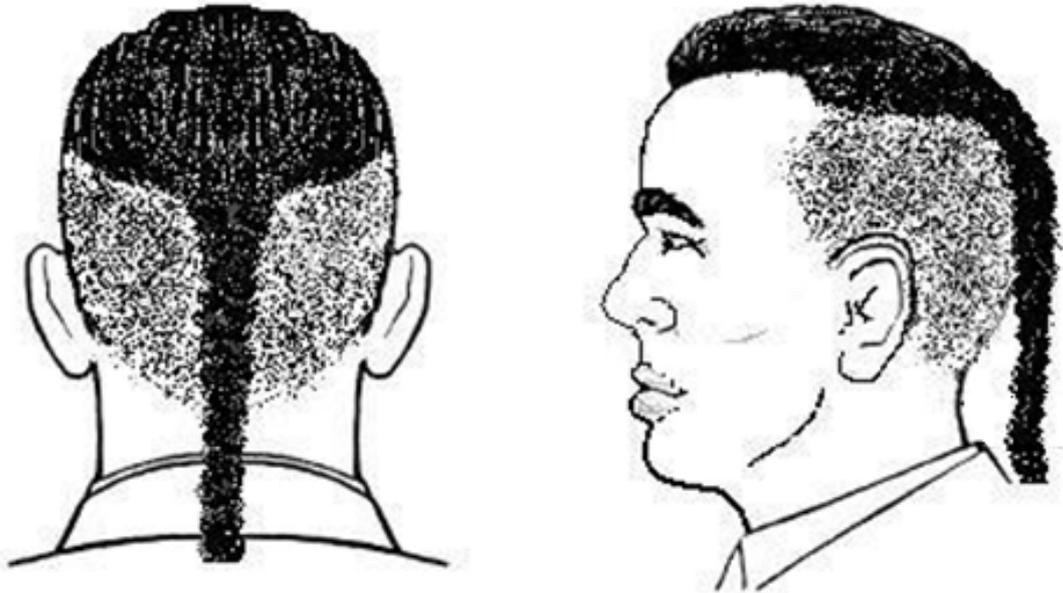
Currently the Abenaki hold on to their traditions and ways of life in several ways. The Sokoki do so in the current constitution for their government. It has a chief, a council of elders, and methods and means for election to the council and chieftainship, as well as requirements for citizenship in the tribe.^[12] They also list many of the different traditions they uphold, such as the different dances they perform and what those dances mean.^[3] During several of these dances there is no photography allowed, out of respect for the culture, and for several of them there are instructions such as "All stand while it is sung" or "All Stand to Show Respect."^[3]

Abenaki hair style and other marriage traditions

Originally, the hair for traditional Abenaki men was kept long and loose. When a man would find a "girlfriend" he would tie his hair, and when he would get "married" he would attach the hair of the scalp with a piece of leather and shave all but the ponytail. The modernized traditional spiritual version is basically the same except that when the hair is tied it is braided and when married all the hair of the scalp is kept in a braid; only the side and back of the head is shaved. The spiritual meaning surrounding this cut is most importantly to indicate betrothal or fidelity as a married Abenaki man in much the same way the wedding ring signified marriage amongst the Christians.^{[13] [14] [15]}



An Abenaki in traditional clothing



In addition to the changing of the hair style there was a complicated courtship process. The man would give the woman a box made of a fine wood that was decorated with the virtues of the woman, then the woman would give a similar box to the man. Also, in a similar manner to their group decision making, everyone in the tribe must agree to the marriage. There is a pole planted in the earth, which anyone who disagrees with the marriage must strike. The disagreement must be resolved or the marriage does not happen.^[16]

Gender, food, division of labor, and other cultural traits

The Abenaki were a farming society that supplemented with hunting and gathering. The men were for the most part the ones who left the village to hunt. The women on the other hand were the ones who tended the field and grew the crops.^[17] In their fields they would plant the crops in groups of "sisters". These sisters would grow together, with the stalk of corn supporting the beans, and squash or pumpkins providing ground cover.^[17]

The Abenaki were a patrilineal society, which is different from the Iroquois but a common element in New England tribes.^[1]

Group decision-making was done by a consensus method. The idea is that every group (family, band, tribe, etc.) must have equal say, so each group would elect a spokesperson. Each smaller group would then send the decision of the group to an impartial facilitator. If there was a disagreement, the facilitator would tell the groups to discuss again. In addition to the debates, there was a goal of total understanding for all members. If there was not total understanding the debate would stop until there was understanding.

The basic ideas that the groups had to consider when debating were called the Three Truths:

1. Peace: Is this preserved?
2. Righteousness: Is it moral?
3. Power: Does it preserve the integrity of the group?

These truths guide all group deliberations and the goal is to reach a consensus. If there is no consensus, the agreement is to keep the status quo.^[18]

Storytelling

Storytelling is a major part of Abenaki culture. It is used not only as entertainment but also as a teaching method. They view stories as having lives of their own and being aware of how they are used. Stories were also used as a means of teaching children behavior. Children were not to be mistreated, and so instead of punishing the child they would be told a story.^[19]

One of the stories is of Azban the Raccoon. This is a story about a proud raccoon who challenges a waterfall to a shouting contest. When the waterfall does not respond, Azban dives into the waterfall to try and outshout it and gets swept away because of his pride. This story would be used to show a child the pitfalls of pride. It was not only used as entertainment but it was an important teaching tool.^[20]

Population and epidemics

Before the Abenaki — except the Pennacook and Mi'kmaq — had contact with the European world, their population may have numbered as many as 40,000. Around 20,000 would have been Eastern Abenaki, another 10,000 would have been Western Abenaki, and the last 10,000 would have been Maritime Abenaki. Early contacts with European fisherman resulted in two major epidemics that affected Abenaki during the 16th century. The first epidemic was an unknown sickness occurring sometime between 1564 and 1570, and the second one was typhus in 1586. Multiple epidemics arrived a decade prior to the English settlement of Massachusetts in 1620, when three separate sicknesses swept across New England and the Canadian Maritimes. Maine was hit very hard during the year of 1617, with a fatality rate of 75%, and the population of the Eastern Abenaki fell to about 5,000. Fortunately, the Western Abenaki were a more isolated group of people and suffered far less, losing only about half of their original population of 10,000.^[1]

The new diseases continued to cause more disaster, starting with smallpox in 1631, 1633, and 1639. Seven years later, an unknown epidemic struck, with influenza passing through the following year. Smallpox affected the Abenaki again in 1649, and diphtheria came through 10 years later. Once again, smallpox struck in 1670, and influenza again in 1675. Smallpox affected the Native Americans again in 1677, 1679, 1687, along with measles, 1691, 1729, 1733, 1755, and finally in 1758.^[1]

The Abenaki population continued to decline, but in 1676, they took in thousands of refugees from many southern New England tribes displaced by settlement and King Philip's War. Because of this, descendants of nearly every southern New England Algonquin can be found among the Abenaki people. Another century later, there were fewer than 1,000 Abenaki remaining after the American Revolution.

The population has recovered to nearly 12,000 total in the United States and Canada.

Fiction

The Abenaki are featured in Jodi Picoult's *Second Glance* and in the film *Northwest Passage*, based on the novel by Kenneth Roberts. Several Abenaki characters and much about their 18th century culture is featured in Roberts' earlier novel (1930) *Arundel*. They also feature prominently in Charles McCarry's novel *Bride of the Wilderness*, and they play a protagonist role in Joseph Bruchac's novel *The Arrow Over the Door*. A young adult novel by Beth Kanell "The Darkness Under the Water" is about the Abenaki and the Vermont eugenics project in 1930.

The Abenaki phrase "*Awasiwí Odanak*" ("far from the village") is used by Jed Bartlett in *The West Wing* in describing his remote home in New Hampshire.

Non-fiction

Accounts of life with the Abenaki can be found in the narratives given by captives taken by the Abenaki from the early American settlements: Hannah Duston (1702); Elizabeth Hanson (1728); Susannah Willard Johnson (1754); and Jemima Howe (1792).^[21]

Notable people

- Joseph Bruchac, author
- Billy Kidd - former alpine ski racer
- Alanis Obomsawin, filmmaker and documentarian
- Donald E. Pelotte, Roman Catholic Bishop of Gallup
- Alexis Wawanoloath, Quebec Member of the National Assembly

References

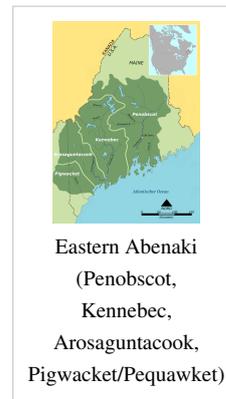
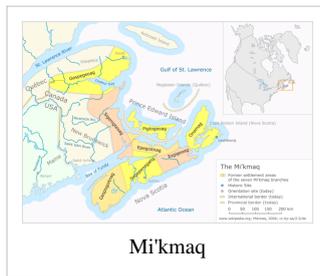
- Bourne, Russell, *The Red King's Rebellion, Racial Politics in New England 1675-1678*, 1990, ISBN 0689120001

Bibliography

- Laurent, Joseph, 1884. *New Familiar Abenakis and English Dialogues*. Quebec: Joseph Laurent (Sozap Lolô Kizitôgw), Abenakis, Chief of the Indian village of St. Francis, P.Q. Reprinted (paperback) Sept. 2006: Vancouver: Global Language Press, ISBN 0-9738924-7-1; Dec. 2009 (hardcover): Kessinger Publishings Legacy Reprint Series; and April 2010 (paperback): Nabu Press. Complete scanned version available at: <http://www.canadiana.org/ECO/ItemRecord/08895?id=a6aa5c50480fb442&Language=en>
- Aubery, Joseph Fr. and Stephen Laurent, 1995. *Father Aubery's French Abenaki Dictionary: English translation*. S. Laurent (Translator). Chisholm Bros. Publishing
- Masta, Henry Lorne, 1932. *Abenaki Legends, Grammar and Place Names*. Victoriaville, PQ: La Voix Des Bois-Franes. Reprinted 2008: Toronto: Global Language Press, ISBN 978-1-89736-718-6
- Maurault, Joseph-Anselme; *Histoire des Abénakis, depuis 1605 jusqu'à nos jours*, 1866
- Moondancer and Strong Woman, 2007. *A Cultural History of the Native Peoples of Southern New England: Voices from Past and Present*. Boulder, CO: Bauu Press, ISBN 0-9721349-3-X
- Charland, Thomas-M. (O.P.), 1964. *Les Abenakis D'Odanak: Histoire des Abénakis D'Odanak (1675–1937)*. Les Éditions du Lévrier, Montreal, QC

Maps

Maps showing the approximate locations of areas occupied by members of the Wabanaki Confederacy (from north to south):



External links

- St. Francis/Sokoki Band of Abenaki ^[22]
- Koasek (Cawasuck) Traditional Abenaki Nation ^[23]
- ELNU Tribe Of The Abenaki ^[24]
- Abenakis of Odanak ^[25]
- The Abenaki Language ^[26]
- Abenaki language resources at native-languages.org ^[27]
- Abenaki Language Sample at Language Museum ^[28]
- (French) Abenaki Museum, Odanak, Quebec ^[29]
- (French) Abenaki danse group ^[30]

References

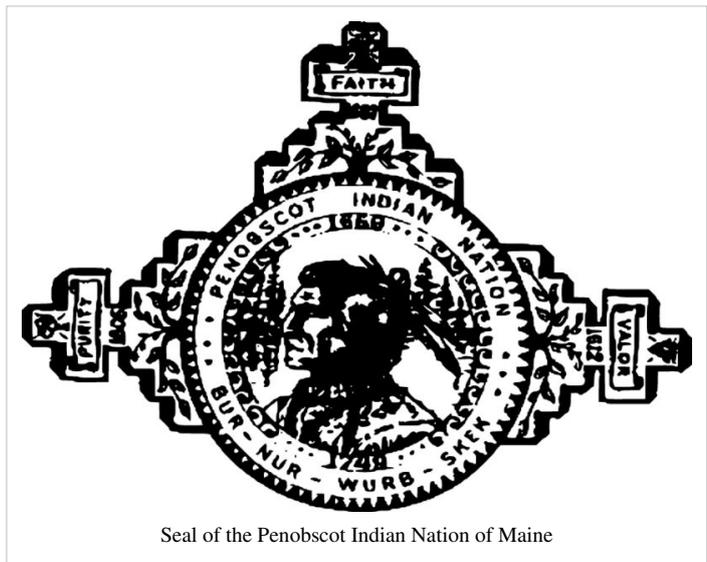
- [1] Lee Sultzman (July 21, 1997). "Abenaki History" (<http://tolatsga.org/aben.html>). . Retrieved March 20, 2010.
- [2] Snow, Dean R. 1978. "Eastern Abenaki". In *Northeast*, ed. Bruce G. Trigger. Vol. 15 of *Handbook of North American Indians*, ed. William C. Sturtevant. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, pg. 137. Cited in Campbell, Lyle (1997). *American Indian Languages: The Historical Linguistics of Native America*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, pg. 401. Campbell uses the spelling *wabánahki*.
- [3] "Who We Are" (<http://www.abenakination.org/whoweare.html>). Abenaki Nation. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [4] Waldman, Carl. *Encyclopedia of Native American Tribes: Third Edition* (New York: Checkmark Books, 2006) p. 1
- [5] This scarce antiquarian book can be found in the Special Reserves of university libraries across Canada. A scanned microfiche version is available online at <http://www.canadiana.org/ECO/ItemRecord/08895?id=a6aa5c50480fb442&Language=en>. According to Amazon.com, this important grammar book of the Abenaki language was republished in hardcover in December 2009, as a selection from Kessinger Publishings Legacy Reprint Series. Paperback versions were printed by Nabu Press in April 2010, and Global Language Press in September 2006.
- [6] Bourne, p.214
- [7] "HB 1610-FN – As Amended by the House" (<http://www.gencourt.state.nh.us/legislation/2010/HB1610.html>). NH General Court. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [8] "Gambling Bill Would Create 6 Casinos, Allow Black Jack" (<http://www.wmur.com/money/22744578/detail.html>). WMUR.com. March 4, 2010. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [9] "The New Hampshire Inter-Tribal Native American Council: Mission Statement" (<http://nhitnac.tripod.com/index2.html>). . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [10] Reuben Gold Thwaites, ed (1900). *Travels and Explorations of the Jesuit Missionaries in New France, 1610—1791* (http://puffin.creighton.edu/jesuit/relations/relations_63.html). The Burrows Company. . Retrieved 2006-11-07.
- [11] Waldman, *Encyclopedia of Native American Tribes* p. 1
- [12] Constitution of the Sovereign Republic of the Abenaki Nation of Missisquoi.

- [13] *The Encyclopedia of Native American Costume*
- [14] The Cowasuck Band of the Pennacook Abenaki People
- [15] Verbal teachings (Oral Traditions) from the late "Berth Daigle"
- [16] "Marriage or Wedding Ceremony" (<http://www.cowasuck.org/lifestyle/wedding.cfm>). Cowasuck Band of the Pennacook-Abenaki People. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [17] "What We Ate" (<http://www.cowasuck.org/lifestyle/food.cfm>). Cowasuck Band of the Pennacook-Abenaki People. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [18] "The Consensual Decision-Making Process" (<http://www.cowasuck.org/lifestyle/consent2.cfm>). Cowasuck Band of the Pennacook-Abenaki People. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [19] Joe Bruchac. "The Abenaki Perspective on Storytelling" (<http://abenakination.org/stories.html>). Abenaki Nation. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [20] "Raccoon and the Waterfall" (<http://abenakination.org/azban.html>). Abenaki Nation. . Retrieved March 22, 2010.
- [21] *Women's Indian Captivity Narratives*, ed. Kathryn Zabelle Derounian-Stodola, Penguin, London, 1998
- [22] <http://www.abenakination.org>
- [23] <http://www.cowasuckabenaki.com>
- [24] <http://www.elnuabenakitribe.org>
- [25] <http://www.cbodanak.com>
- [26] <http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~abenaki/Wobanaki/>
- [27] <http://www.native-languages.org/abna.htm>
- [28] <http://www.language-museum.com/a/abnaki-penobscot.php>
- [29] <http://www.museedesabenakis.ca/>
- [30] <http://www.alnobak.com/>

Penobscot people

The **Penobscot** (Panawahpskek) are a sovereign people indigenous to what is now Maritime Canada and the northeastern United States, particularly Maine. They were (and are) significant participants in the historical and present Wabanaki Confederacy, along with the Passamaquoddy, Maliseet, and Mi'kmaq nations.

The word "Penobscot" originates from a mispronunciation of their name "Penawapskewi." The word means "rocky part" or "descending ledges" and originally referred to the portion of the Penobscot River between Old Town and Bangor. The tribe has adopted the name *Penobscot Indian Nation*.



Seal of the Penobscot Indian Nation of Maine

Penobscot is also the name of the dialect of Eastern Abenaki (an Algonquian language) that the Penobscot people speak.

History

Pre-Contact

Little is known about the Penobscot people pre-contact. Indians are thought to have inhabited Maine and surrounding areas for at least 11,000 years.^[1] They subsisted off beavers, otters, moose, bears, caribou, fish, seafood (clams, mussels, fish), birds, bird eggs, berries, nuts, and possibly marine mammals like seals, all which were found throughout their native lands.^[2] Furthermore, agriculture was practiced but not to the same extent as that of indigenous peoples in southern New England.^[3] Food was only potentially scarce toward the end of the winter, in March and February. However, for the rest of the year, Penobscots as well as other Wabanakis probably had little issue feeding themselves because the land offered much, and the amount of people taking from the land was too small to deplete the land's resources.^[4] Furthermore, they moved seasonally depending on where the most bountiful food would be.



Penobscot beaded moccasins, American Museum of Natural History

Contact and colonization

Contact with Europeans was not uncommon during the sixteenth century because the fur trade was lucrative and the Penobscots were willing to trade pelts for European goods like metal axes, guns, and copper or iron cookware. However, the abundance that had existed in Penobscot territory quickly disappeared as demand for the resources in the Penobscot homelands rose. This trade also brought alcohol to Penobscot communities for the first time. The presence of alcohol brought alcoholism, which Europeans frequently tried to exploit in dealings and trade. The Europeans also brought foreign diseases to which the Penobscots had no defenses. The population was also depleted during this time because of ongoing battles between the Wabanaki Federation and the Mohawk Indians. This catastrophic population depletion may have also led to Christian conversion (amongst other factors) because the European priests who had not suffered from the pandemics explained that the Indians had died because they did not believe in Jesus Christ.^[4]

The beginning of the seventeenth century saw the first Europeans that lived year-round in Wabanaki territory.^[4] At this time, there were probably about 10,000 Penobscots (a number which fell to below 500 in the early nineteenth century).^[5] As contact became more permanent, after about 1675, conflicts arose. There were both French and English settlers in the Penobscots' homelands.



Portrait of Sarah Molasses, daughter of John Neptune and Molly Molasses, collection of Peabody Museum (Harvard)

The Penobscots sided with the French during the French and Indian War in the mid-eighteenth century after the English's refusal to respect the Penobscots' intended neutrality. This refusal is evidenced by the Spencer Phipps Proclamation of 1755, which put a bounty on the scalps of all Penobscots. Also, the French posed a lesser threat to the Penobscots' land and way of life in that their population was significantly smaller and intermarriages were accepted.^[4]

After the Battle of Quebec in 1759, the Penobscots were without their European ally and left in a weakened position. During the American Revolution, the Penobscots sided with the Patriots and played an important role in defending British offensives from Canada. However, the American government did not reciprocate, and the power dynamics that had existed before and during the war persisted.^[4]

In the following centuries, the Penobscots attempted to make treaties in order to hold onto some form of land, but, because they had no way to enforce the treaties with Massachusetts and then with Maine, Americans kept encroaching on their lands. From about 1800 onward, the Penobscots lived on reservations, specifically Indian Island. The Maine state government appointed an Indian Agent to oversee the tribe. The government believed that they were helping the Penobscots, as stated in 1824 by the highest court in Maine that "...imbecility on their parts, and the dictates of humanity on ours, have necessarily prescribed to them their subjection to our paternal control." This sentiment of "imbecility" set up a power dynamic in which the government treated the Penobscots as wards of the state and decided how their affairs would be taken care of. This perceived charity from the government was actually the Penobscots' money from land treaties and trusts, which the state had control over and used as it saw fit.^[4]

Land Claims

In 1790, the young federal government enacted the Nonintercourse Act, which stated that the transfer of Indian lands to non-Indians had to be approved by the United States Congress. Between the years of 1794 and 1833, the Penobscots and Passamaquoddy tribes ceded the majority of their lands to Massachusetts (then to Maine after it became a state in 1820) through treaties that had not been approved by the Federal government. In the 1970s, the Maine Indians sued, calling for some sort of compensation in the form of land, money, and autonomy for the violation of this Act. The disputed land accounted for 60% of all of the land in Maine, and 35,000 people (the vast majority of whom were not Indians) lived in the disputed territory. The settlement, reached in 1980, resulted in an 81.5 million dollar settlement that could be used to acquire more land, some of which could be held in trust by the federal government and the rest of which could be used to purchase land in the normal manner. The act also established the Maine Indian Tribal-State Commission whose function was to oversee the effectiveness of the Act and to intervene in certain areas such as fishing rights, etc. in order to settle disputes between the state and the Penobscot or Passamaquoddy.^[6]

Language

The Penobscot language is an Algonquian language and is very similar to the languages of the other members of the Wabanaki Confederacy. There are no living members of the Penobscot nation fluent in the spoken language, but there is a dictionary, and the elementary school and the Boys and Girls Club on Indian Island are making an effort to reintroduce the language by teaching it to the children.^[7]

The alphabet used in the Penobscot language shares some characters with the Roman alphabet, but also has distinct characters used for making sounds that do not exist in the Roman alphabet.^[8]

Crafts

Baskets

The Penobscots traditionally made baskets out of sweet grass, brown ash, and birch bark. These materials grow in wetlands throughout Maine. However, the species are threatened due to habitat destruction and the emerald ash borer, an insect that threatens to destroy all ash trees in Maine, much as it already has devastated ash forests in the Midwest. Originally, the baskets were made for practical use, but after European contact, the Penobscots began making “fancy baskets”, which they could trade with the Europeans. Basket making is a skill that is passed down in families traditionally and has recently made a significant comeback in the tribes.^[9]

Birchbark canoes

The birch bark canoe was at one time an important mode of transportation for all tribes in the Wabanaki Conference. The shape of the canoe varies slightly between the tribes. The canoe is made one piece of bark from a white birch tree, which, if done correctly, can be removed without killing the tree.^[10]

Religion

Penobscot tradition describes Gluskabe as the creator of man and women. Legends which explained phenomena such as the wind and the growing of corn were passed down orally from generation to generation. With the arrival of the French colonists, many Penobscot people converted to Christianity. Now there are a wide range of religions practiced on Indian island.^[4]

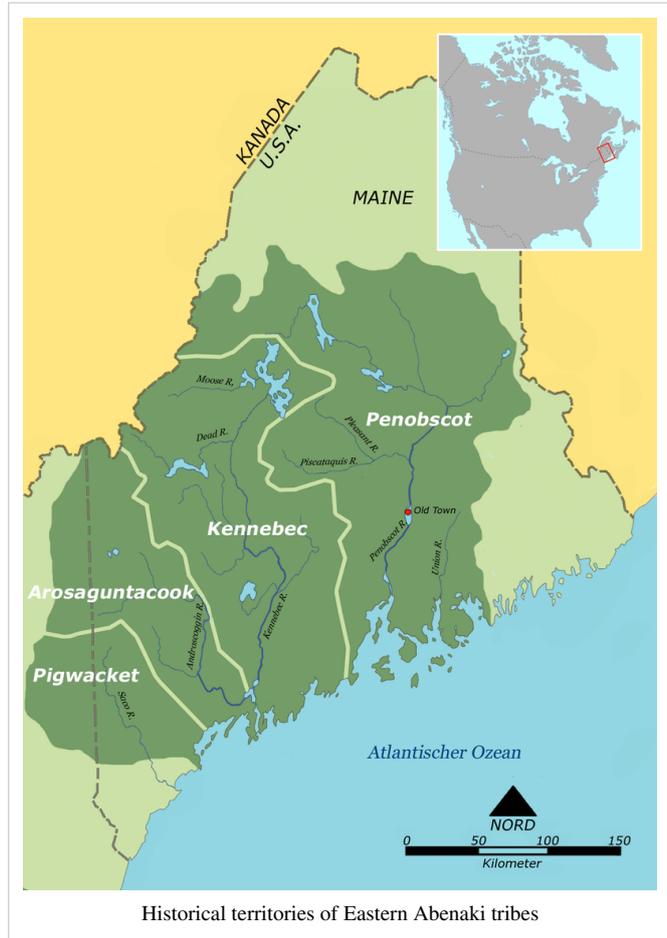
Gaming

In 1973 Penobscot High Stakes Bingo opened on Indian Island. This was the first commercial gambling operation on a reservation in the United States. Bingo is open one weekend every six weeks. The Penobscot tribe has pushed for legislation allowing them to add slot machines to their bingo hall, but have not been granted it thus far.^[11]

History

Notable Penobscots

- Old John Neptune, shaman mentioned by Henry David Thoreau
- Andrew Sockalexis, a marathon runner who competed in the 1912 Stockholm Olympics, inducted into the Maine Running Hall of Fame in 1989. [12]
- Louis Sockalexis, the first native American in major league baseball.
- Donna Loring, Vietnam veteran, tribal representative, and author
- Joseph Nicolar, Penobscot Tribal Representative to Maine State Legislature and author of 1893 book "The Life and Traditions of the Red Man."
- Charles Norman Shay, Decorated war hero of Omaha Beach, Normandy, in WWII, recipient of the French Legion of Honor medal
- Molly Spotted Elk (Mary Alice "Molly Dellis" Nelson Archambaud), 1903–1977, internationally known dancer who starred in the classic film, "The Silent Enemy" (1930), written and produced by Douglas Burden.^[13]
- Tena Zapantis, owner of the Strand Theatre in Clinton MA.

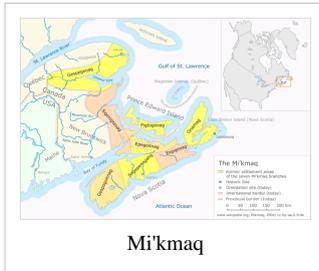


See also

- Abenaki
- Maine Penny

Maps

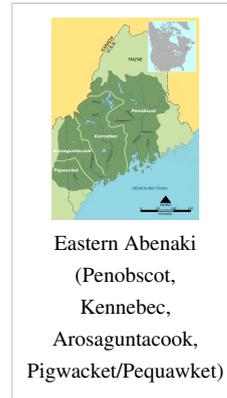
Maps showing the approximate locations of areas occupied by members of the Wabanaki Confederacy (from north to south):



Mi'kmaq



Maliseet,
Passamaquoddy



Eastern Abenaki
(Penobscot,
Kennebec,
Arosaguntacook,
Pigwacket/Pequawket)



Western Abenaki
(Arisgantegok,
Missisquoi,
Cowasuck,
Sokoki,
Pennacook)

External links

- Official Website of the Penawapskewi ^[14]
- "The Ancient Penobscot, or Panawanskek." *Historical Magazine*, February, 1872. ^[15]
- "Penobscot Indians". *Catholic Encyclopedia*. New York: Robert Appleton Company. 1913.
- [16] Indian island school
- [17] Penobscot bingo
- [18] Entirely by hand . . . from the ground up, Tom Hennessey, Saturday, September 22, 2007, Bangor Daily News
- [19] information on native languages, and summaries of other aspects of native cultures
- [20] national park online book on wabanaki history
- [21] Bangor Daily News, Judy Harrison "Indian Reservation Priests Follow a 300 year old tradition"

References

- [1] *The Wabanakis of Maine and the Maritimes*. American Friends Service Committee, 1989.
- [2] *Wabanakis of Maine and the Maritimes*
- [3] James Francis. "Burnt Harvest: Penobscot People and Fire," *Maine History* 44, 1 (2008) 4-18.
- [4] *Wabanakis of Maine and the Maritimes*
- [5] History. (<http://www.penobscotnation.org/museum/pana'wahb'skk'eighistory.htm>) *Penobscot Nation*.
- [6] Diana Scully. "Maine Indian Claims Settlement: Concepts, Contexts, and Perspectives" 14 February 1995. http://www.abbemuseum.org/d_scully_landclaims.pdf
- [7] (<http://www.penobscotnation.org/PNBGC/index.htm>)
- [8] (<http://www.iis.bia.edu/>)
- [9] (<http://www.penobscotnation.org/culture/Index.htm>)
- [10] http://www.penobscotriver.org/content/4060/Birch_Bark_Canoe/
- [11] <http://penobscotbingo.com/>
- [12] <http://www.runmaine.org/history/history3.htm>
- [13] See McBride, Bunny. 1995. *Molly Spotted Elk: A Penobscot in Paris*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press
- [14] <http://www.penobscotnation.org/>

-
- [15] <http://CPRR.org/Museum/BMLRR/Penobscot.html>
 - [16] <http://www.iis.bia.edu/>
 - [17] <http://penobscotbingo.com/>
 - [18] http://www.penobscotriver.org/content/4060/Birch_Bark_Canoe/
 - [19] <http://www.native-languages.org/>
 - [20] <http://www.nps.gov/acad/historyculture/ethnography.htm>
 - [21] <http://www.bigorin.org/archive65.htm>
-

Pequot

Pequots

Total population
1620: 6,000 (est.) 1637: 3,000 (est.) 1910: 66 2000: 1,000–2,000 (est.)
Regions with significant populations
Eastern Pequot Tribal Nation, Lantern Hill, North Stonington Connecticut: 1,130 Mashantuckett or Western Pequot, Ledyard, Connecticut: 350
Languages
Historically, Pequot , a dialect of <i>Mohegan-Pequot</i> (an Algonquian language), now English
Religion
Eastern Woodlands Natives Pequot
"Sibling" groups: Mohegan/Mohigan

See *Main articles*:

- *Mashantucket Pequot*
- *Eastern Pequot Tribal Nation*.

The **Pequot** is a tribe of Native Americans who, in the 17th century, inhabited much of what is now Connecticut. They were of the Algonquian language family. The Pequot War and Mystic massacre eliminated the Pequot as a viable socio-political entity in southern New England.

Today, two small independent Pequot tribal nations inhabit areas of Connecticut-- the Mashantucket Pequot and the Eastern Pequot Tribal Nation (a.k.a. Paucatuck Pequot).

History

Etymology of "Pequot"

Pequot is an Algonquian word, the meaning of which is in dispute among language specialists. Considerable scholarship pertaining to the Pequot claims that the name came from *Paquatauoq*, meaning, "the destroyers," or "the men of the swamp". This relies on speculations of an early twentieth century authority on Algonquian languages. However, Frank Speck, a leading early 20th specialist of Pequot-Mohegan, had doubts. He believed that another term meaning "the shallowness of a body of water" seemed much more plausible, given their territory along the coast of Long Island Sound.^[1]

The Question of Origins

The Pequot and the Mohegan were at one time a single socio-political entity. Anthropologists and historians believe that sometime before contact with the English in the 17th century, the Pequot had split into the two warring groups.^[2]

Historians have debated whether the Pequot migrated about 1500 from the upper Hudson River Valley toward what is now central and eastern Connecticut. The theory of Pequot migration to the Connecticut River Valley can be traced to Rev. William Hubbard who, in 1677, claimed that the Pequot, rather than originating in the region, had invaded it sometime before the establishment of Plymouth Colony. In the aftermath of King Philip's War, Hubbard sought in his *Narrative of the Troubles with the Indians in New-England*, to explain the ferocity with which New England's Native peoples responded to the English. Hubbard described the Pequot as "foreigners" to the region, though not invaders from another shore, but "from the interior of the continent" who "by force seized upon one of the goodliest places near the sea, and became a Terror to all their Neighbors."^[3]

Much of the archaeological, linguistic, and documentary evidence now available clearly demonstrates that the Pequot were not invaders to the Connecticut River Valley but were indigenous for thousands of years.^[4] By the time of the founding of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay colonies, the Pequot had already attained a position of political, military, and economic dominance in what is now central and eastern Connecticut. Occupying the coastal area between the Niantic tribe of the Niantic River of present-day Connecticut and the Wecapaug River, and the Narragansett in what is now western Rhode Island, the Pequot numbered some 16,000 persons in the most densely inhabited portion of southern New England.^[5]

The smallpox epidemic of 1616-19, which killed roughly 90% of the Native inhabitants of the eastern coast of present-day New England, failed to reach the Pequot, Niantic and Narragansett. In 1633, the Dutch established a trading post at present day Hartford, called the House of Good Hope. Because of a perceived violation of an agreement, the Dutch seized the principal Pequot *sachem Tatobem*. After the Pequot paid the Dutch a large ransom, they returned Tatobem's murdered body. His successor was Sassacus.

In 1633, an epidemic devastated all of the region's Native population. Historians estimate that the Pequot suffered the loss of 80% of their population. At the outbreak of the Pequot War, Pequot survivors may have numbered only about 3,000.^[6]

The Pequot War

Main article: Pequot War

In 1637, long-standing tensions between the Puritan English of Connecticut and Massachusetts Bay colonies and the Pequot escalated into open warfare. The Mohegan and the Narragansett sided with the English. Perhaps 1,500 Pequot were killed in battles or hunted down. Others were captured and distributed as slaves or household servants. A few escaped to be absorbed by the Mohawk or the Niantic on Long Island. Eventually, some would try to return to their traditional lands, while family groups of "friendly" Pequots stayed. Of those enslaved, most were awarded to the allied tribes, but many were also sold to plantations in the West Indies.^[7] The Mohegan in particular treated their Pequot hostages so severely that colonial officials of Connecticut Colony eventually removed them. Two reservations were established by 1683. While both of their land bases were exceedingly reduced by what would eventually become the state of Connecticut, they continue to exist to the present.

Modern History

By the 1910 census, the Pequot population was enumerated at a low of 66.^[8] In terms of population, the Pequot reached their nadir several decades later.

Pequot numbers grew appreciably—the Mashantucket Pequot especially—during the 1970s and 1980s when tribal chairman Richard A. Hayward persuaded Pequot to return to their tribal homeland. He worked for Federal recognition and sound economic development.^[9]

In 1976, with the assistance of the Native American Rights Fund (NARF) and the Indian Rights Association, the Pequot filed suit against neighboring landowners to recover land which had been illegally sold by the State of Connecticut in 1856. After seven years, the Pequot and landowners reached a settlement. The former landowners agreed that the 1856 sale was illegal and joined the Pequot in seeking the Connecticut state government's support for resolution.

The Connecticut Legislature responded by unanimously passing legislation to petition the federal government to grant tribal recognition to the Mashantucket Pequot. The "Mashantucket Pequot Indian Land Claims Settlement Act" was enacted by the U.S. Congress and signed by President Ronald Reagan on Oct. 18, 1983.^[10] This settlement granted the Mashantucket Pequot federal recognition, enabling them to repurchase the land covered in the Settlement Act and place it in trust with the Bureau of Indian Affairs (BIA) for reservation use.^[11]

The Mashantucket Pequot Nation land base totals 1250 acres (5.1 km²). As the Mashantucket Pequot Tribal Nation reached settlement on land claims, it also engaged in several entrepreneurial enterprises to become economically viable. These included selling fire wood, harvesting maple syrup, and growing garden vegetables. The Mashantucket Pequot also raised swine, and opened a hydroponic greenhouse. They also purchased and operated a restaurant, and established a sand and gravel business.

In 1986, they opened a bingo operation, followed in 1992 by the establishment of the first phase of Foxwoods Resort Casino. Revenues from the casino have enabled development and construction of a cultural museum. The ceremonial groundbreaking for the Mashantucket Pequot Museum and Research Center took place on October 20, 1993. This date marked the 10th anniversary of federal recognition of the Mashantucket Pequot Nation.

The new facility, opened on August 11, 1998, is located on the Mashantucket Pequot Reservation, where many members of the nation continue to live. It is one of the oldest, continuously occupied Indian reservations in North America.

Geography

The 1130-member Eastern Pequot Tribal Nation has a reservation called "Lantern Hill." The Eastern Pequot Tribal Nation is recognized by the state of Connecticut.

The 800+ Mashantucket Pequot or Western Pequot gained federal recognition in 1983 and have a reservation in Ledyard.

Nearly all individuals who are identified as Pequot live in the two above-named communities. There are no individuals of full-blooded Pequot descent left.

Language

Historically, the **Pequot** spoke a dialect of the Mohegan-Montauk-Narragansett language, an Eastern Algonquian language. After the Treaty of Hartford concluded the Pequot War, the colonists made speaking the language a capital offense, and it became largely extinct. The Pequot from both the Eastern Pequot Tribal Nation and Mashantucket Pequot speak English as their primary language.

The Mashantucket Pequot are undertaking aggressive efforts to revive the language through careful analysis of historical documents containing Pequot words and comparison with extant closely related languages. So far they have reclaimed over 1,000 words, though that is a small fraction of what would be necessary for a functional language. The Mashantucket Pequot have begun offering *language classes* ^[12] with the help of the Mashpee Wampanoag. The latter recently initiated the *Wôpanâak Language Reclamation Project* ^[13]. The southern New England Native communities who are participants in the *Wôpanâak Language Reclamation Project* are Mashpee Wampanoag, Aquinnah Wampanoag, Herring Pond Wampanoag, and most recently, Mashantucket Pequot.

Notes

- The *Pequod*, the fictional 19th century Nantucket whaling ship featured in Herman Melville's novel *Moby-Dick* (1851), is ostensibly named after the Pequot tribe.
- The town of Pequot Lakes, Minnesota is believed to have been named after the tribe.

Bibliography

Primary Sources

- Gardiner, Lion. *Leift Lion Gardener his Relation of the Pequot Warres* (Boston: [First Printing] Massachusetts Historical Society Collections, 1833).
- Hubbard, William. *The History of the Indian Wars in New England* 2 vols. (Boston: Samuel G. Drake, 1845).
- Johnson, Edward. *Wonder-Working Providence of Sion's Saviour in New England by Captain Edward Johnson of Woburn, Massachusetts Bay. With an historical introduction and an index by William Frederick Poole* (Andover, MA: W. F. Draper, [London: 1654] 1867).
- Mason, John. *A Brief History of the Pequot War: Especially of the Memorable taking of their Fort at Mistick in Connecticut in 1637/Written by Major John Mason, a principal actor therein, as then chief captain and commander of Connecticut forces; With an introduction and some explanatory notes by the Reverend Mr. Thomas Prince* (Boston: Printed & sold by. S. Kneeland & T. Green in Queen Street, 1736).
- Mather, Increase. *A Relation of the Troubles which have Hapned in New-England, by Reason of the Indians There, from the Year 1614 to the Year 1675* (New York: Arno Press, [1676] 1972).
- Orr, Charles ed., *History of the Pequot War: The Contemporary Accounts of Mason, Underhill, Vincent, and Gardiner* (Cleveland, 1897).
- Underhill, John. *Nevves from America; or, A New and Experimentall Discoverie of New England: Containing, a True Relation of their War-like Proceedings these two yeares last past, with a figure of the Indian fort, or Palizado. Also a discovery of these places, that as yet have very few or no inhabitants which would yeeld speciall accommodation to such as will plant there . . . By Captaine Iohn Underhill, a commander in the warres there* (London: Printed by I. D[awson] for Peter Cole, and are to be sold at the signe of the Glove in Corne-hill neere the Royall Exchange, 1638).
- Vincent, Philip. *A True Relation of the late Battell fought in New England, between the English, and the Salvages: VVith the present state of things there* (London: Printed by M[armaduke] P[arsons] for Nathanael Butter, and Iohn Bellamie, 1637).

Secondary Sources

- Boissevain, Ethel. "Whatever Became of the New England Indians Shipped to Bermuda to be Sold as Slaves," *Man in the Northwest* 11 (Spring 1981), pp. 103–114.
- Bradstreet, Howard. *The Story of the War with the Pequots, Retold* (New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1933).
- Cave, Alfred A. "The Pequot Invasion of Southern New England: A Reassessment of the Evidence," *New England Quarterly* 62 (1989): 27-44.
- _____. *The Pequot War* (Amherst: University of Massachusetts Press, 1996).
- Cook, Sherburne F. "The Significance of Disease in the Extinction of the New England Indians," *Human Biology* 45 (1973): 485-508.
- Hauptman, Laurence M. and James D. Wherry, eds. *The Pequots in Southern New England: The Fall and Rise of an American Indian Nation* (Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1993).
- Karen O. *Providence Island, 1630-1641: The Other Puritan Colony* (Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1993).
- McBride, Kevin. "The Historical Archaeology of the Mashantucket Pequots, 1637-1900," in Laurence M. Hauptman and James Wherry, eds. *Pequots in Southern New England: The Fall and Rise of an American Indian Nation* (Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1993), pp. 96–116.
- _____. "Prehistory of the Lower Connecticut Valley" (Ph.D. diss., University of Connecticut, 1984).
- Means, Carrol Alton. "Mohegan-Pequot Relationships, as Indicated by the Events Leading to the Pequot Massacre of 1637 and Subsequent Claims in the Mohegan Land Controversy," *Archaeological Society of Connecticut Bulletin* 21 (1947): 26-33.
- Michelson, Truman D. "Notes on Algonquian Language," *International Journal of American Linguistics* 1 (1917): 56-57.
- Richter, Daniel K. *Facing East from Indian Country: A Native History of Early America* (Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2001).
- Rouse, Irving. "Ceramic Traditions and Sequences in Connecticut," *Archaeological Society of Connecticut Bulletin* 21 (1947).
- Oberg, Michael. *Uncas: First of the Mohegans* (Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 2003).
- Simmons, William S. *Spirit of the New England Tribes: Indian History and Folklore, 1620-1984* (Dartmouth, NH: University Press of New England, 1986).
- Snow, Dean R. and Kim M. Lamphear. "European Contact and Indian Depopulation in the Northeast: The Timing of the First Epidemics," *Ethnohistory* 35 (1988): 16-38.
- Spiero, Arthur E., and Bruce E. Speiss. "New England Pandemic of 1616-1622: Cause and Archaeological Implication," *Man in the Northeast* 35 (1987): 71-83.
- Vaughan, Alden T. "Pequots and Puritans: The Causes of the War of 1637," *William and Mary Quarterly* 3rd Ser., Vol. 21, No. 2 (Apr., 1964), pp. 256–269; also republished in *Roots of American Racism: Essays on the Colonial Experience* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1995).
- _____. *New England Frontier: Puritans and Indians 1620-1675* (New York: W.W. Norton & Co., 1980) (Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1995 Reprint).

External links

- Foxwoods Resort Casino (Owned & Operated by the Mashantucket Pequot) ^[14]
- Mashantucket Pequot History ^[15]
- Lee Sultzman's Pequot Info Webpage ^[16]
- Pequot Museum ^[17]

References

- [1] Frank Speck, "Native Tribes and Dialects of Connecticut: A Mohegan-Pequot Diary", *Annual Reports of the U.S. Bureau of Ethnology* 43 (1928): 218.
- [2] See Carrol Alton Means, "Mohegan-Pequot Relationships, as Indicated by the Events Leading to the Pequot Massacre of 1637 and Subsequent Claims in the Mohegan Land Controversy", *Archaeological Society of Connecticut Bulletin* 21 (2947): 26-33.
- [3] William Hubbard, *The History of the Indian Wars in New England* 2 vols. (Boston: Samuel G. Drake, 1845), vol. 2, pp. 6-7.
- [4] For archaeological investigations disproving Hubbard's theory of origins, see Irving Rouse, "Ceramic Traditions and Sequences in Connecticut," *Archaeological Society of Connecticut Bulletin* 21 (1947): 25; Kevin McBride, "Prehistory of the Lower Connecticut Valley" (Ph.D. diss., University of Connecticut, 1984), pp. 126-28, 199-269; and the overall evidence on the question of Pequot origins in Means, "Mohegan-Pequot Relationships," 26-33. For historical research, refer to Alfred A. Cave, "The Pequot Invasion of Southern New England: A Reassessment of the Evidence," *New England Quarterly* 62 (1989): 27-44; and for linguistic research, see Truman D. Michelson, "Notes on Algonquian Language," *International Journal of American Linguistics* 1 (1917): 56-57.
- [5] Dean R. Snow and Kim M. Lamphear, "European Contact and Indian Depopulation in the Northeast: The Timing of the First Epidemics," *Ethnohistory* 35 (1988): 16-38.
- [6] Refer to Shelburne F. Cook, "The Significance of Disease in the Extinction of the New England Indians," *Human Biology* 45 (1973): 485-508; and Arthur E. Speiro and Bruce D. Spiess, "New England Pandemic of 1616-1622: Cause and Archaeological Implication," *Man in the Northeast* 35 (1987): 71-83.
- [7] Refer to Lion Gardiner, "Relation of the Pequot Warres" in *History of the Pequot War: The Contemporary Accounts of Mason, Underhill, Vincent, and Gardiner* (Cleveland, 1897), p. 138; Ethel Boissevain, "Whatever Became of the New England Indians Shipped to Bermuda to be Sold as Slaves," *Man in the Northwest* 11 (Spring 1981), pp. 103-114; and Karen O. Kupperman, *Providence Island, 1630-1641: The Other Puritan Colony* (Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1993), p. 172.
- [8] "Thirteenth Census of the United States taken in the year 1910" *United States Bureau of the Census*, (Washington, D.C. : Government Printing Office, 1912-1914).
- [9] See Laurence M. Hauptman and James Wherry, eds. *The Pequots in Southern New England: The Fall and Rise of an Indian Nation* (Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, 1990); Wayne J. Stein, "Gaming: The Apex of a Long Struggle," *Wicazo Sa Review*, vol. 13, No. 1. (Spring, 1998), pp. 73-91; and Jace Weaver's review of Jeff Benedict's polemic, "Without Reservation," *Wicazo Sa Review*, vol. 17, no. 2 (Autumn, 2002), pp. 210-213.
- [10] See Reagan's initial response to the proposed act in "Message to the Senate Returning Without Approval the Mashantucket Pequot Indian Claims Settlement Bill", April 5, 1983, University of Texas. (<http://www.reagan.utexas.edu/archives/speeches/1983/40583d.htm>)
- [11] *Mashantucket Pequot Indian Claims Settlement Act* (1983), S. 366.
- [12] <http://www.norwichbulletin.com/apps/pbcs.dll/article?AID=/20060223/NEWS01/602230306/1002>
- [13] <http://web.mit.edu/norvin/www/wopanaak.html>
- [14] <http://www.foxwoods.com>
- [15] <http://www.foxwoods.com/TheMashantucketPequots/Home/>
- [16] <http://www.dickshovel.com/peq.html>
- [17] <http://www.pequotmuseum.org>

Wampanoag

Wampanoag

Total population
2000+
Regions with significant populations
Bristol County, Massachusetts, Dukes County, Massachusetts, Barnstable County, Massachusetts, and Nantucket, Massachusetts
Languages
English (formerly spoke an Algonquian language)
Religion
Christianity
Related ethnic groups
other Algonquian peoples

The **Wampanoag** (pronounced /ˌwɑːmpəˈnoʊ.æɡ/;^[1] **Wôpanâak** in the Wampanoag language; alternate spellings **Wompanoag** or **Wampanig**) are a Native American nation which currently consists of five tribes.

In 1600 the Wampanoag lived in southeastern Massachusetts and Rhode Island, as well as within a territory that encompassed current day Martha's Vineyard, Nantucket and the Elizabeth Islands. Their population numbered about 12,000.

Historical Wampanoag leaders included:

- Massasoit, who met the English;
- Massasoit's oldest son Wamsutta (known by the English as King Alexander) who died under mysterious circumstances after visiting with English colonial administrators in Plymouth;
- His second son Metacom or Metacomet (King Philip), who initiated the war against the English known as King Philip's War in retaliation for the death of his brother at the hands of the English;
- Sachem Weetamoo of the Pocasset, a woman who supported Metacom and drowned crossing the Taunton River while fleeing the English;
- Sachem Awashonks of the Sakonnet, a woman who at first fought the English but then changed sides; and
- Annawan, a war leader.



Wampanoag tribe

Name

In 1616, John Smith erroneously referred to the entire Wampanoag confederacy as the *Pakanoket*. Pakanoket continued to be used in the earliest colonial records and reports. The Pakanoket tribal seat was located near present-day Bristol, Rhode Island. *Wampanoag* means “People of the First Light.” The word *Wapanoos* was first seen on Adriaen Block's 1614 map and was the earliest European representation of Wampanoag territory. Other synonyms include “Wapenock, Massasoit” and “Philip's Indians”.



Block's map of his 1614 voyage, with the first appearance of the term "New Netherland"

Groups of the Wampanoag

group	Area inhabited
Gay Head or Aquinnah	western point of Martha's Vineyard
Chappaquiddick	Chappaquiddick Island
Nantucket	Nantucket Island
Nauset	Cape Cod
Mashpee	Cape Cod
Patuxet	eastern Massachusetts, on Plymouth Bay
Pokanoket	eastern Massachusetts and Rhode Island near present-day Bristol, RI
Pocasset	present day north Fall River, Massachusetts
Herring Pond	Plymouth & Cape Cod
Assonet	Freetown
and approximately 50 more groups	

Culture

See also: Massachusett.

The Wampanoag were semi-sedentary, with seasonal movements between fixed sites in present-day southern New England. The "three sisters," corn (maize), beans and squash were the staples of their diet, supplemented by fish and game. More specifically, each community had authority over a well-defined territory from which the people derived their livelihood through a seasonal round of fishing, planting, harvesting and hunting. Because southern New England was thickly populated, hunting grounds had strictly defined boundaries. Land was hereditary and descent was reckoned matrilineally, wherein both hereditary status and claims to land were passed down through women. Mothers with claims to specific plots of land used for farming or hunting passed those claims to their female descendants, irrespective of their marital status.^[2]

The work of making a living was organized on a family level. Families gathered together in the spring to fish, in early winter to hunt and in the summer they separated to cultivate individual planting fields. Boys were schooled in the way of the woods, where a man's skill at hunting and ability to survive under all conditions were vital to his family's well being. Women were trained from their earliest years to work diligently in the fields and around the family *wetu*, a round or oval house that was designed to be easily dismantled and moved in just a few hours.

The production of food among the Wampanoag was similar to that of many Native American societies. Food habits were divided along gendered lines. Men and women had specific tasks and Native women played an active role in many of the stages of food production. Since the Wampanoag relied primarily on goods garnered from this kind of work, women had important socio-political, economic, and spiritual roles in their communities.^[3] Wampanoag men were mainly responsible for hunting and fishing, while women took care of farming and the gathering of wild fruits, nuts, berries, shellfish, etc.^[4] Women were responsible for up to seventy-five percent of all food production in Wampanoag societies.^[5]

The Wampanoag were organized into a confederation, where a head sachem, or political leader, presided over a number of other sachems. The English often referred to the sachem as "king," a title that misled more than it clarified since the position of a sachem differed in many ways from that of a king. Sachems were bound to consult not only their own councilors within their tribe but also any of the "petty sachems," or people of influence, in the region.^[6] They were also responsible for arranging trade privileges as well as protecting their allies in exchange for material tribute.^[7] Both women and men could hold the position of sachem, and women were sometimes chosen over close male relatives.^[8] Two Martha's Vineyard and Nantucket Wampanoag female sachems, Wunnatuckquannumou and Askamaboo, presided despite the competition of male contenders, including near relatives, for their power. These women gained power because their matrilineal clans held sway over large plots of land and they themselves had accrued enough status and power—not because they were the widows of former sachems.

Pre-marital sexual experimentation was accepted, although once couples opted to marry, the Wampanoag expected fidelity within unions. Roger Williams (1603–1683), stated that "single fornication they count no sin, but after Marriage, (which they solemnize by consent of Parents and publique approbation...) then they count it heinous for either of them to be false."^[9] In addition, polygamy was practiced among the Wampanoag, although monogamy was the norm. Even within Wampanoag society where status was constituted within a matrilineal, matrifocal society, some elite men could take several wives for political or social reasons. Multiple wives were also a path to and symbol of wealth because women were the producers and distributors of corn and other food products. However, as within most Native American societies, marriage and conjugal unions were not as important as ties of clan and kinship. Marriages could be and were dissolved relatively easily, but family and clan relations were of extreme and lasting importance, constituting the ties that bound individuals to one another and their tribal territories as a whole.^[10]

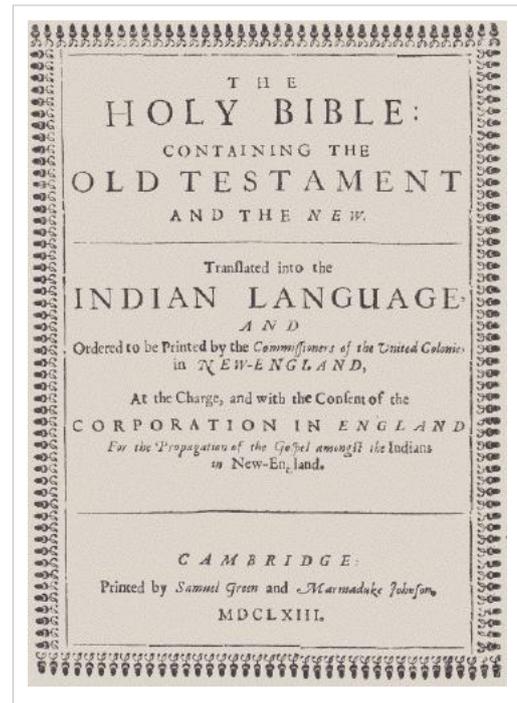
Language

The Wampanoag originally spoke a dialect of the Massachusetts-Wampanoag language, which belongs to the Algonquian languages family. Currently English speaking, the Wampanoag are spearheading a language revival under the direction of the "Wampanoag Language Reclamation Project."

The rapid decline of the Wampanoag language began after the American Revolution. At this time, New England Native American communities suffered from huge gender imbalances due to premature male deaths, especially due to military and maritime activity. Consequently, many Wampanoag women were forced to marry outside their linguistic groups, making it extremely difficult to maintain the various Wampanoag dialects.^[11]

In 1997, Jessie Little Doe Baird (Mashpee Wampanoag), instituted the "Wampanoag Language Reclamation Project", along with Helen Manning, (Aquinnah Wampanoag). Baird's stated purpose was the revival of the Wampanoag language; that Wampanoag tribal members should once again become fluent in Wampanoag and speak Wampanoag within their tribal territories.

Seventeenth-century printed texts provide a basis, including the translation of the 1663 Eliot Bible (a Bible translated into Massachussek by converts under the direction of missionary John Eliot), as well as examples from related neighboring Algonquian languages. Today Baird teaches classes in Mashpee and Aquinnah. Only Wampanoag is spoken during the lessons, and only Wampanoag people are permitted to attend classes. Baird is also compiling a Wampanoag dictionary which currently contains roughly 8,600 words, and through the initiative of the Mashantucket Pequot Tribe, has begun to implement a language reclamation project there.



History

European incursions

In 1524, King Francis I of France commissioned Giovanni Da Verrazzano to lead an expedition to the "New World". Verrazzano likely reached present-day North Carolina one point south of present-day Cape Fear. He first traveled south but turned north for fear of encountering the Spanish who had established outposts in present-day Florida. When Verrazzano reached Newport Harbor, he attempted to contact the Wampanoag Indians to initiate trade.

Squanto (or Tisquantum)

One of the earlier contacts between the Wampanoag and Europeans dates from the 16th century, when merchant vessels and fishing boats traveled along the coast of present-day New England. Captains of merchant vessels captured Native Americans and sold them as slaves in order to increase their earnings. For example, Captain Thomas Hunt captured several Wampanoag after enticing them aboard his vessel in 1614. He later sold them in Spain as slaves. One of his victims, a Patuxet named Squanto (or Tisquantum), was bought by Spanish monks who attempted to convert him. Eventually he was set free. Despite his prior experiences, he boarded an English ship again to accompany an expedition to Newfoundland as a translator. From Newfoundland, he made his way back to his homeland in 1619, only to discover that the entire Patuxet tribe – and with them, his family – had fallen victim to an epidemic.^[12] Squanto is thought to have died of the same disease, possibly leptospirosis, according to a new analysis of the epidemic of 1616 to 1619. Because of native losses, the epidemic may have been pivotal to the success of the colonization of New England. The remaining native population had little capacity to resist the settlers.^[13]



Squanto helped the Plymouth colonists learn to cultivate corn.

In 1620, religious separatists and others from England called "Pilgrims" arrived in present-day Plymouth. Squanto and other Wampanoag taught the starving Pilgrims how to cultivate corn, farm squash and beans, catch fish, and collect seafood.^[14]

Massasoit

Squanto lived with the colonists and acted as a middleman between the Pilgrims and Massasoit, the Wampanoag sachem. For the Wampanoag, the ten years before the arrival of the Pilgrims was the worst time in their history. They were attacked from the north by Micmac warriors who took over the coast after their victory over the Penobscot in the Tarrantine War (1607–1615). At the same time, the Pequot came from the west, and occupied portions of eastern Connecticut.

Additionally, between 1616 and 1618, the Wampanoag suffered from an epidemic or series of epidemics, most probably a strain of plague. The groups most devastated by the illness were those who had traded heavily with the French or were allied with those who did, leading to speculation that the disease was a "virgin soil" epidemic to which Europeans had some immunity but were able to act as carriers. Alfred Cosby, a medical historian, has suggested that among the Massachusetts and mainland Pokanoket, the decline in population was as high as ninety percent.^[15] The disease caused a complete restructuring of Wampanoag political systems, with many sachems

gathering together previously strong villages to form new alliances. For example, the Pokanoket sachem Massasoit and ten followers representing the remainder of the band were forced to submit to the Narragansett – their inland rivals – and agreed to give up valuable territory at the head of Narragansett Bay. The Narragansett, an isolated island group, had little contact with early European traders and were thus not nearly as devastated by the epidemic as were the Wampanoag. As a result, their power in the region increased greatly in the mid-seventeenth century. They began to demand that the weakened Wampanoag pay them tribute, and Massasoit began to hope that the English would help his people fight the oppression by the Narragansett.

In March 1621 Massasoit visited Plymouth, accompanied by Squanto. He signed an alliance which gave the English permission to take about 12000 acres (49 km²) of land for Plymouth Plantation. However, it is very doubtful that Massasoit understood the differences between land ownership in the European sense, compared with the native people's manner of using the land. At the time, this was not particularly significant, because so many of Massasoit's people had died that their traditional lands were significantly depopulated. Furthermore, it was impossible for the Wampanoag to suspect that the few English – people who had barely lived through the winter – could ever be a danger to them.

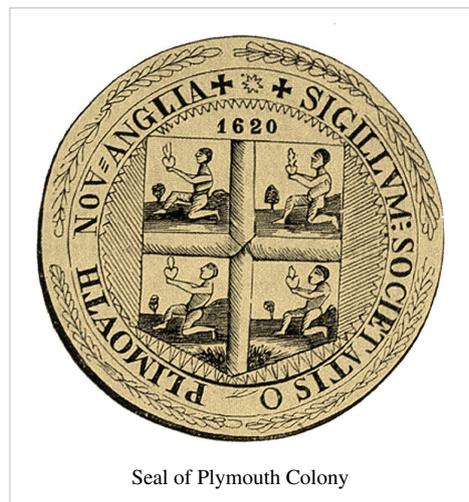
The veracity and significance of the first Thanksgiving is debated in the United States. Many Native Americans in particular argue against the romanticized idea of the Wampanoag celebrating together with the colonists. Moreover, colonial documents make no mention of any such event. The first "thanksgiving" that appears in the documentary record occurred two decades later and shortly after the Pequot War in 1637. In 1970, several Native American activist organizations declared Thanksgiving the "National Day of Mourning."

The Narragansett were suspicious of the alliance between the Wampanoag and the English and feared that the two would unite to attack them. Before they could wage war on the English, however, the Narragansett were attacked by the Pequot. The good relationship between the Wampanoag and the Pilgrims lasted, and when Massasoit became gravely ill in the winter of 1623, he was nursed back to health by the English. In the meantime, Plymouth Colony continued to grow, and a number of English Puritans settled on Massachusetts Bay. In 1632 the Narragansett ended their wars with the Pequot and the Mohawk and turned against the Wampanoag again. They attacked Massasoit's village, Sowam, but with help from the English, the Wampanoag drove the Narragansett back.^[12]

Expansion of the Colonists

After 1630, the members of Plymouth Colony found themselves becoming a minority, due to the growing number of Puritans arriving and settling near present-day Boston. Barely tolerant of other Christians denominations and viewing the native peoples largely as savages and heathens, the Puritans were also soldiers and traders who had little interest in friendship or cooperation with the Indians. Under this new leadership, the English expanded westward into the Connecticut River Valley. In 1637 they destroyed the powerful Pequot Confederation. In 1643 the Mohegan defeated the Narragansett in a war; with support from the English, they became the dominant tribe in southern New England.^[12]

Between 1640 and 1675, new waves of settlers arrived and continued to force the native peoples westward. While the Pilgrims had normally paid for land, or had at least asked for permission, most Puritans simply took land for themselves. In 1665 the Indians of southern New England were simply in the way of the English, who had no desire to learn to survive in the wilderness. Catching fish and the trading of commodities had replaced the colonists' trading of furs and wampum from previous years. The population of the native peoples continued to decline, due to recurring epidemics in 1633, 1635, 1654, 1661 and 1667.^[12]



Seal of Plymouth Colony

Conversion to Christianity

After 1640, John Eliot and other Puritan missionaries proposed a "humane" solution to the Indian "problem:" converting native peoples to Christianity. The converted Indians were resettled in fourteen "praying towns." The system of organization into sedentary townships was especially important because it demanded the renunciation of native practices such as migratory hunting patterns and their adoption of a more traditionally English way of life. By settling them into established towns, Eliot and his colleagues hoped that under the tutelage of Christian ministers, Native Americans would adopt English – and therefore "civilized" – practices like monogamous marriage, agriculture, patriarchal households, and jurisprudence.^[16]

The motivations of New England Native American societies, to convert to Christianity were numerous and varied. The high levels of epidemics among the Native Americans after the arrival of the Europeans certainly contributed. In addition to bringing about a dramatic restructuring of political hierarchies, the massive death toll caused a certain level of disillusionment in Native American societies. It has been suggested that the survivors experienced a type of spiritual crisis because their medical and religious leaders could not prevent the epidemic.^[17] Conversely, the English settlers were often unaffected by the sickness, which contributed to a belief that the English god was more powerful than their own.

In addition, by the latter half of the seventeenth century, alcoholism had become rampant among males in some southern New England ethnic groups and inspired many to turn for help to Christianity and Christian discipline systems. Thus Christianity became a refuge of women from male drunkenness. With its insistence upon temperance and systems of earthly and heavenly retribution for drunkenness, Christianity held great appeal to natives attempting to fight alcoholism, especially to those women whose close male relatives were affected.

The level of conversion to not only Christianity but also English cultural and societal norms – conversions demanded of the Native Americans – depended on the town and region. In most of Eliot's mainland "praying towns," converts were expected to follow English laws, manners, and gender roles in addition to adopting the material trappings of English life. Rather than a system in which those who did not conform were punished, however, Eliot and other ministers relied on praise and rewards for those who did.^[18]

The Christian Indian settlements of Martha's Vineyard were noted for a great deal of sharing and mixing between Wampanoag and English ways of life. Wampanoag converts often carried over cultural attributes such as dress, hairstyle, and governance. These Martha's Vineyard converts were not required to attend church and often maintained traditional cultural practices such as mourning rituals.^[19] The Martha's Vineyard Christian Indian settlements were much more a mixture of Wampanoag and English Puritan cultures than only English Puritan values.

Other than religious conversion, Eliot's "praying Indians" did not experience a high degree of cultural assimilation, especially in the area of law and justice systems. In pre-colonial societies, the sachem and his or her council were responsible for administering justice among their people. However, converts increasingly turned to religious authorities for help in resolving their legal quarrels as the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries progressed. Christian ministers and missionaries supplanted traditional leaders as the legal authorities among Christian Indians.

The conversion of Native Americans to Christianity had an especially great effect on female converts. As previously discussed, many Wampanoag women were attracted to Christianity because it offered a chance to free themselves and especially their male relatives from alcohol abuse. Christianity altered the gender power structure as well. English ministers such as John Eliot attempted to introduce a patriarchal society to their Wampanoag converts, both inside and outside the home. In many cases, however, these attempts failed because Wampanoag women – especially Wampanoag wives – were, in the majority of cases on the Vineyard, the spiritual leaders of their



"Old Indian Meeting House," built in 1684 in Mashpee, is the oldest surviving Native American church building in the United States

households.^[20] Additionally, they were also more likely to convert than Indian males. Experience Mayhew, a Puritan minister, observed that there were “a greater number of their women appearing pious than of the men among them.” However, this tendency towards female conversion created a problem for missionaries intent on establishing traditional patriarchal family and societal structures among the Native Americans: in order to convert the men, these Puritans often had to place power in the hands of the women. In general, English ministers agreed that it was preferable for women to subvert the patriarchal model and assume a dominant spiritual role than it was for their husbands to remain unconverted. Experience Mayhew asked “[How] can those Wives answer it unto God who do not Use their utmost Endeavors to Perswade and oblige their husbands to maintain Prayer in their families [?]”^[21] Thus, the lives of some Wampanoag women changed greatly after their conversion to Christianity because the gender roles prescribed by pre-colonial society were often altered or replaced by English customs, while others remained practitioners of traditional Christianity.

Metacomet (King Philip)

Even Massasoit took on English customs. Before his death in 1661, he asked the legislators in Plymouth to give both of his sons English names. Wamsutta, the older son, was given the name Alexander, and his younger brother, Metacomet, was named Philip. After his father's death, Alexander became the sachem of the Wampanoag. The English were not happy about this, because they felt he was too self-confident, and so they invited him to Plymouth to talk. On the way home Wamsutta became seriously ill and died. The Wampanoag were told he died of fever, but many Indians thought he had been poisoned. The following year Metacomet became sachem of the Wampanoag. He was later named "King Philip" by the English.^[23]

To all appearances, Philip was not a radical sachem, but under his rule the relationship between the Wampanoag and the colonists changed dramatically. Philip understood that the English would eventually take over everything, not only native land, but also their culture, their way of life and their religion. Philip decided to impede the further expansion of English settlements. For the Wampanoag alone, this was impossible, because at that time their tribe numbered less than 1,000. Philip began to visit other tribes, to talk them into his plan. This too was a nearly hopeless undertaking, because at that time the number of colonists in southern New England was more than double that of the Indians – 35,000 colonists in the face of 15,000 natives. In 1671 Philip was called to Taunton, where he listened to the accusations of the English and signed an agreement that required the Wampanoag to give up their firearms. To be on the safe side however, he did not take part in the subsequent dinner, and the weapons were not delivered later either.^[23]

The seizures of land by the English continued, and little by little, Philip gained the Nipmuck, Pocomtuc and Narragansett as allies. The beginning of the uprising was first scheduled for the spring of 1676. In March 1675 the body of John Sassamon was found.^[24] Sassamon was a Christian Indian raised in one of John Eliot's “praying towns,” Natick, and educated at Harvard College. Sassamon had served as a scribe, interpreter and counselor to Metacom and the Wampanoags. However, a week before his death, Sassamon reported to Plymouth governor Josiah Winslow that Metacom was planning a war against the English. It is unclear whether Sassamon was telling the truth or lying in an attempt to win back English trust and respect. When Sassamon was found dead under the ice of Assawompsett Pond a week later, three Wampanoag warriors were accused of his murder by a Christian Indian and then taken captive. After a trial by a jury of twelve Englishmen and six Christian Indians, the Wampanoag men were



Philip, King of Mount Hope, 1772, by Paul Revere. Revere designed this pygmy-like image to make King Philip look repulsive.^[22]

hanged in June 1675. This execution, combined with the rumors that the English wanted to capture Philip, was enough to start a war. When Philip called together a council of war on Mount Hope, most Wampanoags wanted to follow him, with the exception of the Nauset on Cape Cod and the small groups on the offshore islands. Further allies were the Nipmucks, Pocomtucs and some Pennacooks and Eastern Abenakis from farther north. The Narragansett remained neutral at the beginning of the war.^[25]

King Philip's War

On July 20, 1675 some young Wampanoags trekked to Swansea, killed some cattle, and scared the white settlers. The next day King Philip's War broke out, and the Wampanoag attacked a number of white settlements, burning them to the ground. The unexpected attacks caused great panic among the English. The united tribes in southern New England were successful as well: of 90 English settlements, 52 were attacked and partially burned down.^[23]

At the outbreak of the war, many pro-English Native Americans had offered to fight against King Philip and his allies, serving as warriors, scouts, advisers and spies. However, mistrust and hostility eventually caused the English to discontinue Native American assistance, even though they were invaluable in the war. English sentiment was particularly ugly toward Christian Indians because they considered it the worst treachery that co-religionists and people who had supposedly been "civilized" by God's word would fight against them. It was popularly believed that all Christian Indians were spies for King Philip and his allies, even though many were either pro-English or neutral in the war. Thus, many Christian Indians were collectively moved by the Massachusetts government to Deer Island in Boston Harbor. This was done in part to protect the "praying Indians" from English vigilantes, but also as a precautionary measure to prevent rebellion and sedition.^[26] English prejudice against Christian Indians can be clearly seen in Mary Rowlandson's *The Sovereignty and Goodness of God*, an account of her months of captivity by the Wampanoag during King Philip's War. Rowlandson rails against "praying Indians" and their cruelties towards fellow Christians, singling Christian converts out for especially vitriolic tirades.^[27]

From Massachusetts outwards, the war spread to more parts of New England. Some tribes from Maine – the Kennebecs, Pigwackets (Pequawkets) and Arosaguntacooks – joined in the war against the English. Even the former enemies of the Wampanoags, the Narragansetts of Rhode Island, relinquished their neutrality after the colonists attacked a fortified village. In that battle, which became known as the "Great Swamp Massacre," the Narragansett lost more than 600 people and 20 sachems. However, their leader, Canonchet, was able to flee and led a large group of Narragansett warriors west to join King Philip's warriors.^[23]

In the spring of 1676, following a winter of hunger and deprivation, the tide turned against Philip. The English troops set out on a relentless chase after him, and his best ally – Sachem Canonchet of the Narragansett – was taken captive and executed by a firing squad. His corpse was quartered, and his head was sent to Hartford, Connecticut, and put on public display.^[23]

During the summer months, Philip escaped from his pursuers and went to a hideout on Mount Hope. In August the hideout was discovered by Indian scouts working for the English and 173 Wampanoags were killed or taken prisoner. Philip only barely escaped capture, but among the prisoners were his wife and their nine-year-old son. Taken onto a ship at Plymouth, they were sold as slaves in the West Indies. On August 12, 1676, English troops surrounded Philip's camp, and shortly thereafter he was shot and killed. His head was cut off and for 20 years was displayed on a pike in Plymouth.^[23]

Consequences of the War

With the death of Philip and most of their leaders, the Wampanoags were nearly exterminated; only about 400 of them survived the war. The Narragansetts and Nipmucks suffered similar losses, and many small tribes in southern New England were, for all intents and purposes, gone. In addition, many Wampanoags were sold into slavery. Male captives were generally sold to slave traders and transported to the West Indies, Bermuda, Virginia, or the Iberian Peninsula. The families of these captives, including women and children, were usually used as slaves in the New

England colonies. Of those Indians who were not sold into slavery, many were forced to move into Natick, Wamesit, Punkapoag, and Hassanamesit, four of the John Eliot's original fourteen praying towns and the only ones reopened after the war.^[28] Overall, approximately five thousand Native Americans (forty percent of their population) and two and a half thousand English men and women (five percent) were killed in King Philip's War.^[29]

18th to 20th century

Mashpee

With the exception of the coastal islands' Wampanoag groups, who had stayed neutral through the war, the Wampanoag of the mainland were resettled with the Saconnet, or brought, together with the Nauset, into the praying towns in Barnstable County. The biggest reservation in Massachusetts Mashpee was on Cape Cod. In 1660 the Indians were allotted about 50 square miles (130 km²) there, and beginning in 1665 they governed themselves with a court of law and trials. The area was integrated into the district of Mashpee in 1763, but in 1788, the state revoked their ability to self-govern, considering it a failure. It then appointed a supervisory committee consisting of five white members. In 1834, a certain degree of self-government was returned to the Indians, and although the Indians were far from completely autonomous, one could say that this time the experiment was successful. Their land was divided up in 1842, with 2000 acres (8.1 km²) of their 13000 acres (53 km²) distributed in 60-acre parcels to each family. Many laws attest to constant problems of encroachments by whites who stole wood from the reservation. A large region, once rich in wood, fish and game, it was therefore considered highly desirable by the whites. Some Mashpee Indians had trouble ignoring the constantly growing community of non-whites, and so they had more conflicts with their white neighbors than did other Indian settlements in the state.

Wampanoag on Martha's Vineyard

On Martha's Vineyard in the 18th and 19th centuries, there were three reservations – Chappaquiddick, Christiantown and Gay Head. The Chappaquiddick Reservation was part of a small island of the same name and was located on the eastern point of that island. As the result of the sale of land in 1789, the Indians lost valuable areas, and the remaining land was distributed among the Indians residents in 1810. In 1823 the laws were changed, in order to hinder those trying to get rid of the Indians and to implement a visible beginning of a civic organization. Around 1849, they owned 692 acres (2.80 km²) of infertile land, and many of the residents moved to nearby Edgartown, so that they could practice a trade and obtain some civil rights.^[30]

Christiantown was originally a "praying town" on the northwest side of Martha's Vineyard, northwest of Tisbury. In 1849 the reservation still consisted of 390 acres (1.6 km²), of which all but 10 were distributed among the residents. The land, kept under community ownership, yielded very few crops and the tribe members left it to get paying jobs in the cities. It is known, through oral tradition, that Christiantown was wiped out in 1888 by a smallpox epidemic.^[30]



Amos Haskins, a Wampanoag whaling captain of the Aquinnah Band.

The third reservation on Martha's Vineyard was constructed in 1711 by the New England Company (founded in 1649) to Christianize the Indians. They bought land for the Gay Head Indians who had lived there since before 1642. Unfortunately there was a fierce dispute over how the land should be cultivated because the better sections of the land had been leased to the whites at low interest. The original goal of creating an undisturbed center for missionary work was quickly forgotten. The state finally created a reservation on a peninsula on the western point of Martha's Vineyard and named it Gay Head. This region was connected to the main island by an isthmus and created the isolation that the Indians wanted to have. In 1849 they had 2400 acres (9.7 km²) there, of which 500 were distributed among the tribe members. The rest was communal property. In contrast to the other groups on Massachusetts reservations, the tribe had no guardian or headman. When they needed advice on legal questions, they asked the guardian of the Chappaquiddick Reservation, but other matters they handled

themselves. They had no legal claim to their land and allowed the tribal members free rein over their choice of land, as well as over cultivation and building, in order to make their ownership clear. They did not allow whites to settle on their land, and the laws regulating tribe membership were strict. As a result they were able to strengthen the groups' ties to each other, and they did not lose their tribal identity until long after the other groups had lost theirs.^[30]

The Wampanoag on Nantucket Island were almost completely destroyed by an unknown plague in 1763; the last Nantucket died in 1855.^[30]

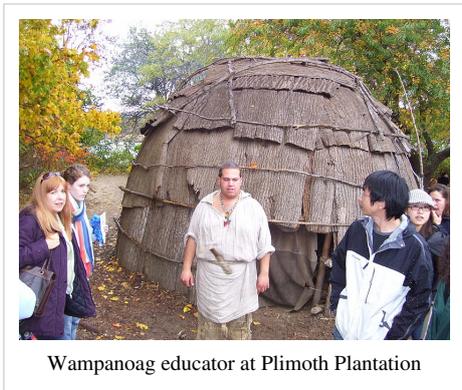
Current status

A little over 2,000 Wampanoag survive (many of whose ancestry includes other tribes), and many live on the reservation (Watuppa Wampanoag Reservation) on Martha's Vineyard, in Dukes County. It is located in the town of Aquinnah (formerly known as Gay Head), at the extreme western part of the island. It has a land area of 1.952 square kilometres (482 acres), and a 2000 census resident population of 91 persons.

There are currently five organized groups of the Wampanoag: Assonet, Gay Head, Herring Pond, Mashpee and Namasket. All have applied for recognition by the government, but only the Wampanoag Tribe of Gay

Head (Aquinnah) of Massachusetts still has a reservation on Martha's Vineyard. Its members received government recognition in 1987 from the Bureau of Indian Affairs, and currently have 1,000 registered members. Their reservation consists of 485 acres (1.96 km²) and is located on the outermost southwest part of the island. The Mashpee Wampanoag Tribe consists of 1,200 registered members and owns many stores and museums. Since 1924 there has been a powwow every year at the beginning of July. The reservation is located near Mashpee on Cape Cod. After decades of legal disputes, the Mashpee Wampanoag obtained provisional recognition as an Indian tribe from the Bureau of Indian Affairs in April 2006, and then received official Federal recognition in February 2007.^[31] There is also still land which is owned separately by families and in common by Wampanoag descendants at both Chappaquiddick and Christiantown, and they have also purchased land in Middleborough, Massachusetts upon which to build a casino.

In February 2009 Mashpee Wampanoag Tribe chairman Glenn A. Marshall pleaded guilty to federal charges of violations of campaign finance law, tax fraud, wire fraud, and Social Security fraud – all in connection with the effort to secure federal recognition for the tribe.^[32]



Wampanoag educator at Plimoth Plantation

A remnant of the Wampanoag reside on St. David's Island, Bermuda. They are descendants of those sold overseas by the Puritans in the aftermath of King Philip's War.

Demographics

Year	Number	Note	Source
1610	6,600	mainland 3,600; islands 3,000	James Mooney
1620	5,000	mainland 2,000 (after the epidemics); islands 3,000	unknown
1677	400	mainland (after King Philip's War)	general estimate
2000	2,336	Wampanoag (total)	US Census

Notable Wampanoag

- Caleb Cheeshahteaumuck
- Jamaal Branch
- Corbitant
- Amos Haskins
- Lloyd Sonny Dove
- Melvin Coombs
- Manitonquat (Medicine Story)
- Epenow
- Tashtego

See also

- List of Native American Tribal Entities
- The City of Columbus was a shipwreck where a group of Wampanoag Indians risked their lives to save passengers
- Crispus Attucks
- Cuttyhunk
- Old Indian Meeting House, 1684 church

References, notes and further reading

- [1] <http://dictionary.reference.com/browse/Wampanoag>
- [2] Plane, Anne Marie. *Colonial Intimacies: Indian Marriage in Early New England*. (Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press), 2000, page 20. See also page 61: "Native women seem to have inherited rights linking them to certain fields."
- [3] *Handbook of North American Indians*.
- [4] See Bragdon, Kathleen, "Gender as a Social Category in Native Southern New England," (*American Society for Ethnohistory*, *Ethnohistory* 43:4), 1996, pg. 576, and Plane, *Colonial Intimacies*, pg. 20.
- [5] Plane, *Colonial Intimacies*, pg. 20.
- [6] Plane, *Colonial Intimacies*, pg. 23.
- [7] Salisbury, Neal. *Introduction to The Sovereignty and Goodness of God* by Mary Rowlandson. (Boston, MA: Bedford Books), 1997, pg. 11.
- [8] (1978) "Indians of Southern New England and Long Island, early period" *Handbook of North American Indians*, vol. 15. (Bruce G. Trigger, ed.). Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, p. 171f
- [9] Williams, Roger. *Narragansett Women*. (Originally published 1643, cited from Woloch, N., ed., *Early American Women: A Documentary History, 1600-1900* (New York: McGraw-Hill), 1997, pg. 8).
- [10] Plane, *Colonial Intimacies*, pgs. 5, 8, 22-23.
- [11] Salisbury, Neal and Colin G. Calloway, eds. *Reinterpreting New England Indians and the Colonial Experience*. Vol. 71 of *Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts*. (Boston, MA: University of Virginia Press), 1993, pgs. 278-9.

- [12] *Die Welt der Indianer*.
- [13] DOI: 10.3201/edi1602.090276 Marr JS, Cathey JT. "New hypothesis for cause of an epidemic among Native Americans, New England, 1616–1619" (<http://www.cdc.gov/EID/content/16/2/281.htm>), *Emerging Infectious Disease*, 2010 Feb
- [14] Cheney, Glenn Alan, *Thanksgiving: The Pilgrims' First Year in America*, (New London: New London Librarium, 2007) ISBN 978-0-9798039-0-1
- [15] Salisbury, Neal. *Manitou and Providence*. (Oxford University Press), 1982, pg. 105.
- [16] Plane, *Colonial Intimacies*, pgs. 47-8.
- [17] Salisbury, *Manitou and Providence*, pg. 106.
- [18] Plane, *Colonial Intimacies*, pg. 48.
- [19] Ronda, James P. *Generations of Faith: The Christian Indians of Martha's Vineyard*. (William and Mary Quarterly 38), 1981, pg. 378.
- [20] Experience Mayhew stated that "it seems to be a Truth with respect to our Indians, so far as my knowledge of them extend, that there have been, and are a greater number of their Women appearing pious than of the men among them" in his text "Indian Converts" (quoted from James Ronda, *Generations of Faith*, pgs. 384-88).
- [21] Experience Mayhew, sermon, "Family Religion Excited and Assisted," 1714-28, quoted from Plane, *Colonial Intimacies*, pg. 114).
- [22] Bourne, p. 4
- [23] Wampanoag History (<http://www.tolatsga.org/wampa.html>)
- [24] For a much more detailed examination of John Sassamon, his murder, and its effects on King Philip's War, see Jill Lepore's *The Name of War*.
- [25] Salisbury, Introduction to Mary Rowlandson, pg. 21.
- [26] Salisbury, Introduction to Mary Rowlandson, pg. 23.
- [27] See Mary Rowlandson, *The Sovereignty and Goodness of God*, pgs. 75 and 98.
- [28] Salisbury, Introduction to Mary Rowlandson, pg. 37.
- [29] Salisbury, Introduction to Mary Rowlandson, pg. 1.
- [30] *Handbook of North American Indians*. Chapter: Indians of Southern New England and Long Island, late period, p. 178ff; The Seaconke Wampanoag Tribe webpage (<http://www.seaconkewampanoagtribe.com/news/>); Mashpee Wampanoag Nation webpage (<http://mashpeewampanoagtribe.com/>); Wampanoag Tribe of Gay Head Aquinnah webpage (<http://www.wampanoagtribe.net/Pages/index>)
- [31] "Mashpee Wampanoag win federal recognition" (http://www.boston.com/news/globe/city_region/breaking_news/2007/02/mashpee_wampano_1.html). boston.com. 2007-02-15. . Retrieved 2007-12-11.
- [32] U.S. Dept. of Justice press release, ["Former Tribal Chairman Pleads Guilty to Campaign Finance Violations and Fraud" <http://boston.fbi.gov/dojpressrel/pressrel09/campaignviolations021109.htm>], 11 February 2009.

Online

- Wampanoag-Aquinnah Trust Land, Massachusetts (http://factfinder.census.gov/servlet/DTable?_bm=y&-context=dt&-ds_name=DEC_2000_SF1_U&-CHECK_SEARCH_RESULTS=N&-CONTEXT=dt&-mt_name=DEC_2000_SF1_U_P001&-mt_name=DEC_2000_SF1_U_P003&-tree_id=4001&-transpose=N&-redoLog=false&-all_geo_types=Y&-geo_id=25000US4530&-geo_id=27300US4530250070158599999&-search_results=01000US&-_showChild=Y&-format=&-_lang=en&-show_geoid=Y) United States Census Bureau
- Wôpanâak Language Reclamation Project (<http://wlrp.org/index.html>)
- Wampanoag Tribe of Gay Head Aquinnah webpage (<http://www.wampanoagtribe.net/Pages/index>)
- Cape Cod Times TRIBES RECONNECT: Part I, Worlds rejoined (<http://www.capecodonline.com/special/tribeslink/worldsrejoined13.htm>)
- Cape Cod Times TRIBES RECONNECT: Part II, 'We missed you' (<http://www.capecodonline.com/special/tribeslink/emissed14.htm>)
- Cape Cod Times Spade tooth discovery offers another clue to bloodline (<http://www.capecodonline.com/special/tribeslink/spadetooth14.htm>)
- Cape Cod Times Finding a link that was never really lost (<http://www.capecodonline.com/special/tribeslink/findinga14.htm>)
- Cape Cod Times Roots emerge in native dance (<http://www.capecodonline.com/special/tribeslink/rootsemerge14.htm>)
- Roots Web RECONNECTION FESTIVAL 2002 (<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~massasoit/bermuda.htm>)

- The Royal Gazette Learning a valuable lesson (<http://www.theroyalgazette.com/apps/pbcs.dll/article?AID=/20050527/LIFESTYLE/105270119>)

In print

Culture:

- Bragdon, Kathleen. *Gender as a Social Category in Native Southern New England*. (American Society for Ethnohistory, Ethnohistory 43:4). 1996.
- Moondancer and Strong Woman. *A Cultural History of the Native Peoples of Southern New England: Voices from Past and Present*. (Boulder, CO: Bauu Press), 2007.
- Plane, Anne Marie. *Colonial Intimacies: Indian Marriage in Early New England*. (Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press), 2000.
- Salisbury, Neal. *Introduction to The Sovereignty and Goodness of God by Mary Rowlandson*. (Boston, MA: Bedford Books), 1997.
- Salisbury, Neal and Colin G. Calloway, eds. *Reinterpreting New England Indians and the Colonial Experience*. Vol. 71 of Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. (Boston, MA: University of Virginia Press), 1993.
- Waters, Kate, and Kendall, Russ. *Tapenum's Day - A Wampanoag Indian Boy in Pilgrim Times*. (New York, Scholastic), 1996. ISBN 0590202375
- Williams, Roger. "Narrangansett Women." (1643).

History:

- Lepore, Jill. *The Name of War*. (New York: Alfred A. Knopf), 1998.
- Rowlandson, Mary. *The Sovereignty and Goodness of God*. (Boston, MA: Bedford Books), 1997.
- Salisbury, Neal. *Introduction to The Sovereignty and Goodness of God by Mary Rowlandson*. (Boston, MA: Bedford Books), 1997.
- Salisbury, Neal. *Manitou and Providence*. (Oxford: Oxford University Press), 1982.
- Silverman, David. *Faith and Boundaries: Colonists, Christianity, and Community Among the Wampanoag Indians of Martha's Vineyard, 1600-1871*. (New York: Cambridge University Press), 2007. ISBN 0521706955.
- Leach, Douglas Edward. *Flintlock and Tomahawk*. (Norton: The Norton Library ISBN 0 393 00340 4), 1958.

Conversion and Christianity:

- Mayhew, Experience. "Family Religion Excited and Assisted." (1714–1728).
- Mayhew, Experience. "Indian Converts." (1727). (U. Mass. P. edition ISBN 1558496610), 2008. Indian Converts Collection (<http://cdm.reed.edu/cdm4/indianconverts/>)
- Ronda, James P. *Generations of Faith: The Christian Indians of Martha's Vineyard*. (William and Mary Quarterly 38), 1981.
- Salisbury, Neal. *Manitou and Providence*. (Oxford: Oxford University Press), 1982.

External links

- The Council of Seven/Royal House of Pokanoket/Pokanoket Tribe/Wampanoag Nation (<http://pokanoket.us/>)
- Mashpee Wampanoag Nation webpage (<http://mashpeewampanoagtribe.com/>)
- Wampanoag Tribe of Gay Head Aquinnah webpage (<http://www.wampanoagtribe.net/Pages/index>)
- Plimoth Plantation webpage (<http://www.plimoth.org>)
- Wampanoag History (<http://www.tolatsga.org/wampa.html>)
- Wôpanâak Language Reclamation Project (<http://wlrp.org/index.html>)
- Chappaquiddick Wampanoag (<http://www.chappaquiddick-wampanoag.org/>)
- CapeCodOnline's Wampanoag landing page (<http://www.capecodonline.com/apps/pbcs.dll/section?category=SPECIAL05>)
- Herring Pond Wampanoag Tribe (<http://herringpondtribe.com/>)

This article incorporates information from the revision as of 31 October 2006 of the equivalent article on the German Wikipedia.

Giovanni da Verrazzano

Giovanni da Verrazzano (often spelled *Verrazano*; 1485–1528) was an Italian explorer of North America, in the service of the French crown. He is renowned as the first European since the Norse colonization of the Americas around AD 1000 to explore the Atlantic coast of North America between South and North Carolina and Newfoundland, including New York Harbor and Narragansett Bay in 1524. The bridge over the opening of New York harbor, a naval vessel of the Italian navy, a destroyer of the Navigatori class, are among his numerous eponymous honors.



Origins and voyages to America



Verrazzano's statue in his native town, now called Greve in Chianti.

Verrazzano was born at his ancestral home in Val di Greve, south of Florence^[1]. Although he left a detailed account of his voyages to North America, little is known about his life. After 1506, he settled in Dieppe, in France, where he began his career as a navigator; probably in 1508, in the company of captain Thomas Aubert, he embarked for the American coast on a ship called *La Pensée*, equipped by the shipowner Jean Ango. He explored, possibly during a fishing trip, the region of Newfoundland and the mouth of the St. Lawrence River in Canada and made numerous voyages to the eastern Mediterranean. In 1523, he was invited by King Francis I of France to explore an area between Florida and Terranova, in order to find a sea route through the

newly-found Americas to the Pacific Ocean.

With a ship, *La Dauphine*, piloted by Antoine de Conflans, he neared the area of Cape Fear on about March 1, 1524 and, after a short stay, he explored the coast further northwards, reaching modern North Carolina and the Pamlico Sound lagoon. In a letter to Francis I, he wrote that he was convinced the latter was the beginning of the Pacific Ocean, from which an access could be gained to China. This report caused one of many errors in the depiction of North America in contemporary maps. The continent would not be fully mapped until almost the 20th century.

He also came into contact with Native Americans living on the coast. During the northward voyage, he did not notice the entrances to the Chesapeake Bay or the Delaware River. In New York Bay, he encountered Lenape and observed what he deemed to be a large lake, which was in fact the entrance to the Hudson River. He then passed by Long Island and entered Narragansett Bay where he received a delegation of Wampanoag. The words 'Norman villa' are found on the Maggiolo map. The historian Samuel Eliot Morison wrote "this occurs at Angouleme (New York) rather than Refugio (Newport). It was probably intended to compliment one of Verrazzano's noble friends. There are two places called Normanville in France, one near Evreux in Normandy which would naturally be it. West of it, conjecturally on the Delaware or New Jersey coast, is a *Longa Villa*, which Verrazzano certainly named after Francois d'Orleans, duc de Longueville".^[2] He stayed there for two weeks, and then moved northwards, following the coast up to modern Maine, southeastern Nova Scotia and Newfoundland, after which he returned to France by 8 July 1524.

Verrazzano named the region he explored *Francesca* in honor of the French king, but his brother's map labels it Nova Gallia.^[3]

Verrazzano arranged a second voyage with financial support from Jean Ango and Philippe de Chabot which departed from Dieppe with four ships in spring 1527. One ship was separated from the others in a gale near the Cape Verde islands, but Verrazzano reached the coast of Brazil with two ships and harvested a cargo of brazilwood before returning to Dieppe in September. The third ship with a cargo of brazilwood also returned later.^[4]

This partial success, although it did not find the desired passage to the Pacific Ocean, inspired Verrazzano's final voyage which departed Dieppe in the spring of 1528.

Death

In 1528, during his third voyage to North America, after exploring Florida, the Bahamas and the Lesser Antilles, Verrazzano anchored away from shore and rowed ashore, probably on the island of Guadeloupe. He was killed and eaten by the native Carib inhabitants.^[5] The fleet of two or three ships were anchored out of gunshot range and no one could respond in time.^[6]

Reputation



1527 map by Visconte Maggiolo showing the east coast of North America with "Tera Florida" at the top and "Lavoradore" (Labrador) at the bottom. The information supposedly^[7] came from Giovanni da Verrazzano's voyage in 1524. (Ambrosian Library in Milan, Italy.)

Despite his discoveries, his reputation did not endure and proliferate as much as other explorers of that era. As a prime example, in accordance with the practices of the time, Verrazzano gave a European name to the new land he had seen, Francesa, after the French king he had been appointed by. This and other names he bestowed on features he discovered have not survived. He had the bad luck of making major discoveries within a few years of both the dramatic Conquest of Mexico and Ferdinand Magellan's circumnavigation of the world — which Magellan, ironically, did not complete, but which nevertheless brought him undying fame. (Both of these events occurred in the same three-year period, 1519 to 1521.)

In the 19th and early 20th centuries there was a great debate in the United States about the authenticity of the letters he wrote to Francis I describing the geography, flora, fauna and native population of the east coast of North America.^[8] Others thought it was true, and it is almost universally accepted as authentic today^[9], particularly after the discovery of the letter signed by Francis I which referred to Verrazzano's letter.^[10]

Verrazzano's reputation was particularly obscure in New York City, where the 1609 voyage of Henry Hudson came to be regarded as the *de facto* start of the European exploration of New York, since he sailed for the Dutch, not the French. It was only with great effort in the 1950s and 1960s that Verrazzano's name and reputation as the European



Verrazzano's voyage in 1524.

discoverer of the harbour was re-established during an effort to have the newly built Narrows bridge named after him. See *Naming controversy of the Verrazano-Narrows Bridge*. A Staten Island ferryboat that served New York from the 1950s to the 1990s was also named for him (oddly, the ferry was named the "Verrazzano", while the bridge, another Staten Island landmark, was named "Verrazano", indicating the ongoing confusion over the spelling of his name). There are numerous other commemorations on Staten Island itself to the explorer. A Little League is named for him, reflecting not only his connection to Staten Island, but also the large number of descendants of Italians who live there. In Narragansett Bay, the Jamestown Verrazzano Bridge is also named for him, as is Maryland's Verrazano Bridge.

References

Notes

- [1] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1971). *The European Discovery of America: The Northern Voyages*. New York: Oxford University Press. p. 283.
- [2] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1971). *The European Discovery of America: The Northern Voyages*. New York: Oxford University Press. p. 490.
- [3] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1971). *The European Discovery of America: The Northern Voyages*. New York: Oxford University Press. p. 323.
- [4] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1971). *The European Discovery of America: The Northern Voyages*. New York: Oxford University Press. p. 314.
- [5] Wroth, Lawrence C. (1970). *The Voyages of Giovanni da Verrazzano, 1524-1528*. New Haven: Yale University Press. pp. 237. ISBN 0-300-01207-1.
- [6] Morison, Samuel Eliot (1971). *The European Discovery of America: The Northern Voyages*. New York: Oxford University Press. p. 315.
- [7] *16th Century Pennsylvania Maps* (<http://www.mapsofpa.com/antiquemaps0.htm>)
- [8] Thrower, Norman (2003) "Verrazzano, Giovanni Da", in: Speake, Jennifer (ed.) *Literature of Travel and Exploration: An Encyclopedia*, Vol. 3, New York ; London : Fitzroy Dearborn, ISBN 1-57958-247-8
- [9] Wroth, Lawrence (1970) *The Voyages of Giovanni da Verrazzano, 1524-2003'*, New Haven : Pierpont Morgan Library by Yale University Press, ISBN 0-300-01207-1
- [10] Thrower, Norman (1979). "New Light on the 1524 Voyage of Verrazzano". *Terrae Incognitae* (11): 59–65.

External links

- Verrazzano Centre for Historical Studies (<http://www.verrazzano.org/en/index2.php>)
- Better and zoomable version (<http://www.mapsofpa.com/17thcentury/1527maggiolo.jpg>) of 1527 Maggiolo map which supposedly is drawn from Verrazzano's voyage

Jacques Cartier

Jacques Cartier



Portrait of Jacques Cartier by Théophile Hamel, ca. 1844. No contemporary portraits of Cartier are known.

Born	December 31, 1491 St. Malo, Brittany
Died	September 1, 1557 (aged 65) St. Malo, France
Occupation	French navigator and explorer
Known for	First European to travel inland in North America. Claimed Canada for France.

Signature



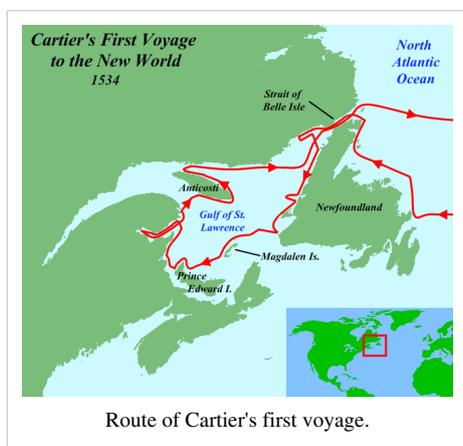
Jacques Cartier (December 31, 1491 – September 1, 1557) was a French explorer of Breton origin who claimed what is now Canada for France.^{[1] [2] [3] [4]} He was the first European to describe and map^[5] the Gulf of Saint Lawrence and the shores of the Saint Lawrence River, which he named "The Country of Canadas", after the Iroquois names for the two big settlements he saw at Stadacona (Quebec City) and at Hochelaga (Montreal Island).

Biography

Jacques Cartier was born in 1491^[6] in Saint-Malo, the port on the extreme north-east coast of Brittany. Cartier, who was a respectable mariner, improved his social status in 1520 by marrying Mary Catherine des Granches, member of a leading family. His good name in Saint-Malo is recognized by its frequent appearance on baptismal registers as godfather or witness.^[7]

First voyage, 1534

In 1534, the year the Duchy of Brittany was formally united with France in the Edict of Union, Cartier was introduced to King Francis I by Jean le Veneur, bishop of Saint-Malo and abbot of Mont-Saint-Michel, at the Manoir de Brion. The king had previously invited (although not formally commissioned) the Florentine explorer Giovanni da Verrazzano to explore the eastern coast of North America on behalf of France in 1524. Cartier is believed to have accompanied da Verrazzano on this expedition, which explored the coast from South Carolina to Nova Scotia, and islands such as Newfoundland; on another voyage they went to Brazil. Le Veneur cited these voyages to Newfoundland and Brazil as proof of Cartier's ability to "lead ships to the discovery of new lands in the New World".^[8]



In 1534, Cartier set sail under a commission from the king, hoping to discover a western passage to the wealthy markets of Asia. In the words of the commission, he was to "discover certain islands and lands where it is said that a great quantity of gold and other precious things are to be found". It took him twenty days to sail across the ocean. Starting on May 10 of that year, he explored parts of Newfoundland, the areas now the Canadian Atlantic provinces and the Gulf of St. Lawrence. During one stop at Îles aux Oiseaux (Islands of the Birds, now the Rochers-aux-Oiseaux federal bird sanctuary, northeast of Brion Island in the Magdalen Islands), his crew slaughtered around 1000 birds, most of them great auks (now extinct). Cartier's first two encounters with aboriginal peoples in Canada on the north side of

Chaleur Bay, most likely the Mi'kmaq, were brief; some trading occurred. His third encounter took place on the shores of Gaspé Bay with a party of St. Lawrence Iroquoians, where on July 24, he planted a 10 meter cross bearing the words "Long Live the King of France" and took possession of the territory in the name of the king. The change in mood was a clear indication that the Iroquoians understood Cartier's actions. Here he kidnapped the two sons of their captain.^[9] Cartier wrote that they later told him this region where they were captured (Gaspé) was called by them *Honguedo*. The natives' captain at last agreed that they could be taken, under the condition that they return with European goods to trade.^[10] Cartier returned to France in September 1534, sure that he had reached an Asian coast.

Second voyage, 1535–1536

Jacques Cartier set sail for a second voyage on May 19 of the following year with three ships, 110 men, and the two natives. Reaching the St. Lawrence, he sailed up-river for the first time, and reached the Iroquoian capital of Stadacona, where Chief Donnacona ruled.

Jacques Cartier left his main ships in a harbour close to Stadacona, and used his smallest ship to continue up-river and visit Hochelaga (now Montreal) where he arrived October 2, 1535. Hochelaga was far more impressive than the small and squalid village of Stadacona, and more than 1,000 Iroquoians came to the river edge to greet the Frenchmen. The site of their arrival has been confidently identified as the beginning of the Sainte-Marie Sault - where the bridge named after him now stands. The expedition could proceed no further, as the river was blocked by rapids. So certain was Cartier that the river was the Northwest Passage and that the rapids were all that was

preventing him from sailing to China, that the rapids and the town that eventually grew up near them came to be named after the French word for China, *La Chine*: the Lachine Rapids and the town of Lachine, Quebec.

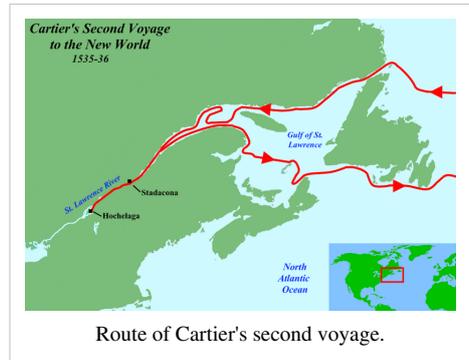
After spending two days among the people of Hochelaga, Cartier returned to Stadacona on October 11. It is not known exactly when he decided to spend the winter of 1535-1536 in Stadacona, and it was by then too late to return to France. Cartier and his men prepared for the winter by strengthening their fort, stacking firewood, and salting down game and fish.

During this winter, Cartier compiled a sort of gazetteer that included several pages on the manners of the natives—in particular, their habit of wearing only leggings and loincloths even in the dead of winter....

From mid-November 1535 to mid-April 1536, the French fleet lay frozen solid at the mouth of the St. Charles River, under the Rock of Quebec. Ice was over a fathom (1.8 m) thick on the river, with snow four feet (1.2 m) deep ashore. To add to the discomfort, scurvy broke out — first among the Iroquoians, and then among the French. In his journal, Cartier states that by mid-February, "out of 110 that we were, not ten were well enough to help the others, a pitiful thing to see". Cartier estimated the number of natives dead at 50.

One of the natives who survived was Dom Agaya, the chief's son who had been taken to France the previous year. During a friendly visit by Domagaya to the French fort, Cartier enquired and learned from him that a concoction made from a tree known as annedda (probably *arbor vitae*) would cure scurvy. This remedy likely saved the expedition from destruction, allowing 85 Frenchmen to survive the winter.

Ready to return to France in early May 1536, Cartier decided to take Chief Donnacona to France, so that he might personally tell the tale of a country further north, called the "Kingdom of Saguenay", said to be full of gold, rubies and other treasures. After an arduous trip down the St. Lawrence and a three-week Atlantic crossing, Cartier and his men arrived in Saint-Malo on July 15, 1536, concluding the second, 14 month voyage, which was to be Cartier's most profitable.



Route of Cartier's second voyage.

Third voyage, 1541–1542

On October 17, 1540, Francis I ordered the Breton navigator to return to Canada to lend weight to a colonization project of which he would be "captain general". However, January 15, 1541 saw Cartier supplanted by Jean-François de La Rocque de Roberval, a Huguenot courtier and friend of the king named as the first lieutenant general of French Canada. Roberval was to lead the expedition, with Cartier as his chief navigator. While Roberval waited for artillery and supplies, he gave permission to Cartier to sail on ahead with his ships.

On May 23, 1541, Cartier departed Saint-Malo on his third voyage with five ships. This time, any thought of finding a passage to the Orient was forgotten. The goals were now to find the "Kingdom of Saguenay" and its riches, and to establish a permanent settlement along the St. Lawrence River.

Anchoring at Stadacona, Cartier again met the Iroquoians, but found their "show of joy" and their numbers worrisome, and decided not to build his settlement there. Sailing a few miles up-river to a spot he had previously observed, he decided to settle on the site of present-day Cap-Rouge, Quebec. The convicts and other colonists were landed, the cattle that had survived three months aboard ship were turned loose, earth was broken for a kitchen garden, and seeds of cabbage, turnip, and lettuce were planted. A fortified settlement was thus created and was named Charlesbourg-Royal. Another fort was also built on the cliff overlooking the settlement, for added protection.

The men also began collecting what they believed to be diamonds and gold, but which upon return to France were discovered to be merely quartz crystals and iron pyrites, respectively — which gave rise to a French expression: "*faux comme les diamants du Canada*" ("As false as Canadian diamonds"). Two of the ships were dispatched home

with some of these minerals on September 2.

Having set tasks for everyone, Cartier left with the longboats for a reconnaissance in search of "Saguenay" on September 7. Having reached Hochelaga, he was prevented by bad weather and the numerous rapids from continuing up to the Ottawa River.

Returning to Charlesbourg-Royal, Cartier found the situation ominous. The Iroquoians no longer made friendly visits or peddled fish and game, but prowled about in a sinister manner. No records exist about the winter of 1541-1542 and the information must be gleaned from the few details provided by returning sailors. It seems the natives attacked and killed about 35 settlers before the Frenchmen could retreat behind their fortifications. Even though scurvy was cured through the native remedy (*Thuja occidentalis* infusion), the impression left is of a general misery, and of Cartier's growing conviction that he had insufficient manpower either to protect his base or to go in search of the Saguenay Kingdom.

Cartier left for France in early June 1542, encountering Roberval and his ships along the Newfoundland coast, at about the time Roberval marooned Marguerite de La Rocque. Despite Roberval's insistence that he accompany him back to Saguenay, Cartier slipped off under the cover of darkness and continued on to France, still convinced his vessels contained a wealth of gold and diamonds. He arrived there in October, in what proved to be his last voyage. Meanwhile, Roberval took command at Charlesbourg-Royal, but it was abandoned in 1543 after disease, foul weather and hostile natives drove the would-be settlers to despair.

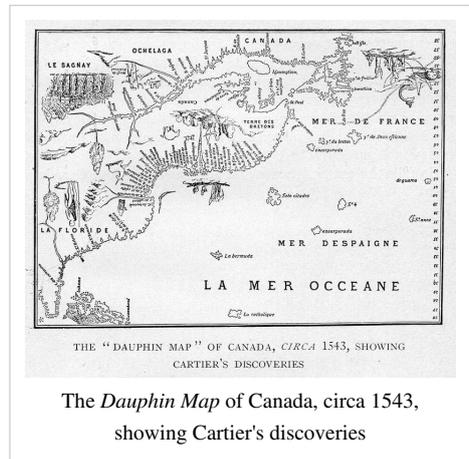
Later life

Cartier spent the rest of his life in Saint-Malo and his nearby estate, where he often was useful as an interpreter in Portuguese, and he died aged 65 or 66 on September 1, 1557 from an epidemic.^[11] No permanent European settlements were made in Canada before 1608, when Samuel Champlain founded Quebec City. Cartier is interred in St. Vincent's Cathedral.

Legacy

Having already located the entrance to the St. Lawrence on his first voyage, he now opened up the greatest waterway for the European penetration of North America. He produced an intelligent estimate of the resources of Canada, both natural and human, albeit with a considerable exaggeration of its mineral wealth. While some of his actions toward the St. Lawrence Iroquoians were dishonourable, he did try at times to establish friendship with them and other native peoples living along the St. Lawrence River—an indispensable preliminary to French settlement in their lands.

Cartier was the first to document the name Canada to designate the territory on the shores of the St-Lawrence River. The name is derived from the Huron-Iroquois word "kanata", or village, which was incorrectly interpreted as the native term for the newly discovered land.^[12] Cartier used the name to describe Stadacona, the surrounding land and the river itself. And Cartier named "*Canadiens*" the inhabitants (Iroquoians) he had seen there. Thereafter the name Canada was used to designate the small French colony on these shores, and the French colonists were called *Canadiens*, until the mid-nineteenth



century, when the name started to be applied to the loyalist colonies on the Great Lakes and later to all of British North America. In this way Cartier is not strictly the European discoverer of Canada as this country is understood today, a vast federation stretching *a mari usque ad mare* (from sea to sea). Eastern parts had previously been visited by the Norse, as well as Basque, Galician and Breton fishermen, and perhaps the Corte-Real brothers and John Cabot (in addition of course to the Natives who first inhabited the territory). Cartier's particular contribution to the discovery of Canada is as the first European to penetrate the continent, and more precisely the interior eastern region along the St. Lawrence River. His explorations consolidated France's claim of the territory that would later be colonized as New France, and his third voyage produced the first documented European attempt at settling North America since that of Lucas Vázquez de Ayllón in 1526-27.



Canada 3 cent stamp Jacques Cartier

Cartier's professional abilities can be easily ascertained. Considering that Cartier made three voyages of exploration in dangerous and hitherto unknown waters without losing a ship, and that he entered and departed some 50 undiscovered harbors without serious mishap, he may be considered one of the most conscientious explorers of the period.

Cartier was also one of the first to formally acknowledge that the New World was a separate land mass from Europe/Asia.

Rediscovery of Cartier's first colony

On August 18, 2006, Quebec Premier Jean Charest announced that Canadian archaeologists had discovered the precise location of Cartier's lost first colony of Charlesbourg-Royal.^[13] The colony was built where the Cap Rouge river runs into the St. Lawrence River and is based on the discovery of burnt wooden timber remains that have been dated to the mid-16th century, and a fragment of a decorative Istoriato plate manufactured in Faenza, Italy, between 1540 and 1550, that could only have belonged to a member of the French aristocracy in the colony. Most probably this was the Sieur de Roberval, who replaced Cartier as the leader of the settlement.^[14] This colony was the first known European settlement in modern day Canada since the c.1000 AD L'Anse aux Meadows Viking village in northern Newfoundland. Its rediscovery has been hailed by archaeologists as the most important find in Canada since the L'Anse aux Meadows rediscovery.

Ships

- *Grande Hermine*
 - Built: France 1534; given in 1535 to Cartier by the King of France; used in the 1535-1536 and 1541-1542 voyages; replica 1967 built for "Expo 67" in Montréal; abandoned in 2001 from Saint-Charles River (Québec City)
- *Petite Hermine*
 - Built: France; used in the 1535-1536 voyage and abandoned in 1536 springtime by Cartier in Saint-Charles River because too many of his sailors died in Québec City during last wintertime
- *Émérillon*
 - Built: France; used in the 1535-1536 and 1541-1542 voyages

- *Georges* (1541–1542)
 - Built: France; used the 1541-1542 voyage
- *Saint-Brieux*
 - Built: France; used the 1541-1542 voyage

Monuments

- Place Jacques-Cartier, a major street in the Vieux Port of Montreal
- Jacques-Cartier River
- Jacques-Cartier Bridge
- Jacques-Cartier State Park
- Cartier Pavilion, built in 1955, at Royal Military College Saint-Jean
- Jacques Cartier Monument, Harrington Island

Popular references

In 2005, Cartier's *Bref récit et succincte narration de la navigation faite en MDXXXV et MDXXXVI* was named the most important book in Canadian history by the *Literary Review of Canada*.

Jacques Cartier Island, located on the tip of the Great Northern Peninsula in Newfoundland and Labrador in the town of Quirpon, is said to have been named by Jacques Cartier himself on one of his voyages through the Straits of Belle Isle during the 1530s.

The Tragically Hip reference Jacques Cartier in their song "Looking for a Place to Happen." The song deals with primitivism and colonialism in the context of European ideologies and mythic exploration narratives in line with Cartier's journey's to the "New World."

Sources

- - (1993). Ramsay Cook. ed. *The Voyages of Jacques Cartier*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press. ISBN 0802050158.
- Trudel, Marcel (1966). "Cartier, Jacques". *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*. **Vol. 1**. Toronto: University of Toronto Press.. pp. 154–172. online ^[15]
- Trudel, Marcel (1973). *The Beginnings of New France, 1524–1663*. Toronto: McClelland and Stewart. ASIN: B000RQPTDK



External links

- Biography ^[16] at the *Dictionary of Canadian Biography Online*
- *Bref récit et succincte narration de la navigation faite en MDXXXV et MDXXXVI* ^[17] 1863 facimile edition (French)
- Works by Jacques Cartier ^[18] at Project Gutenberg
- Les voyages de Jacques Cartier (in french) ^[19]
- English translation of Cartier's accounts ^[20]
- Jacques Cartier at Civilization.ca ^[21]
- Watch a Heritage Minutes feature on Jacques Cartier ^[22]

Authority control: LCCN: n50080987 ^[23]

References

- [1] Trudel, Marcel. "Cartier, Jacques" (<http://www.thecanadianencyclopedia.com/index.cfm?PgNm=TCE&Params=A1ARTA0001439>). *The Canadian Encyclopedia*. . Retrieved 2009-11-09.
- [2] "Jacques Cartier" (<http://www.britannica.com/EBchecked/topic/97444/Jacques-Cartier>). *Encyclopædia Britannica*. . Retrieved 2009-11-09.
- [3] "Exploration — Jacques Cartier" (<http://www.histori.ca/minutes/minute.do?id=10123>). The Historica Dominion Institute. . Retrieved 2009-11-09.
- [4] "Jacques Cartier" (<http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/03392b.htm>). *The Catholic Encyclopedia*. . Retrieved 2009-11-09.
- [5] His maps are lost but referred to in a letter by his nephew Jacques Noël, dated 1587 and printed by Richard Hakluyt with the *Relation of Cartier's third voyage*, in *The Principall Navigations [...], London, G. Bishop, 1600*.
- [6] No baptismal certificate has been found, but Cartier stated his age on at least three letters. See Marcel Trudel, *Histoire de la Nouvelle-France*, vol. 1, p. 68.
- [7] Biggar, H.P. *A Collection of Documents relating to Jacques Cartier and the Sieur de Roberval*, Ottawa, Public Archives of Canada, 1930. Over 20 baptisms cited.
- [8] Baron de La Chapelle, « Jean Le Veneur et le Canada », *Nova Francia*, vol. 6, 1931, pp. 341-343, quoting a genealogical work made in 1723 for the Le Veneur family. After his final trip, he said he would never search again.
- [9] Some accounts make this captain to be Donnacona himself, the ruler at Stadacona, eg. the *Canadian Encyclopedia* (<http://www.thecanadianencyclopedia.com/index.cfm?PgNm=TCE&Params=A1ARTA0002354>), but this does not seem possible from Cartier's firsthand accounts. Other sources show that Donnacona let his sons go willingly, along with some corn. the *World Book Online Encyclopedia* (<http://www.worldbookonline.com/advanced/article?id=ar097600&st=jacques+cartier>)
- [10] *[Dictionary of Canadian Biography* (http://www.biographi.ca/009004-119.01-e.php?&id_nbr=107)] *Online*
- [11] "Parks Canada — Cartier-Brébeuf National Historic Site of Canada — Natural Wonders & Cultural Treasures — Jacques Cartier, Explorer and Navigator" (http://www.pc.gc.ca/lhn-nhs/qc/cartierbrebeuf/natcul/natcul2_e.asp). Pc.gc.ca. 2009-07-15. . Retrieved 2010-03-13.
- [12] McMullen, J.M. 1855. *The History of Canada: From Its First Discovery to the Present Time* (<http://books.google.com/books?id=YTEIAAAAMAAJ&pg=PR7#PRA1-PA7,M1>). C. W., J. M'Mullen (no copyright in the United States), p. 7. No ISBN.
- [13] "canada.com" (<http://www.canada.com/topics/news/national/story.html?id=edd7eac6-f566-4011-87d7-82becfc883a2&k=48975>). canada.com. 2006-08-22. . Retrieved 2010-03-13.
- [14] "canada.com" (<http://www.canada.com/topics/news/national/story.html?id=4978e603-f67e-4784-807d-7f3911c60829&k=27303>). canada.com. 2006-08-19. . Retrieved 2010-03-13.
- [15] <http://www.biographi.ca/EN/ShowBio.asp?BioId=34229>
- [16] http://www.biographi.ca/009004-119.01-e.php?&id_nbr=107
- [17] <http://catalogue.bnquebec.ca:4400/cgi-bin/bestn?id=&act=8&auto=0&nov=1&bsid=34226249&t0=seqb%28@00220326%29&i0=0&s0=5&v1=0&v2=0&v3=0&v4=0&sy=&ey=&scr=1&x=39&y=14>
- [18] <http://www.gutenberg.org/author/Jacques+Cartier>
- [19] <http://www.cartier.f2s.com>
- [20] <http://books.google.com/books?id=Grx1AAAAMAAJ&client=firefox-a&pg=PP10#v=onepage&q=&f=false>
- [21] http://www.civilization.ca/vmnf/explor/explcd_e.html
- [22] <http://www.histori.ca/minutes/minute.do?id=10123>
- [23] <http://errol.oclc.org/laf/n50080987.html>

John Cabot

John Cabot



John Cabot in traditional Venetian garb by Giustino Menescardi (1762). A mural painting in the Sala dello Scudo in the Palazzo Ducale, Venice.

Born	c.1450 Genoa or Gaeta, Italy
Died	c.1499 England
Nationality	Venetian
Other names	Giovanni Caboto, Zuen Caboto, Juan Caboto, Jean Caboto
Occupation	Maritime explorer
Religion	Roman Catholic
Spouse	Mattea
Children	Ludovico, Sebastian, and Sancto ^[1]

Giovanni Caboto (known in English as **John Cabot**; c. 1450 – c. 1499) was an Italian navigator and explorer whose 1497 discovery of North America is commonly held to be the second European voyage to the continent since Christopher Columbus a few years earlier. The official position of the Canadian and United Kingdom governments is that he landed on the island of Newfoundland.

Name and origins

Cabot's birthplace and name are both controversial. In Italy he is known today as Giovanni Caboto, in Spain as Juan Caboto and in England as John Cabot. The Spanish and English forms are not wrong as such, they merely reflect the way contemporary 15th-century documents described him. As for the way he described himself, only one set of documents has been found bearing his signature. These are Venetian testamentary documents of 1484, on which he signed himself as "Zuan Chabotto", *Zuan* being a form of *John* typical to Venice.^[2] That he continued to use this form in England, at least among Italians, is supported by two letters written from London in 1497. One, from a London-based Venetian, gives Cabot's first name as *Zuam*.^[3] Another, from the Milanese Ambassador, spells his name *Zoane*.^[4]

Gaeta (in the Province of Latina) and Castiglione Chiavarese (in the Province of Genoa) have both been proposed as birthplaces.^[5] The main evidence for Gaeta is that there are records of a Caboto family dwelling there until the mid-15th century but ceasing to be traceable after 1443.^[6] On the other hand, Pedro de Ayala, Cabot's contemporary in London, described him in 1498 as "another Genoese like Columbus".^[7] John Cabot's son, Sebastian, also appears to have believed that his father originally came from Genoa. What is certain is that in 1476 Cabot was made a Venetian citizen, which required a minimum of fifteen years residency in the city. He must therefore have lived in Venice since at least 1461.^[8]

Life until 1496

John Cabot first appears in the Venetian records in 1470 when he was accepted into the religious confraternity of St John the Evangelist. Since this was one of the city's great confraternities, this suggests that he was already a respected member of the community at this stage. This may suggest that he was born slightly earlier than 1450, which is the approximate date most commonly given for his birth.

Following Cabot's acquisition of full Venetian citizenship in 1476, he would have become eligible to engage in maritime trade, including the trade to the eastern Mediterranean, which was the source of much of Venice's wealth. He presumably became engaged in this trade shortly thereafter and is mentioned in a document of 1483 selling a slave in Crete that he had acquired while in the territories of the Sultan of Egypt, which then comprised most of what is now Palestine, Syria and the Lebanon.^[9] By itself, this does not prove Cabot's later assertion that he had visited Mecca, made in 1497 to the Milanese ambassador in London.^[4] It does, however, suggest that he would have had much better knowledge of the origins of the oriental merchandise he would have been dealing in (such as spices and silks) than most Europeans at that time.

"Zuan Cabotto" (i.e. John Cabot) is mentioned in a variety of Venetian records of the 1480s. These indicate that by 1484 he was married to Mattea and already had at least two sons.^[10] Cabot's sons are named in his 1496 royal patent as Ludovico, Sebastian, and Sancto.^[11] The Venetian sources also contain references to Cabot being involved in house building during his time there. This may be how he acquired the experience that later allowed him to promote himself as a civil engineer in Spain.^[12]

Cabot appears to have got into financial trouble in the late 1480s and had left Venice as an insolvent debtor by 5 November 1488. He moved to Valencia where his creditors attempted to have him arrested by sending a *lettere di raccomandazione a giustizia* ("a letter of recommendation to justice") to the authorities.^[13] While in Valencia, "John Cabot Montecalunya" (as he is referred to in local documents) proposed plans for improvements to the harbour. These proposals were rejected, however.^[14] Early in 1494 he moved on to Seville, where he proposed, was contracted to build and, for five months, worked on the construction of a stone bridge over the Guadalquivir river. This project was abandoned following a decision of the City Council on 24 December 1494.^[15] After this Cabot appears to have sought support for an Atlantic expedition in Seville and Lisbon, before moving on to England.^[7] It therefore seems likely that he would have arrived in England around the middle of 1495.

Sponsorship

Like other Italian explorers, including Christopher Columbus, Cabot was commissioned by England. Once Henry the Navigator began searching for a route around Africa, the Iberian peninsula (Portugal and Spain) began to attract Italian navigational talent, especially after Columbus's discovery of "the Indies" (as all Asia was called at the time) by sailing west. After that voyage, a number of explorers headed in that direction; Cabot had a simple plan, to start from a northerly latitude where the longitudes are much closer together, and where, as a result, the voyage would be much shorter.^[16]

Historians have generally assumed that, on arrival in England, Cabot went straight to Bristol to seek backers.^[17] This seemed logical, given that his expeditions did, indeed, set out from this port and it was the only English city to have

had a prior history of undertaking exploration expeditions out into the Atlantic. Moreover, since Cabot's royal patent (1496), stated that all expeditions should be undertaken from Bristol, it seemed that his primary supporters were likely to have come from that city. Yet, while Bristol may have seemed like the logical place for Cabot to go to seek funding, Dr Alwyn Ruddock claimed to have found evidence that Cabot actually went first to London and received backing from the Italian community there. In particular, she suggested he found a patron in the form of Fr. Giovanni Antonio de Carbonariis, an Augustinian friar who was also the deputy to the papal tax collector Adriano Castellesi. Ruddock suggested that it was Carbonariis, who certainly accompanied Cabot's 1498 expedition and who was on good terms with the King, who introduced the explorer to Henry VII. While some of Ruddock's claims in this respect have now been verified, her research notes can no longer be consulted, since they were all destroyed following her death in 2005.^[18]

On 5 March 1496 King Henry VII of England gave Cabot letters patent with the following charge:

...free authority, faculty and power to sail to all parts, regions and coasts of the eastern, western and northern sea, under our banners, flags and ensigns, with five ships or vessels of whatsoever burden and quality they may be, and with so many and with such mariners and men as they may wish to take with them in the said ships, at their own proper costs and charges, to find, discover and investigate whatsoever islands, countries, regions or provinces of heathens and infidels, in whatsoever part of the world placed, which before this time were unknown to all Christians.^[19]

Like his contemporary, King Francis I of France, who would send Giovanni da Verrazzano to reconnoiter the eastern seaboard of North America, Henry VII may in part have been motivated by the perceived insolence of the division of the world into two halves by Pope Alexander VI in the Bull Inter Caetera in 1493, which followed the success of Columbus's first voyage. In the Treaty of Tordesillas (1494), this division had been modified slightly. Nevertheless, the treaty still retained the principal that rights of exploration and exploitation of the non-Christian world were to be split between Spain and Portugal, with the Portuguese getting the eastern half and the Spanish the western half.

Explorations

Cabot went to Bristol to make the preparations for his voyage. Bristol was the second-largest seaport in England, and during the years from 1480 onwards several expeditions had been sent out to look for Hy-Brazil, an island said to lie somewhere in the Atlantic Ocean according to Celtic legends.^[20] Bristol may have been particularly interested in seeking this island because it appears to have been believed that Bristol men had discovered the island at earlier date but then lost it. Since it was said to be a source of brazilwood (from which a valuable red dye could be obtained) the merchants had a sound economic motive for seeking the isle.^[21]

First voyage

All that is known about Cabot's first voyage is contained in a letter from John Day (a Bristol merchant) to Christopher Columbus. The letter, written in the winter of 1497/8, mostly concerns the 1497 voyage. However, by way of an aside, Day notes that: "Since your

Lordship wants information relating to the first voyage, here is what happened: he went with one ship, his crew confused him, he was short



Cabot Tower in St. John's, Newfoundland.

of supplies and ran into bad weather, and he decided to turn back." [22]
 . Since Cabot only received his patent in March 1496, it is generally assumed that this voyage took place in the summer of that year

Second voyage

Nearly everything that is known about the 1497 voyage comes from four short letters and a brief chronicle entry. The chronicle entry, which dates from 1565, states in its entry for 1496/7 that "This year, on St. John the Baptist's Day [24 June 1497], the land of America was found by the Merchants of Bristow in a shippe of Bristowe, called the Mathew; the which said the ship departed from the port of Bristowe, the second day of May, and came home again the 6th of August next following."^[23] Although the source is late, some of the details can be corroborated from sources that the Bristol chronicler cannot have known about. It is thus generally considered that he had copied the main details from some earlier chronicle entry, perhaps merely replacing "new found land", or something similar, with "America", which had become a common term by 1565. Given that various of the details in the chronicle can be corroborated, it is generally assumed to be reliable.

If the 1565 chronicle is helpful when it comes to the key dates and the name of the ship, the four letters add more colour. The first is a letter from a Venetian merchant on 23 August 1497.^[24] The letter has a slightly gossipy air to it, written by a man who may or may not have talked to Cabot directly.

The author of the second letter is unknown, but would appear from the general content to be from a diplomatic source. It was written on 24 August, apparently to the Duke of Milan.^[25] Cabot's voyage is only mentioned very briefly.

The third letter is from Raimondo de Raimondi de Soncino, Milanese ambassador in London to the Duke of Milan on 18 December.^[4] It is more serious in tone than Pasqualigo's and is clearly based on conversations the ambassador had with both Cabot, whom the writer claims to have "made friends with" and his Bristol compatriots, who are said to be the "leading men in this enterprise...and great seamen".

The fourth letter is the "John Day letter", which was written during the winter of 1497/8 by a Bristol merchant, John Day (alias Hugh Say of London) to a man who can almost certainly be identified as Christopher Columbus.^[26] The letter is useful in that it is written by a man who would presumably have had access to all the key players and had assembled all the detail of the voyage that he could. Columbus was presumably interested in the voyage because, if the lands Cabot had discovered lay west of the meridian laid down in the Treaty of Tordesillas, or if the Venetian intended to sail further west, then the English voyages would have represented a direct challenge to the monopoly rights Columbus possessed for westwards exploration.

In addition to these letters, Dr Alwyn Ruddock claimed to have found another, written on 10 August 1497 by the London-based bankers of Fr. Giovanni Antonio de Carbonariis. This letter has yet to be found, since the archive in which Ruddock located it is unknown. From various comments made by Ruddock it seems, however, that the letter did not contain a detailed account of the voyage.^[27] On the other hand, she did claim that it contained "new evidence supporting the claim that seamen of Bristol had already discovered land across the ocean before John Cabot's arrival in England."^[28] This would make the letter a valuable find. On the other hand, even if the letter does demonstrate that the bankers *believed* that Cabot had merely re-discovered a land previously found by men from Bristol, this does not necessarily mean that this belief was correct.

As is often the case, the known sources do not agree with each other on all aspects of the events and none can be assumed to be entirely reliable. Nevertheless, drawing the main points, they suggest that, as on the 1496 voyage, Cabot again used only one "little ship",^[4] of 50 tons burden,^[29] called the *Matthew of Bristol* (according to the 1565 chronicle). It was said to be laden with sufficient supplies for "seven or eight months".^[29] The ship departed in May



Monument at Cape Bonavista, Newfoundland.

(the sources do not agree on the precise date), with a crew of either eighteen men according to Soncino^[4] or twenty, according to the John Day letter.^[29] The crew included Cabot, an unnamed Burgundian and a Genoese barber,^[4] who had presumably accompanied the expedition as the ship's surgeon, rather than as a hairdresser. There were also Bristol companions who were of sufficient status to join Cabot at court in London,^[4] which suggests that at least two Bristol merchants had accompanied the expedition. One of these was probably William Weston, given that he received a reward from the King in January 1498 and Weston is known to have undertaken an independent voyage to the New Found Land, probably under Cabot's patent, in 1499. The typical working crew for a fifty-ton vessel in this period would have been about ten men, although it might have been deemed wise to take a few extra mariners on such a long voyage.

Leaving Bristol, the expedition sailed past Ireland and across the Atlantic making landfall somewhere on the coast of North America on June 24, 1497. The exact location of the landfall has long been a matter of great controversy, with different communities vying for the status of being the location of the landing. At various times historians have proposed Bonavista, St. John's in Newfoundland, Cape Breton Island, Nova Scotia, Labrador, and Maine as possibilities. Cape Bonavista in Newfoundland, however, is the location recognised by the governments of Canada and the United Kingdom as being Cabot's "official" landing place. As such, it was chosen, for instance, as the place where Queen Elizabeth II along with members of the Italian and Canadian governments greeted the replica *Matthew* of Bristol, following its celebratory crossing of the Atlantic in 1997.^[30] Wherever Cabot landed, it is, at any rate, generally supposed that they were the first Europeans to set foot in North America since the Vikings, whose voyages half a millennium earlier were probably unknown to the Bristol explorers.

Cabot is only reported to have landed once during the expedition and did not advance "beyond the shooting distance of a crossbow".^[29] Both Paqualigo and Day agree that no contact was made with any native people, but they found the remains of a fire, a human trail, nets and a wooden tool. The crew only appeared to have remained on land long enough to take on fresh water and to raise the Venetian and Papal banners and claim the land for the King of England.^[31] By so doing they claimed the land in the name of England, while recognising the religious authority of the Roman Catholic Church. After this landing, Cabot spent some weeks "discovering the coast".^[29] Day's letter suggests that "most of the land was discovered after turning back", which suggests the landfall was some way to the west / south of the most easterly point of North America. Both Day's letter and that of Soncino comment on the vast multitude of codfish in the sea, Soncino reporting that "the sea there is swarming with fish, which can be taken not only with the net, but in baskets let down with a stone, so that it sinks in the water."^[4] John Day's letter states that the expedition left the New World once they reached a cape said to lie "1800 miles west of Dursey Head, which is in Ireland".^[29] Given that the latitude of Dursey Head is 51° 35' N, this implies that, wherever Cabot made landfall, his departure point was at the northern tip of the Great Northern Peninsula of Newfoundland (51° 36' N). On the homeward voyage Cabot's crew incorrectly thought they were going too far north, so they took a more southerly course, reaching Brittany instead of England. On August 6 the expedition returned to Bristol.

Final voyage

Back in England, Cabot appears to have ridden directly to see the King. On 10 August, he was given a reward of £10 — equivalent to about two years' pay for an ordinary labourer or craftsman.^[32] The explorer was initially feted, Soncino commenting on 23 August that Cabot "is called the Great Admiral and vast honour is paid to him and he goes dressed in silk, and these English run after him like mad".^[4] Such adulation was short-lived, however, for over the next few months the King's attention was occupied entirely by the Second Cornish Uprising of 1497, led by Perkin Warbeck. Nevertheless, once Henry's throne was secure he gave some more thought to Cabot. In December 1497 the explorer was awarded a pension of £20 per year and in February 1498 he was given an additional patent to help him prepare a second expedition.^[33] In March and April the King also advanced a number of loans to Lancelot Thirkill of London, Thomas Bradley and John Cair, who were all to accompany Cabot's new expedition.^[34] The *Great Chronicle of London* reports that Cabot departed with a fleet of five ships from Bristol at the beginning of May, one of which had been prepared by the King. Some of the ships were said to be carrying merchandise, including cloth, caps, lace points and other "trifles".^[35] This implies that they hoped to engage in trade. The Spanish envoy in London reported in July that one of the ships had been caught in a storm and been forced to land in Ireland, but the other ships had kept on their way.^[7]



A replica of the *Matthew* in Bristol.

Nothing more has been found (or at least published) that relates to this expedition and it has often been assumed from this that Cabot's fleet was lost at sea. On the other hand, it has long been known that at least one of the men who had been scheduled to accompany the expedition, Lancelot Thirkill of London, is recorded as living in London in 1501.^[36] More recently it has been revealed that Alwyn Ruddock apparently found evidence to suggest that Cabot and his expedition returned to England in the Spring of 1500. She claimed that this followed an epic two-year exploration of the east coast of North America, which took Cabot and his compatriots right down into the Spanish territories in the Caribbean. Meanwhile, she suggested that a religious colony was established in Newfoundland by Fr. Giovanni Antonio de Carbonariis and the other friars who accompanied the 1498 expedition. That Carbonariis had accompanied the expedition has long been known and his missionary intent can be inferred from a rather disparaging reference to him, by the Spanish Ambassador in London, as being "another Friar Buil", this being a reference to Bernardo Buil, who accompanied Columbus on his 1493 expedition and celebrated the first mass in the Americas. On the other hand, if Ruddock's belief that Carbonariis did establish a settlement in North America is correct, this would certainly be the first Christian settlement on the continent, complete with the first (and only) medieval church to be built there. It appears this church may have been named after San Giovanni a Carbonara in Naples, which was the mother church of the "Carbonara", a group of reformed Augustinian friars.^[37] A search to find the evidence on which these claims rested is now being undertaken by The Cabot Project^[38] at the University of Bristol. The lead researchers on the project, Dr Evan Jones and Margaret Condon claim to have found further evidence to support aspects of Ruddock's case, particularly in relation to the return of the 1498 expedition, with documents having been located that appear to place John Cabot back in London by May 1500. The evidence for this has, however, yet to be published.

Alwyn Ruddock also claimed that William Weston of Bristol, a supporter of Cabot, undertook an independent expedition to North America in 1499, sailing north from Newfoundland up to the Hudson Strait.^[39] If correct, this was probably the first North West Passage expedition. That William Weston (who was not previously known to have

been involved in the expeditions) did lead an expedition to the "new found land" in 1499 has now been confirmed.^[40]

Sebastian's voyage

John's son, Sebastian Cabot, later made at least one voyage to North America, looking for the hoped for Northwest Passage (1508), as well as another to repeat Magellan's voyage around the world, but which instead ended up looking for silver along the Río de la Plata (1525-8).

Reception and memorialisation

Examples of the memorialisation of John Cabot and his expeditions include:

- A 1762 painting of "Giovanni Caboto" on the walls of the Ducal Palace in Venice.^[41]
- Cabot Tower in St. John's, Newfoundland, constructed in 1897 to commemorate the four-hundredth anniversary of Cabot's voyage.
- Cabot Tower, in Bristol, England. This is a 30-metre tall red sandstone tower begun in 1897 to mark the 400th anniversary of the landing. It is located on Brandon Hill near the city centre and was begun as a fraternal response to the earlier decision of Newfoundland to construct their tower.
- The Giovanni Caboto Club, an Italian club located in Windsor, Ontario, established in 1925.^[42]
- A 1952 statue of the explorer at the entrance to Bristol's Council House — albeit one that the city council decided in 1956 to designate as a "symbolic figure of an Elizabethan seaman". This was despite the fact that the sculptor Charles Wheeler exhibited the work in the Royal Academy Summer Exhibition of 1952 as "Number 1423, John Cabot — sketch model for the statue on the New Council House, Bristol". In addition, it may be noted that the figure is dressed in fifteenth-century clothing, has a fifteenth-century navigational instrument (astrolabe) hanging from his belt and is clutching what is clearly meant to be John Cabot's letters patent. Despite all this, the Council still "maintains that the statue does *not* represent the city's renowned explorer, John Cabot."^[43] The reason for the Council's "re-designation" of the statue is not recorded, but may be related to its decision to name the new council house after Elizabeth II, who opened the building in April 1956.^[44]
- John Cabot University is an American university established in 1972 in Rome, Italy.
- A 1985 bronze statue^[45] of the explorer by Stephen Joyce, located on the Bristol Harbour side .
- A replica of the *Matthew* of Bristol built to commemorate the five-hundredth anniversary of the 1497 voyage.
- The scenic Cabot Trail in the Cape Breton Highlands is named after the explorer.
- John Cabot Academy is an independent school in Bristol.
- Cabot Ward is an electoral district in Bristol, albeit one that gets its name from Cabot Tower, which lies in the ward, rather than directly from the explorer.
- Cabot Square in London and the smaller Cabot Square, Montreal.
- Cabot Circus, a shopping mall opened in Bristol in 2008 was named following a city-wide poll, thus demonstrating the enduring popularity of the explorer in Bristol
- John Cabot Road in north Phoenix, Arizona.
- Cabot Street in St. John's Newfoundland.
- A bronze statue of the explorer is located at St. John's front of the Confederation Building.
- A bronze statue of the explorer is located at Cape Bonavista
- A second replica of the *Matthew* located at Cape Bonavista

Sources

- Evan T. Jones, Alwyn Ruddock: John Cabot and the Discovery of America ^[46], *Historical Research* Vol 81, Issue 212 (2008), pp. 224–254. This 15,000-word article can be downloaded for free, courtesy of Wiley-Blackwell. It provides the most up-to-date introduction to Cabot's life and voyages currently available.
- Evan T. Jones, Henry VII and the Bristol expeditions to North America: the Condon documents ^[47], *Historical Research*, 27 Aug 2009. Also freely available from Wiley-Blackwell, this relates primarily to the 1499 voyage of William Weston.
- J.A. Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages and Bristol Discovery Under Henry VII* (Hakluyt Society, Second Series, No. 120, CUP, 1962). This is *the* essential source-book for those interested in researching Cabot and his voyages. However, it does not contain reference to any of the documents that have been unearthed since 1962 in the Italian, Spanish and English archives.
- R. A. Skelton, "CABOT (Caboto), JOHN (Giovanni)" ^[48], *Dictionary of Canadian Biography Online* (1966). A short and sensible introduction from a good scholar, which is freely available online. However, it is quite dated.
- H.P. Biggar (ed.), *The Precursors of Jacques Cartier, 1497-1534: a collection of documents relating to the early history of the dominion of Canada* (Ottawa, 1911). Remains a useful addition to Williamson, in that it contains transcriptions of many of the original documents in their original languages - i.e. Latin, Spanish and Italian.
- O. Hartig, "John and Sebastian Cabot" ^[49], *The Catholic Encyclopedia* (1908). Freely available but *very* dated.
- P D'Epiro, M.D. Pinkowish, "Sprezzatura: 50 ways Italian genius shaped the world" 1st Anchor Book Edition, later printing edition Oct 2 2001), pp. 179–180.

External links

- The Cabot Project ^[38]. A research project at University of Bristol
- Watch the documentary *John Cabot: A Man of the Renaissance* at NFB.ca ^[50]

References

- [1] "Catholic Encyclopedia "John & Sebastian Cabot"" (<http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/03126d.htm>). newadvent. 2007. . Retrieved 2008-05-17.
- [2] Edoardo Giuffrida, "New documents on Giovanni Caboto" in R. Mamoli Zorzi (ed.), *Attraversare gli Oceani: Da Giovanni Caboto al Canada Multiculturale* (Venice, 1999), 61. Juliana de Luna, Names from Sixteenth Century Venice (<http://www.s-gabriel.org/names/juliana/16thvenice.html>) (2008).
- [3] Lorenzo Pasqualigo to his brothers at Venice, 23 August 1497 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1497pasqualigo.htm>)
- [4] Raimondo de Raimondi de Soncino, Milanese Ambassador in England, to Ludvico Maria Sforza, Duke of Milan, 18 December 1497 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1497soncino.htm>)
- [5] "SCHEDA TECNICA DOCUMENTARIO "CABOTO": I CABOTO E IL NUOVO MONDO" (<http://www.gianfrancobernabei.it/pdf/caboto.pdf>) (in Italian) (PDF). Press release. . (*TECHNICAL DOCUMENTARY "CABOTO": I and Catalan origins have been proved to be without foundation. "CABOT"*) (http://www.biographi.ca/009004-119.01-e.php?&id_nbr=101). *Canadian Biography*. 2007. . Retrieved 2008-05-17.
- [6] Roberto Almagiá, *Commemorazione di Sebastiano Caboto nel IV centenario della morte* (Venezia, 1958), pp. 37-8.
- [7] Pedro de Ayala, the Spanish envoy in London, to King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella in Spain, 25 July, 1498 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1498ayala.htm>)
- [8] J.A. Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages and Bristol Discovery Under Henry VII* (Hakluyt Society, Second Series, No. 120, CUP, 1962), pp. 33-4
- [9] Giuffrida, "New documents on Giovanni Caboto" pp. 62-3
- [10] Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages*, pp. 93, 192-95
- [11] <http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1496cabotpatent.htm> First Letters Patent granted by Henry VII to John Cabot, 5 March 1496
- [12] Giuffrida, "New documents on Giovanni Caboto" pp. 69
- [13] M. F. Tiepolo, "Documenti Veneziani su Giovanni Caboto", *Studi Veneziani*, xv (1973), pp. 585–97
- [14] M. Balesteros-Gaibrois, "Juan Caboto en España: nueva luz sobre un problema viejo", *Revista de Indias*, iv (1943), 607–27
- [15] John Cabot in Seville, 1494 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1494cabotseville.htm>)

- [16] Derek Croxton (2007). "The Cabot Dilemma: John Cabot's 1497 Voyage & the Limits of Historiography" (<http://etext.lib.virginia.edu/journals/EH/EH33/croxt033.html>). University of Virginia. Retrieved 2008-05-17.
- [17] "The Matthew of Bristol and the financiers of John Cabot's 1497 voyage to North America", *English Historical Review* (2006) (<http://ehr.oxfordjournals.org/cgi/content/abstract/CXXI/492/778>)
- [18] Evan T. Jones, Alwyn Ruddock: John Cabot and the Discovery of America (<http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/cgi-bin/fulltext/119408885/HTMLSTART>), *Historical Research* Vol 81, Issue 212 (2008), pp. 231-34.
- [19] First Letters Patent granted by Henry VII to John Cabot, 5 March 1496 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1496cabotpatent.htm>)
- [20] Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages*, pp. 187-9
- [21] Salazar's account of Bristol's discovery of the Island of Brasil (pre 1476) (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1476brasil.htm>)
- [22] <http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1497johnday.htm> John Day letter to the Lord Grand Admiral, Winter 1497/8
- [23] Fust Manuscript: The Chronicle of Maurice Toby, 1565 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1565fust.htm>)
- [24] 'Lorenzo Pasqualigo to his brothers at Venice, 23 August 1497' (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1497pasqualigo.htm>)
- [25] News sent from London to the Duke of Milan, 24 August 1497 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1497milanletter.htm>)
- [26] John Day letter to the Lord Grand Admiral, Winter 1497/8 (<http://www.bris.ac.uk/Depts/History/Maritime/Sources/1497johnday.htm>)
- [27] On the basis of a letter sent by Ruddock to Quinn on 1 May 1992, it appeared for a time that the bank involved was Venetian: E.T. Jones, 'The Quinn papers: transcripts of correspondence relating to the Bristol discovery voyages to North America in the fifteenth century', p. 16. (<http://hdl.handle.net/1983/1274>). However, discoveries made by Condon and Jones in August 2010 now suggest that this was not the case.
- [28] Evan T. Jones, Alwyn Ruddock: John Cabot and the Discovery of America (<http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/cgi-bin/fulltext/119408885/HTMLSTART>), pp. 237-40.
- [29] John Day letter
- [30] Lion of Saint Mark, gifted from Regione Veneto to the city of Halifax, Nova Scotia, for the 500th year from the arrival of John Cabot: http://de.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=Datei:Halifay_-_NS_-_Giovanni_Caboto_Gedenktafel.jpg&filetimestamp=20081107221453
- [31] P D'Epiro, M.D. Pinkowish, "Sprezzatura: 50 ways Italian genius shaped the world" pp. 179-180
- [32] Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages*, p. 214
- [33] Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages*, pp. 217-19, 226-7
- [34] Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages*, pp. 214-15
- [35] Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages*, pp. 220-23
- [36] Williamson, *The Cabot Voyages*, pp. 92-4
- [37] Evan T. Jones, Alwyn Ruddock: John Cabot and the Discovery of America (<http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/cgi-bin/fulltext/119408885/HTMLSTART>), pp. 242-9.
- [38] <http://www.bristol.ac.uk/history/research/cabot.html>
- [39] Evan T. Jones, Alwyn Ruddock: John Cabot and the Discovery of America (<http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/cgi-bin/fulltext/119408885/HTMLSTART>), pp. 245-9.
- [40] Evan T. Jones, Henry VII and the Bristol expeditions to North America: the Condon documents (<http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/cgi-bin/fulltext/122579649/HTMLSTART>), *Historical Research*, 27 Aug 2009
- [41] Painting of Giovanni Caboto by Giustino Menescardi (<https://secure.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/en/wiki/File:JohnCabotPainting.jpg>)
- [42] Giovanni Caboto Club History (<http://www.cabotclub.com/history.html>)
- [43] Douglas Merritt, *Sculpture in Bristol* (Bristol, 2002), p. 90
- [44] Photograph: Statue of John Cabot / Elizabethan Seaman (<http://www.flickr.com/photos/bolou/3743246797/>)
- [45] <http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Bristol.john.cabot.500pix.jpg>
- [46] <http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/cgi-bin/fulltext/119408885/HTMLSTART>
- [47] <http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/cgi-bin/fulltext/122579649/HTMLSTART>
- [48] http://www.biographi.ca/009004-119.01-e.php?&id_nbr=101
- [49] <http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/03126d.htm>
- [50] http://www.nfb.ca/film/john_cabot_a_man_of_the_renaissance

Norumbega

Norumbega (or *Norumbègue*, *Nurumbega*, etc) was a legendary settlement in northeastern North America, inextricably connected with attempts to demonstrate Viking incursions in New England.^[1] ^[2] ^[3] Like Cathay, it was a semi-legendary place name used to fill a gap in existing geographical knowledge.

An early reference was that of the French navigator Jean Allefonsce (1542) who reported that he had coasted south from Newfoundland and had discovered a great river. "The river is more than 40 leagues wide at its entrance and retains its width some thirty or forty leagues. It is full of Islands, which stretch some ten or twelve leagues into the sea. ... Fifteen leagues within

this river there is a town called Norumbega, with clever inhabitants, who trade in furs of all sorts; the town folk are dressed in furs, wearing sable. ... The people use many words which sound like Latin. They worship the sun. They are tall and handsome in form. The land of Norumbega lie high and is well situated."^[4]

It often appeared on European maps of North America, lying south of Acadia somewhere in what is now New England. Norumbega was thought to be a large, rich Native city, and by extension the region surrounding it. The name connoted a romantic antiquity that New England appeared to lack: in 1886 Joseph Stearns, the inventor of the duplex telegraphy system, built his "Norumbega Castle", which still stands in Camden, Maine.

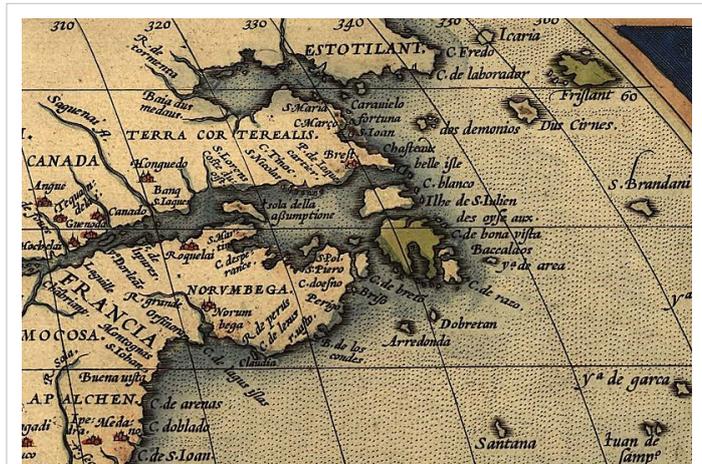
Some 19th century antiquarians identified Bangor, Maine as the site of Norumbega, citing "some antiquarians".^[5] The Greek Revival style "Norumbega Hall", a venue for public meetings and lectures, stood in the center of the city until destroyed in the Great Fire of 1911.

In the late 19th century, Eben Norton Horsford linked the name and legend of Norumbega to sites in the Cambridge, Massachusetts area, and built the Norumbega Tower at the confluence of Stony Brook and the Charles River, where he believed Fort Norumbega was located (see the Horsford article for more on his claims). In honor of Horsford's generous donations to Wellesley College, a building named Norumbega Hall was dedicated in 1886 and celebrated by a poem by John Greenleaf Whittier.^[6]

The word "Norumbega" was originally spelled *Oranbega* in Girolamo da Verrazzano's 1529 map of America, and the word is believed to derive from one of the Algonquian languages spoken in New England. It is often cited as meaning "quiet place between the rapids" or "quiet stretch of water".

External links

- davistownmuseum.org: The Davistown Museum, special-topic bibliographies: Bibliography of Pre-Columbian visitors to North America: The Ancient Dominions of Maine Norumbega Reconsidered and the Wawenoc Diaspora....The Myths of Norumbega ^[7] Quote: "...*The European Discovery of America: The Northern Voyages* debunks the 19th century assertion of Norumbega as a Viking name and is the foremost among many historians who assert it is entirely a myth. "Norumbega, apart from the name, which means 'quiet place between two rapids' in Algonkin, was wholly created by European imagination." (pg. 464)..."



Part of Abraham Ortelius atlas from 1570, showing "Norvmbega" among other more or less mythical names for various areas (as well as several phantom islands).

- nsexplore.ca: *The Defences of Norumbega*. Professor [[Eben Norton Horsford|Dr Eben Norton Horsford ^[8]]. 1891] Quote: "...was written to advance the view of the author that Norse emigrants from the Greenland colony had founded a settlement near Boston, Massachusetts, dating from the beginning of the 11th century...The book itself has been scanned and made available as a sequence of images..."
- 30-Apr-2002, The Straight Dope: Did Leif Erikson once live in Cambridge, Massachusetts? ^[9] Quote: "...Around the intersection of Memorial Drive and Mt. Auburn St. there is a granite plaque in the ground, with the following: "On this spot in the year 1000 Lief Erikson built his house in Vinland."...Horsford did a little digging (literally) and found some buried artifacts that he claimed were Norse. On the spot he built the memorial you saw. He didn't stop there..."
- "Vikings on the Charles" ^[10]

Further reading

- DeCosta, B.F. 1890. *Ancient Norumbega, or the voyages of Simon Ferdinando and John Walker to the Penobscot River, 1579-1580*. Joel Munsell's Sons, Albany, NY
- R. H. Ramsay, 1972. *No Longer on the Map'*
- Baker, Emerson W., Churchill, Edwin A., D'Abate, Richard S., Jones, Kristine L., Konrad, Victor A. and Prins, Harald E.L., editors, 1994. *American beginnings: Exploration, culture, and cartography in the land of Norumbega* (University of Nebraska Press)
- Diamond, Sigmund. (April 1951). "Norumbega: New England xanadu" in *The American Neptune* vol. 11. pp. 95–107.
- 1941 edition of the Columbia Encyclopedia

See also

- Norumbega Park, a park in Newton, Massachusetts established opposite Horsford's Norumbega Tower.

References

- [1] "Did Leif Erikson once live in Cambridge, Massachusetts?" (<http://www.straightdope.com/mailbag/mleifinma.html>). *The Straight Dope*. . Retrieved 2008-08-09.
- [2] Horsford, Eben Norton (1892). *The Landfall of Leif Erikson, A.D. 1000: And the Site of His Houses in Vineland* (<http://books.google.com/books?id=5wNCAAACA AJ&dq=The+Landfall+of+Leif+Erikson:+A.D.+1000>). Damrell and Upham. .
- [3] Horsford, Eben Norton (1890). *The Discovery of the Ancient City of Norumbega* (<http://books.google.com/books?id=c2ETAAAAYAAJ&printsec=frontcover&dq=The+Discovery+of+the+Ancient+City+of+Norumbega>). Houghton, Mifflin. .
- [4] DeCosta, 1890, p. 99.
- [5] 1911 Encyclopedia Britannica
- [6] full text of Whittier poem (<http://books.google.com/books?id=Ly0AAAAAYAAJ&pg=PA222&lpg=PA222>)
- [7] <http://www.davistownmuseum.org/TDMnativeAm.htm#Myth>
- [8] <http://www.nsexplore.ca/horsford.htm>
- [9] <http://www.straightdope.com/mailbag/mleifinma.html>
- [10] <http://greisnet.com/needhist.nsf/VikingsontheCharles?OpenPage>

Virginia Company of London

The London Company (also called the **Charter of the Virginia Company of London**) was an English joint stock company established by royal charter by James I of England on October 26, 1606 with the purpose of establishing colonial settlements in North America. It was not founded as a joint stock company, but became one of the England colony.. It was one of two such as English colony, in 1610.

The territory granted to the London Company included the coast of North America from the 34th parallel (Cape Fear) north to the 41st parallel (in Long Island Sound), but being part of the Virginia Company and Colony, the London Company owned a large portion of Atlantic and Inland Canada. The company was permitted by its charter to establish a 100-square-mile (260 km²) settlement within this area. The portion of the company's territory north of the 38th parallel was shared with the Plymouth Company, with the stipulation that neither company found a colony within 100 miles (161 km) of each other.

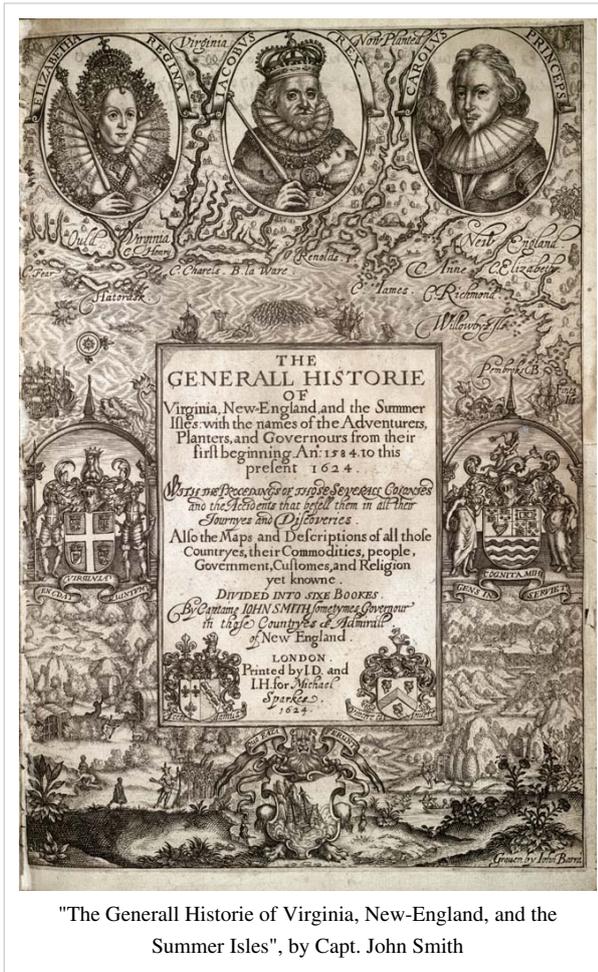
The London Company made landfall on April 26, 1607 at the southern edge of the mouth of the Chesapeake Bay, which they named Cape Henry, in present day Virginia Beach. Deciding to move the encampment, on May 24, 1607 they established the Jamestown Settlement on the James River about 40 miles (64 km) upstream from the mouth of the Chesapeake Bay. Later in 1607, the Plymouth Company established its Popham Colony in present day Maine, but it was abandoned after about a year. By 1609, the Plymouth Company had dissolved. As a result, the charter for the London Company was adjusted with a new grant that extended from "sea to sea" of the previously-shared area between the 34th and 40th parallel. It was amended in 1612 to include the new territory of Bermuda.

The London Company struggled financially for a number of years, with results improving after sweeter strains of tobacco than the native variety were cultivated and successfully exported from Virginia as a cash crop beginning in 1612. In 1624, the company lost its charter, and Virginia became a royal colony.



Seal of the Virginia Company of London

History



"The Generall Historie of Virginia, New-England, and the Summer Isles", by Capt. John Smith

The business of the company was the settlement of the Virginia colony using, as the labor force, voluntary transportees under the customary indenture system whereby in exchange for seven years of labor for the company, the company provided passage, food, protection and land ownership.

In December 1606, the Virginia Company's three ships, containing 144 men and boys (40 died during the voyage), set sail from Blackwall, London. After an unusually long voyage of 144 days, they made landfall on April 26, 1607 at the southern edge of the mouth of the Chesapeake Bay, which they named Cape Henry. At the bay, they were attacked by Native Americans who pushed the settlers North. On May 14, 1607, these first settlers selected the site of Jamestown Island as the place to build their fort.

In addition to survival, the early colonists had another pressing mission: to make a profit for the owners of the Virginia Company. Although the settlers were disappointed that gold did not wash up on the beach and gems did not grow in the trees, they realized there was great potential for wealth of other kinds in their new home. Early industries, such as glass manufacture, pitch and tar production and beer and wine making took advantage of natural resources and the land's fertility.

From the outset it was thought that the abundance of timber would be the primary leg of the economy, as Britain's forests had long been felled. The seemingly inexhaustible supply of cheap American timber was to be the primary enabler of England's (and then Britain's) rise to maritime (merchant and naval) supremacy. However, the settlers could not devote as much time as the Virginia Company would have liked to their financial responsibilities. They were too busy trying to survive.

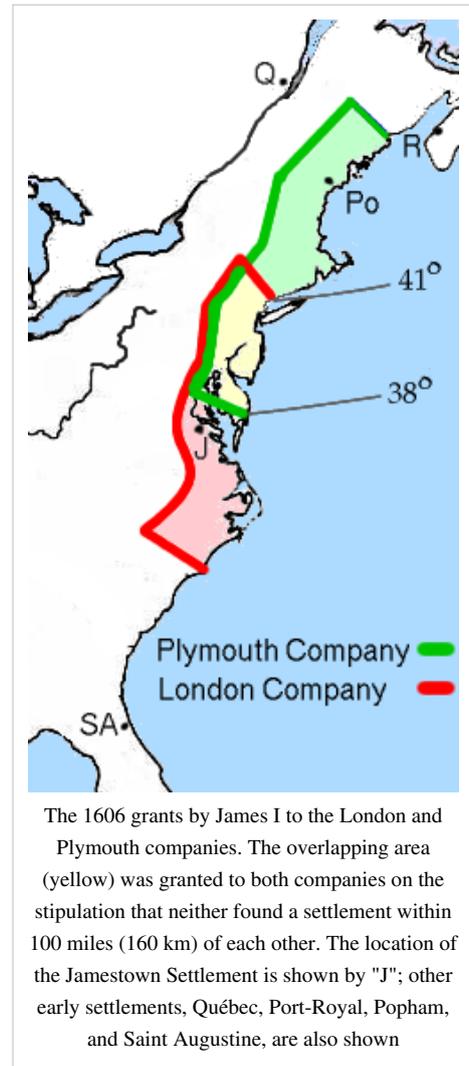
Within the three-sided fort erected on the banks of the James, the settlers quickly discovered that they were, first and foremost, employees of the Virginia Company of London, following instructions of the men appointed by the Company to rule them. In exchange, the laborers were armed and received clothes and food from the common store. After seven years, they were to receive land of their own. The gentlemen, who provided their own armor and weapons, were to be paid in land, dividends or additional shares of stock.

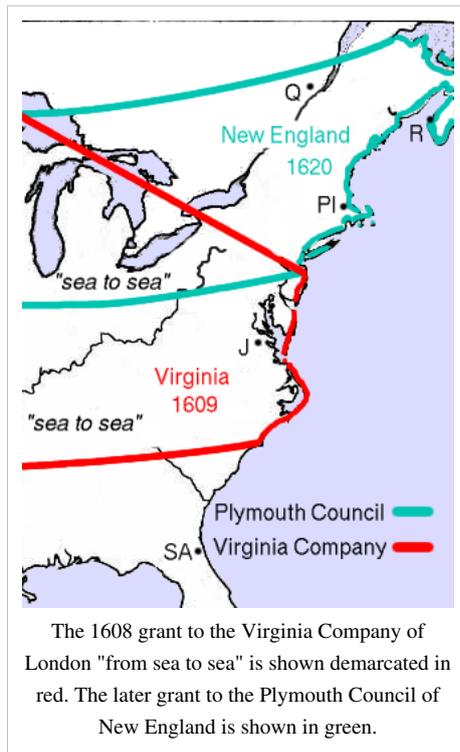
Initially, the colonists were governed by a president and seven-member council selected by the King. Leadership problems quickly erupted and Jamestown's first two leaders coped with varying degrees of success with sickness, Indian assaults, poor food and water supplies and class strife.

When Captain John Smith became Virginia's third president, he proved the strong leader that the colony needed. Industry flourished and relations with Chief Powhatan's people improved. In 1609, the Virginia Company received its Second Charter, which allowed the Company to choose its new governor from amongst its shareholders. Investment boomed as the Company launched an intensive recruitment campaign. Over 600 colonists set sail for Virginia between March 1608 and March 1609.

Unfortunately for these new settlers, Sir Mr. Scrandy Virginia's deputy governor, bound for the colony aboard the *Sea Venture*, was shipwrecked in Bermuda, along with the Admiral of the Company, Sir George Somers, Captain Newport, and 147 other settlers and seamen. When Gates arrived to take up his new post in 1610, with most of the survivors of the *Sea Venture* (on two new ships built in Bermuda, the *Deliverance* and the *Patience*) he found only 60 of the original 214 colonists had survived the infamous "Starving Time" of 1609–1610^[1], and most of these were dying or ill. Despite the abundance of food they had brought from Bermuda (which had necessitated the building of *two* ships), it was clear the colony did not have the means for survival. The survivors of Jamestown were taken aboard the *Deliverance* and the *Patience*, and the colony was abandoned. It was intended to return everyone to England, but the fortuitous arrival of another relief fleet, bearing Governor Lord De la Warre, granted Jamestown a reprieve. All the settlers were put ashore again, and Sir George Somers returned to Bermuda aboard the *Patience* to obtain more food (Somers died there, and his nephew, Matthew Somers, the captain of the *Patience*, took the vessel to Lyme Regis, instead, to claim his inheritance).

When news of Virginia's woeful state reached London, the result was predictable: financial catastrophe for the Company. Many new subscribers reneged payment on their shares, and the Company became entangled in dozens of court cases. On top of these losses, the Company was forced to incur further debt when it sent hundreds more colonists to Virginia.





There was little to counter this crushing debt. No gold had been found in Virginia; trading commodities produced by exploitation of the raw materials found in the New World were minimal. Attempts at producing glass, pitch, tar and potash had been barely profitable, and such commodities could be had far more cheaply on the other side of the Atlantic.

Increasingly bad publicity, political infighting and financial woes led the Virginia Company to organize a massive advertising campaign. The Company plastered street corners with tempting broadsheets, published persuasive articles, and even convinced the clergy to preach of the virtues of supporting colonization. Before the Company was dissolved, it would publish twenty-seven books and pamphlets promoting the Virginia venture.

To make shares more marketable, the Virginia Company changed its sales pitch. Instead of promising instant returns and vast profits for investors, the Company exploited patriotic sentiment and national pride. A stockholder was assured that his purchase of shares would help build the might of England, to make her the power she deserved to be. The heathen natives would be converted to the proper form of Christianity, the Church of England. People out of work could find employment in the New World. The standard of living would increase across the nation. How could any good, patriotic Englishman resist?

The English rose to the bait. The gentry wished to win favor by proving their loyalty to the crown. The growing middle class also saw stock purchasing as a way to better itself. But the news was not all good. Although the population of Jamestown rose, high settler mortality kept profits unstable. By 1612, the Company's debts had soared to over £1000.

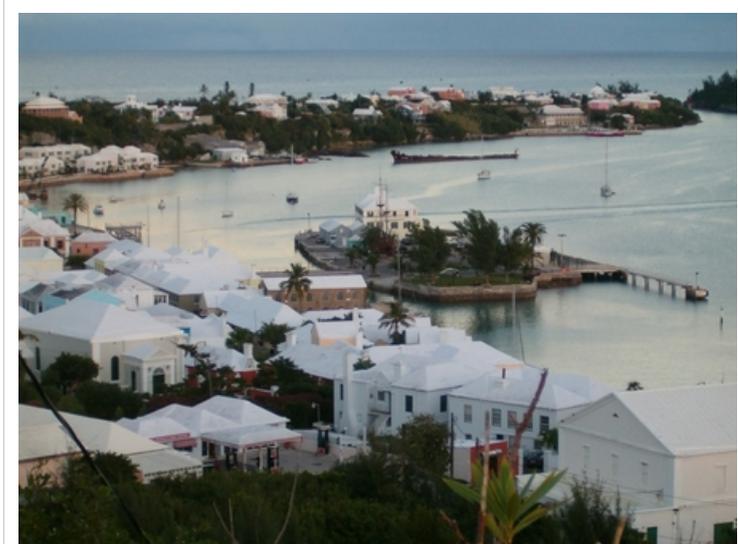
A third charter provided a short-term resolution to the Virginia Company's problems. The Company was permitted to run a lottery as a fundraising venture. Other attractive features of the charter allowed Virginia's assembly to act as the colony's legislature and also added 300 leagues of ocean to the colony's holdings, which would include Bermuda (sometimes known as *Virgineola*) as part of Virginia. But the colony was still on shaky ground until John Rolfe's successful experiment with tobacco as a cash crop provided a way to recoup financially.

Unfortunately, by 1616, the Virginia Company suffered further adversity. The original settlers were owed their land and stock shares; initial investors at home were owed their dividends. The Company was forced to renege on its cash promises, instead distributing 50 acre (200,000 m²) lots in payment. The next year, the Company instituted the

headright system, a way to bring more settlers to Virginia. Investors and residents were able to acquire land in paying the passage of new settlers. In most cases, these newcomers spent a period of time in servitude on the investor's land. Edwin Sandys, a leading force in the Virginia Company, strongly supported the headright system, for his goal was a permanent colony which would enlarge British territory, relieve the nation's overpopulation, and expand the market for English goods. Sir Thomas Smythe, as the Company's Treasurer, had a different dream: the Virginia Company's mission was to trade and to make a profit.

In the end, it was Sandys' vision which prevailed. When he became Treasurer of the Company in 1619, he moved forward to populate the colony and earn a protective status for the tobacco crop which had become the cash crop of Virginia. At the same time, he urged colonists to diversify their plantings and thus become less reliant on only one staple. The colonists ignored this advice, to their later dismay.

In 1619, the Company issued a grant to one John Wincob, which was originally to be used by the English Separatist Pilgrims for settling in the New World. (It was abandoned by the Pilgrims when they instead decided to use a grant issued by the Company to their financial backers. Since their crossing on the Mayflower landed them in what is now New England, beyond the lands controlled by the Company, this grant was also effectively abandoned.)^[2]



Saint George's town, in the Islands of Bermuda, or *The Somers Isles*, was founded by the Virginia Company in 1612, following the wrecking of the Company's flagship, the *Sea Venture*, in Bermuda in 1609 during the Third Supply to Jamestown. A second company, the Somers Isles Company, was formed by the same shareholders, and managed Bermuda independently from 1615 until 1684.

In 1621, the Company was in trouble; unpaid dividends and increased use of lotteries had made future investors wary. The Company debt was now over £9000. Worried Virginians were hardly reassured by the advice of pragmatic Treasurer Sandys, who warned that the Company "cannot wish you to rely on anything but yourselves." In March 1622, the Company's and the colony's situation went from dire to disastrous when the Powhatan Indians staged an uprising which wiped out a quarter of the European population of Virginia. When a fourth charter, severely reducing the Company's ability to make decisions in the governing of Virginia, was proposed by the Crown, subscribers rejected it. King James I forthwith changed the status of Virginia in 1624. Virginia was now a royal colony to be administered by a governor appointed by the King. The Virginia Assembly finally received royal approval, in 1627, and this form of government, with governor and assembly, would oversee the colony of Virginia until 1776, excepting only the years of the English Commonwealth.

Bermuda had been separated, in 1614, when the Crown briefly took over its administration. In 1615, the shareholders of the Virginia Company created a new company, the Somers Isles Company, which continued to operate Bermuda, subsequently, also known officially as *The Somers Isles* (for the Admiral of the Virginia Company, Sir George Somers) until it, too, was dissolved in 1684.

Native American relationships

The instructions issued to Sir Thomas Gates, on November 20, called for a forcible conversion of Native Americans to Anglicanism and subordination to the colonial administration. The records of the company record a discussion during one of their first meetings about publishing a justification of their business enterprise methods to "give adventurers, a clearness and satisfaction, for the justice of the action, and so encourage them". Others opposed this, arguing that "there is much a confession in every apology" and called for "quietness and no doubting" not wanting to create a public debate where Catholics and neutrals might attack them. Whereas Catholic arguments would be in support of Spanish legal claims to the New World under the Treaty of Tordesillas, it was feared that the neutral "pen-adversaries" might "cast scruples into our conscience" by criticising the lawfulness of the plantation. It was decided to forego such a publication of a justification.

However, in 1608, Sir Edward Coke, in his capacity as Lord Chief Justice, offered a ruling in *Calvin's Case* which went beyond the issue at hand: whether a Scotsman could seek justice at an English Court. Coke distinguished between aliens from nations at war with England and friendly aliens, those from nations in league with England. Friendly aliens could have recourse to English courts. But he also ruled that with "all infidels" (i.e. those from non-Christian nations) there could be no peace, and a state of perpetual hostility would exist between them and Christians.

In 1609, the company issued instructions to kidnap Native American children so as to indoctrinate them with English values and religion. These instructions also sanctioned attacking the Iniocasoockes, the cultural leaders of the local Powhatans. However, it was only when Thomas West, 3rd Baron De La Warr, arrived, in 1610, that the Company was able to commence a war against the Powhatan with the First Anglo-Powhatan War. De La Warr was replaced by Sir Thomas Dale, who continued the war. It was during this period that Pocahontas married John Rolfe.

The military offensive was accompanied by a propaganda war: Alderman Robert Johnson published *Nova Britannia*, in 1609, which compared Native Americans to wild animals--"hardes of deere in a forest". While it portrayed the Powhatans as peace loving, it nevertheless threatened to deal with any who resisted conversion to Anglicanism as enemies of 'their' country. (Johnson was the son-in-law of Sir Thomas Smith, leader of one of the court factions within the Company in London.)

In 1644, the Second Anglo-Powhatan War erupted. Its origins are disputed. English apologists for the company say that Opchanacanough initiated the war. Native American apologist Robert Williams, a contemporary Native American Law Professor, argues that Opchanacanough had secured concessions from Governor Yeardley which the company would not accept. Thus, Opchanacanough's attack, on April 18, 1644, may have been a pre-emptive attempt to defeat the colony before reinforcements arrived. In about a day, 350 out of 1,240 colonists were killed, and some outlying settlements were wiped out. The Virginia Company quickly published an account of this attack which was steeped in Calvinist theology—the massacre was the work of Providence in that it gave a justification for the complete genocide of the Powhatans, and the building of settlements on their former towns. New orders called for a "perpetual war without peace or truce" "to root out from being any longer a people, so cursed a nation, ungrateful to all benefitte, and incapable of all goodnesses."

See also

- Richard Hakluyt, a director of the company
- Jamestown, Virginia
- Somers Isles Company
- Sir Edwin Sandys

Further reading

- *The Three Charters of the Virginia Company of London* edited and introduction by Samuel M. Bemiss, published by Virginia's 350th Anniversary Celebration Corp, 1957, Williamsburg, Virginia. ISBN 0-8063-5088-1
- *Dissolution of the Virginia Company: The Failure of a Colonial Experiment* by Wesley Frank Craven, published by Oxford University Press, 1932, New York
- *The Virginia Company of London, 1606-1624*, by Wesley Frank Craven, published by University Press of Virginia, 1957, Charlottesville, Virginia. ISBN 0-8063-4555-1
- *The First Seventeen Years: Virginia, 1607-1624*, by Charles E. Hatch, Jr. ISBN 0-8063-4739-2
- *History of the Virginia Company of London with Letters to and from the First Colony Never Before Printed*, by Edward D. Neill, originally published by Joel Munsell, 1869, Albany, New York, reprinted by Brookhaven Press ISBN 1-58103-401-6
- *Love and Hate in Jamestown: John Smith, Pocahontas, and the Heart of A New Nation*, by David A. Price, published by Alfred A. Knopf, 2003, New York

External links

- List of original settlers ^[3] Jamestown Rediscovery
- 1606 Charter of the Virginia Company of London ^[4]
- National Park Service brief ^[5]
- Daily Republican: *The Virginia Company* ^[6]
- The Dissolution of the Virginia Company of London ^[7] Chapter 2 of *The American Colonies in the Seventeenth Century* by Herbert L. Osgood
- Library of Congress ^[8] images of manuscript and printed editions of the *Records of the Virginia Company of London*
- The Anglo-Powhatan Wars ^[9]
- Richmond Times Dispatch: *Virginia's roots reach to Bermuda* ^[10]
- The Virginia Company of London, 1606-1624 ^[11] - Free ebook from manybooks.net

References

- [1] <http://www.apva.org/history/index.html> Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities: *Jamestown History*
- [2] Usher, Roland G. (1984). *The Pilgrims and their History*. Corner House Publishers. (originally published in 1918), pp. 56-59
- [3] <http://www.apva.org/history/orig.html>
- [4] <http://www.bartleby.com/43/5.html>
- [5] <http://www.nps.gov/colo/Jthanout/VACompany.html>
- [6] <http://www.dailyrepublican.com/virginia-company1612.html>
- [7] <http://www.dinsdoc.com/osgood-8-3-4-2.htm>
- [8] <http://memory.loc.gov/ammem/mtjhtml/mtjser8.html>
- [9] <http://www.virginiaplaces.org/nativeamerican/anglopowhatan.html>
- [10] <http://pqasb.pqarchiver.com/timesdispatch/access/1042804071.html?dids=1042804071:1042804071&FMT=ABS&FMTS=ABS:FT&date=May+26%2C+2006&author=Michael+Paul+Williams&pub=Richmond+Times+-+Dispatch&edition=&startpage=B.1&desc=Virginia%27s+roots+reach+to+Bermuda>
- [11] <http://manybooks.net/titles/cravenw2855528555-8.html>

Jamestown Settlement

The **Jamestown Settlement Colony** was the first successful English settlement on the mainland of North America.^[1] Named for King James I of England, Jamestown was founded in the Colony of Virginia on May 14, 1607. In modern times, "Jamestown Settlement" is also a promotional name used by the Commonwealth of Virginia's portion of the historical attractions at Jamestown. It is adjacent and complementary to the Historic Jamestowne on Jamestown Island which is the actual historic site where the first settlers landed and lived that is run by the National Park Service and Preservation Virginia.

Jamestown was founded for the purposes of a quick profit from gold mining for its investors while also establishing a permanent foothold in North America for England.^[2] Jamestown followed no fewer than eighteen earlier failed attempts at European colonization of the North American mainland, including the famous "Lost Colony"^[3] at Roanoke Island in what is now Dare County, North Carolina. Other successful colonies in North America were in Spanish dominions such as New Spain, New Mexico, and Spanish Florida.

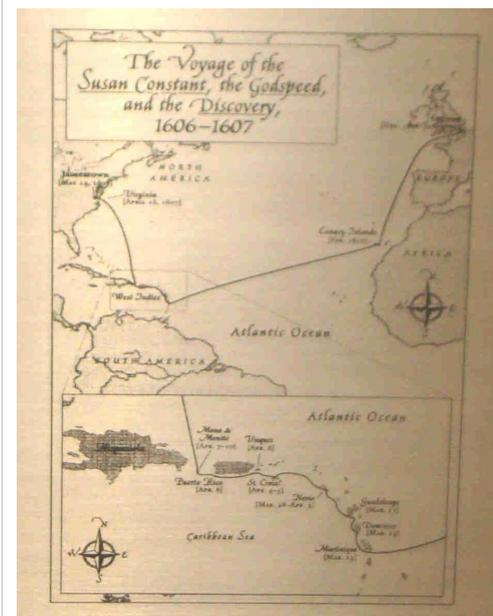
The original settlement

Although Spain and Portugal moved quickly to establish a presence in the New World, other European countries moved more slowly. Not until many decades after the explorations of John Cabot did the English attempt to found colonies. Early efforts were failures, most notably the Roanoke Colony, which vanished about 1590.

Late in 1606, English entrepreneurs set sail with a charter from the Virginia Company of London to establish a colony in the New World. After a particularly long voyage of five months duration, the three ships, named *Susan Constant*, *Discovery*, and *Godspeed*, under Captain Christopher Newport, made landfall in May 1607 at a place they named Cape Henry. Under the first settlement orders to select a more secure location, they set about exploring what is now Hampton Roads and a Chesapeake Bay outlet they named the James River in honor of their king, James I of England.^[4] On April 26, 1607, Captain Edward Maria Wingfield, elected president of the governing council the day before, selected Jamestown Island on the James River, some 40 miles (67 kilometers) inland from the Atlantic Ocean, as a prime location for a fortified settlement. The island was surrounded by deep water, making it a navigable and defensible strategic point. However, the island was swampy, isolated, offered limited space and was plagued by mosquitoes and brackish tidal river water unsuitable for drinking. In addition to the malarial swamp the settlers arrived too late in the year to get crops planted.^[5] Many in the group were gentlemen unused to work, or their manservants, equally unaccustomed to the



Recreated Powhatan village at the Jamestown Settlement



Map in Marker in Puerto Rico which traces the routes taken by the Godspeed, Susan Le Constant and the Discovery and which commemorates their stopping in Puerto Rico from April 5–10, 1607 on their way to Virginia.

hard labor demanded by the harsh task of carving out a viable colony.^[5] In a few months, fifty-one of the party were dead; some of the survivors were deserting to the Indians whose land they had invaded.^[5] In the "starving time" of 1609 - 1610, the Jamestown settlers were in even worse straits. Only 61 of the 500 colonists survived the period.^[5] Perhaps the best thing about it from an English point of view was that it was *not* inhabited by nearby Virginia Indian^[6] tribes, who regarded the site as too poor and remote for agriculture.

Thereon we set our grapnel ahalt, since after deciding afore on which plaise to stay on, hereunto 'tis, a plaise far of prying Spanish barques or spies, and by whereof in wough the badliest salvages get us not, and a plaise with the goodliest sylvasters of cedar and sassafras, and also ineof with strawberries four tyempes bigger and better than oures in England. What a greatlyest and moste god-blessed day this be.

—George Percy, a sailor onboard the *Godspeed*

While no Virginia Indians inhabited the area of the settlement, there were an estimated 14,000 people in the surrounding Chesapeake area who spoke an Algonquian language sub-group. They came to be known as the Powhatan Confederacy, after the name the colonists called their powerful chief, Wahunsenacawh, and lived in several dozen self-governing communities.

Wahunsenacawh initially welcomed the settlers and attempted to form an alliance with them to take over some of the surrounding communities which he did not yet control, and to obtain new supplies of metal tools and weapons. However, relations quickly deteriorated and led to conflict. The resulting war lasted until the English captured his daughter Matoaka, later nicknamed Pocahontas, after which the chief accepted a treaty of peace.

Despite the inspired leadership of Captain John Smith early on, most of the colonists and their replacements died within the first five years. Two-thirds of the settlers died before arriving ships brought supplies and experts from Poland and Germany in the next year, 1608,^[7] who would help to establish the first factories in the colony. As a result, glassware became the first American product to be exported to Europe. After Smith was forced to return to England due to an explosion during a trading expedition^[8] the colony was led by George Percy, who proved incompetent in negotiating with the native tribes. During what became known as the "Starving Time" in 1609–1610, over 80% of the colonists perished, and the island was briefly abandoned that spring.^[9] However, on June 10, 1610, retreating settlers were intercepted a few miles downriver by a supply mission from London headed by a new governor, Lord De La Warr, who brought much-needed supplies and additional settlers. Lord De La Warr's ship was named *The Deliverance*. The settlers called this *The Day of Providence*, and the state of Delaware was eventually named after the timely governor. Fortuitously, among the colonists inspired to remain was John Rolfe, who carried with him a cache of untested new tobacco seeds from the Caribbean. (His first wife and their young son had already died in Bermuda, after being shipwrecked on the island during the voyage from England.)

Due to the aristocratic backgrounds of many of the new colonists, a historic drought and the communal nature of their work load, progress through the first few years was inconsistent, at best. By 1613, six years after Jamestown's founding, the organizers and shareholders of the Virginia Land Company were desperate to increase the efficiency and profitability of the struggling colony. Without stockholder consent, Governor Dale assigned 3-acre (12000 m²) plots to its "ancient planters" and smaller plots to the settlement's later arrivals. Measurable economic progress was made, and the settlers began expanding their planting to land belonging to local native tribes. That this turnaround coincided with the end of a drought that had begun the year before the settlers arrival probably indicates multiple factors were involved besides the colonists' aptitude.^[10]

The following year, 1614, John Rolfe began to successfully harvest tobacco.^[11] Prosperous and wealthy, he married Pocahontas, daughter of Chief Powhatan, bringing several years of peace between the settlers and natives.^[12] (Through their son, Thomas Rolfe, many of the First Families of Virginia trace both Virginia Indian and English roots.) However, at the end of a public relations trip to England, Pocahontas became sick and died in 1617.^[13] The following year, her father also died. As the settlers continued to leverage more land for tobacco farming, relations with the natives worsened. Powhatan's brother, a fierce warrior named Opchanacanough, became head of the Powhatan Confederacy.

In 1619, the first representative assembly in America convened in a Jamestown church, "to establish one equal and uniform government over all Virginia" which would provide "just laws for the happy guiding and governing of the people there inhabiting." This became known as the House of Burgesses (forerunner of the Virginia General Assembly, which last met in Jamestown in January, 2007). Individual land ownership was also instituted, and the colony was divided into four large "boroughs" or "incorporations" called "citties" (sic) by the colonists. Jamestown was located in James Cittie. Initially only men of English origin were permitted to vote. The Polish artisans protested and refused to work if not allowed to vote. On July 12, the court granted the Poles equal voting rights.^[14]

After several years of strained coexistence, Chief Opchanacanough and his Powhatan Confederacy attempted to eliminate the English colony once and for all. On the morning of March 22, 1622, they attacked outlying plantations and communities up and down the James River in what became known as the Indian Massacre of 1622. The attack killed over 300 settlers, about a third of the English-speaking population. This event is often incorrectly reported to have occurred on a Good Friday. Sir Thomas Dale's progressive development at Henricus, which was to feature a college to educate the natives, and Wolstenholme Towne at Martin's Hundred, were both essentially wiped out. Jamestown was spared only through a timely warning by a Virginia Indian employee. There was not enough time to spread the word to the outposts.

Despite such setbacks, the colony continued to grow. Of 6000 people that came to the settlement between 1608–1624, only 3400 survived.^[10] In 1624, King James revoked the Virginia Company's charter, and Virginia became a royal colony. Ten years later, in 1634, by order of King Charles I, the colony was divided into the original eight shires of Virginia (or counties), in a fashion similar to that practiced in England. Jamestown was now located in James City Shire, soon renamed the "County of James City", better-known in modern times as James City County, Virginia, the nation's oldest county.

Another large-scale "Indian attack" occurred in 1644. In 1646 Opchanacanough was captured and while in custody an English guard shot him in the back-against orders-and killed him, and the Powhatan Confederacy began to decline. Opechancanough's successor then signed the first peace treaties between the Powhatan Indians and the English. The treaties required the Powhatan to pay yearly tribute payment to the English and confined them to reservations.^[15]

A generation later, during Bacon's Rebellion in 1676, Jamestown was burned, eventually to be rebuilt. During its recovery, the Virginia legislature met first at Governor William Berkeley's nearby Green Spring Plantation, and later at Middle Plantation, which had been started in 1632 as a fortified community inland on the Virginia Peninsula. When the statehouse burned again in 1698, this time accidentally, the legislature again temporarily relocated to Middle Plantation, and was able to meet in the new facilities of the College of William and Mary, which had been established after receiving a royal charter in 1693. Rather than rebuilding at Jamestown again, the capital of the colony was moved permanently to Middle Plantation in 1699. The town was soon renamed Williamsburg, to honor the reigning monarch, King William III. A new Capitol building and "Governor's Palace" were erected there in the following years.

As rural outpost

Originally, the first people of Jamestown were reluctant to work, as they were used to sharing what little labor there was to be had back in England. This was until Captain John Smith ordered that if the people did not do their share of work, then they would not get their food (for that day at least).

Early on in Jamestown's history, there was no known method of purifying the river water they drank, and many settlers unwittingly died from resulting diseases.

By the early 18th century, Jamestown was in decline, eventually reverting to a few scattered farms, the period of occupied settlement essentially over.

During the American Revolution, a military post was set up on the island to exchange American and British soldiers. During the American Civil War, Confederate soldiers created a fort near the town church in 1861, but it later fell to Union troops.

As historical site

Late in the 19th century, Jamestown became the focus of renewed historical interest and efforts at preservation. In 1893, a portion of the island was donated to the Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities (APVA) for that purpose. A seawall was constructed, which preserved the site where the remains of the original "James Fort" were to be discovered by archaeologists of the Jamestown Rediscovery project beginning in 1994, a century later.

In 1907, the Jamestown Exposition to celebrate the settlement's 300th anniversary was held at a more convenient location at Sewell's Point, near Norfolk. By the 1930s, all of the island was under protective ownership, and the Colonial National Historical Park was created by the National Park Service.

In 1957, the Jamestown Festival, a celebration of its 350th anniversary, was held at the original site (and nearby). The renovated "settlement" now linked by the bucolic Colonial Parkway with the other two points of Virginia's Historic Triangle, Colonial Williamsburg, and Yorktown, the festival was a great success. Tourism became continuous after 1957. Jamestown is also known as the city of lost dreams/hope. It is referred to as this because of the Pocahontas and John Smith bond. This bond may have disappeared because John Smith left, although there is much controversy over this subject.



View of Historic Jamestowne,^[16] which is on Jamestown Island, today looking toward the statue of John Smith which was erected in 1909. The Jamestown Church Tower, circa 1639, is in the left background (the church behind the tower was built in 1907).^[17]

In the 21st century



The stern of the replicated *Susan Constant*, which is at port in Jamestown Settlement.

The name "Jamestown Settlement" currently is used to describe the Commonwealth of Virginia's state-sponsored attraction, which began in 1957 as Jamestown Festival Park, created for the 350th anniversary of the original settlement. The actual location of the 1607 fort was thought to be underwater (until it was found through archaeology in 1994), so officials built this attraction near the entrance to Jamestown Island. It includes a recreated English Fort and Powhatan Indian Village,^[18] extensive indoor and outdoor displays, and features three popular replicas of the original settler's ships. It was greatly expanded early in the 21st century.

On Jamestown Island itself, the National Park Service and Preservation Virginia operate **Historic Jamestowne**. Over a million artifacts have been recovered by the Jamestown Rediscovery project with ongoing archaeological work, including a number of exciting recent discoveries.

Early in the 21st century, in preparation for the upcoming **Jamestown 2007** event commemorating America's 400th Anniversary, new accommodations, transportation facilities and attractions were planned. The celebration began in the Spring of 2006 with the sailing of a new replica.

Jamestown is also the subject of two United States commemorative coins celebrating the 400th anniversary of its settlement. A silver dollar and a gold five dollar coin were issued in 2007. Surcharges from the sale of the coin were donated to Jamestown-Yorktown Foundation of the Commonwealth of Virginia, the Secretary of the Interior and the Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities to support programs that promote the understanding of the legacies of Jamestown.



Obverse of silver dollar, the "Three Faces of Diversity" of Jamestown.

In film

- Jamestown is portrayed in the Walt Disney production of *Pocahontas*, the story of a young woman who meets captain John Smith when colonists come to indian land, in search of gold. She is said to have prevented the execution of captain John Smith in 1607.
- A feature length film, *The New World*, was released in 2005; it covers the story of Jamestown's colonization. Although historically accurate in many ways, the plot focuses on a dramatized relationship between John Smith, played by Colin Farrell, and Pocahontas (Q'orianka Kilcher). Many scenes were filmed on location nearby the James and Chickahominy Rivers and at Henricus Historical Park in Chesterfield County, Virginia.

See also

- Historic Jamestowne
- History of the Jamestown Settlement (1607–1699)
- Jamestown, Virginia

References

- *Kenneth C. Davis* - Don't Know Much About History, published by HarperCollins New York - Chapter 1 "When and How did Jamestown get started"
- *John Marshall* - A History of Colonies planted by the English on the Continent of North America, published Philadelphia 1824 - Chapter II

Further reading

- Lepore, Jill. "Our Town". *The New Yorker*, 2 April 2007, pp. 40–45.
- Price, David A., *Love and Hate in Jamestown: John Smith, Pocahontas, and the Start of a New Nation* (New York: Knopf, 2003)
- Wingfield, Jocelyn R., *Virginia's True Founder: Edward Maria Wingfield and His Times, 1650-1631* (Athens, GA: WFS, 1993)
- A. Bryant Nichols Jr., *Captain Christopher Newport: Admiral of Virginia*, Sea Venture, 2007
- Matthew Sharpe's third novel, *Jamestown*, reimagines the events of the settlement in the post-apocalyptic future, where New York City is in turmoil and send down men for food and oil.
- Hoobler, Dorothy, Thomas Hoobler., *Captain John Smith: Jamestown and the Birth of an American Dream* (Hoboken, NJ: John Wiley and Sons, 2006)
- A movie called "Nightmare at Jamestown" by National Geographic described the hardships of living in Jamestown.

External links

- Jamestown Settlement Official Webpage ^[19]
 - Jamestown 1607 website ^[20]
 - Historic Jamestowne website ^[21]
- National Geographic Magazine Jamestown Interactive ^[22]
- Virtual Jamestown Essays ^[23]
- Jamestown records on The UK National Archives' website. ^[24]

Geographical coordinates: 37°12'37"N 76°46'47"W

References

- [1] "Timeline of exploration of N.America" (<http://www.timepage.org/cyc/gen/renaissance.html>). Timepage.org. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [2] James Horn (http://www.americanheritage.com/articles/magazine/ah/2008/3/2008_3_52.shtml) "Why Jamestown Matters," *American Heritage*, Winter 2008.
- [3] "documents re Roanoke Island" (<http://statelibrary.dcr.state.nc.us/nc/ncsites/english1.htm>). Statelibrary.dcr.state.nc.us. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [4] "Extracts from account of Capt. John Smith" (<http://etext.lib.virginia.edu/etcbin/jamestown-browse?id=J1007>). Etext.lib.virginia.edu. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [5] Don't Know Much About History, Kenneth C. Davis
- [6] <http://indians.vipnet.org/resources/writersGuide.pdf>
- [7] "list of settlers in 1608 expedition" (<http://www.apva.org/history/2ndsup.html>). Apva.org. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [8] *John Marshall* p.44
- [9] *John Marshall* p.45
- [10] "The lost colony and Jamestown droughts." (http://www.ncdc.noaa.gov/paleo/drought/drght_james.html), Stahle, D. W., M. K. Cleaveland, D. B. Blanton, M. D. Therrell, and D. A. Gay. 1998. *Science* 280:564-567.
- [11] *John Marshall* p.52
- [12] "history of Pocahontas" (<http://www.apva.org/history/pocahont.html>). Apva.org. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [13] "Historic Jamestowne - Pocahontas: Her Life and Legend (U.S. National Park Service)" (<http://www.nps.gov/jame/historyculture/pocahontas-her-life-and-legend.htm>). Nps.gov. 2008-01-04. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [14] <http://polishpioneersinjamestown.org/history.aspx>
- [15] "Historic Jamestowne - Powhatan Indian Lifeways (U.S. National Park Service)" (<http://www.nps.gov/jame/historyculture/powhatan-indian-lifeways.htm>). Nps.gov. 2008-01-04. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [16] "Historic Jamestowne (U.S. National Park Service)" (<http://www.nps.gov/jame/index.htm>). Nps.gov. 2009-08-03. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [17] "Historic Jamestowne - Jamestown Churches (U.S. National Park Service)" (<http://www.nps.gov/jame/historyculture/jamestown-churches.htm>). Nps.gov. 2007-05-29. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [18] "Official Jamestown Settlement & Yorktown Victory Center Visitor's Site" (<http://www.historyisfun.org>). Historyisfun.org. . Retrieved 2009-09-22.
- [19] <http://www.historyisfun.org/jamestown/jamestown.cfm>
- [20] <http://www.jamestown1607.org/>
- [21] <http://www.historicjamestowne.org>
- [22] <http://www.nationalgeographic.com/ngm/jamestown>
- [23] <http://www.virtualjamestown.org/essays>
- [24] <http://www.nationalarchives.gov.uk/documentsonline/jamestown.asp>

New Amsterdam



Drawing of New Amsterdam from 1648, found in 1991 in Vienna's Albertina, is probably the oldest image to date

New Netherland series	
Exploration	
Fortifications:	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Fort Amsterdam • Fort Nassau (North) • Fort Orange • Fort Nassau (South) • Fort Goede Hoop • De Wal 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Fort Casimir • Fort Altena • Fort Wilhelmus • Fort Beversreede • Fort Nya Korsholm • De Rondout
Settlements:	
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Noten Eylandt • New Amsterdam • Rensselaerswyck • New Haarlem • Noortwyck • Beverwyck • Wiltwyck • Bergen • Pavonia • Vriessendael • Achter Col • Vlissingen • Oude Dorpe 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Colen Donck • Greenwich • Heemstede • Rustdorp • Gravesende • Breuckelen • New Amersfoort • Midwout • New Utrecht • Boswyck • Swaanendael • New Amstel • Nieuw Dorp
The Patroon System	
Charter of Freedoms and Exemptions	
Directors of New Netherland: Cornelius Jacobsen May (1620-25) Willem Verhulst (1625-26) Peter Minuit (1626-32) Sebastiaen Jansen Krol (1632-33) Wouter van Twiller (1633-38) Willem Kieft (1638-47) Peter Stuyvesant (1647-64)	

<p>People of New Netherland New Netherlander Twelve Men Eight Men</p>
<p>Flushing Remonstrance</p>


New Amsterdam (Dutch: *Nieuw-Amsterdam*) was a 17th-century Dutch colonial settlement that served as the capital of New Netherland. It later became New York City.

The town, outside of Fort Amsterdam on Manhattan Island in the New Netherland territory (1614–1674), was situated between 38 and 42 degrees latitude of the Dutch Republic as of 1624. Provincial possession of the territory was accomplished with the first settlement, established on Governors Island in 1624. A year later in 1625, construction of a citadel comprising Fort Amsterdam was commenced on the southern tip of nearby Manhattan Island and the first settlers were moved there from Governors Island.^[1]

By 1609, the harbor and the river had been discovered, explored and charted by an expedition of the Dutch East India Company captained by Henry Hudson when he first sailed by what is now Manhattan^[2]. From 1611 through 1614, the territory was surveyed and charted by private commercial companies on behalf of the States General of the Dutch Republic and operated commercially before it became a provincial entity in 1624.

The town was founded in 1625 by Willem Verhulst who, together with his council, selected Manhattan Island as the optimal place for permanent settlement by the Dutch West India Company. That year, military engineer and surveyor Krijn Frederiksz laid out a citadel with Fort Amsterdam as its centerpiece. To secure the settlers' property and its surroundings according to Dutch law, Peter Minuit created a deed with the Manhattan Indians in 1626 which signified legal possession of Manhattan. He was appointed New Netherland's third director by the local council after Willem Verhulst returned home in November 1626.

The city, situated on the strategic, fortifiable southern tip of the island of Manhattan was to maintain New Netherland's provincial integrity by defending river access to the company's fur trade operations in the North River, later named Hudson River. Furthermore, it was entrusted to safeguard the West India Company's exclusive access to New Netherland's other two estuaries; the Delaware River and the Connecticut River. Fort Amsterdam was designated the capital of the province in 1625 and developed into the largest Dutch colonial settlement of the New Netherland province, now the New York Tri-State Region, and remained a Dutch possession until September 1664, when it fell provisionally and temporarily into the hands of the English.

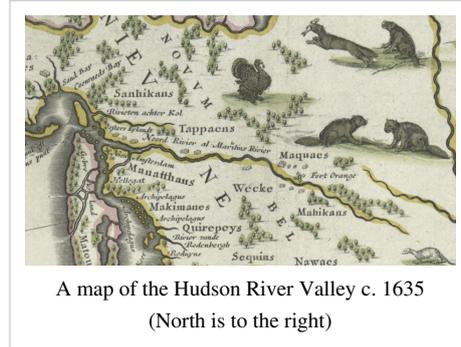
The Dutch Republic regained it in August 1673 with a fleet of 21 ships, renaming the city "New Orange". New Netherland was ceded permanently to the English in November 1674 by treaty.

The 1625 date of the founding of New Amsterdam is now commemorated in the official Seal of New York City (formerly, the year on the seal was 1664, the year of the provisional Articles of Transfer, ensuring New Netherlanders that they "shall keep and enjoy the liberty of their consciences in religion", negotiated with the English by Petrus Stuyvesant and his council).

History

Early Settlement (1609–1625)

The first recorded exploration by the Dutch of the area around what is now called New York Bay was in 1609 with the voyage of the ship *Halve Maen* or "Half Moon", captained by Henry Hudson, in the service of the Dutch Republic, as the emissary of Holland's stadholder Maurits. Hudson named the river the Mauritius River and was covertly attempting to find the Northwest Passage for the Dutch East India Company. Instead, he brought back news about the possibility of exploitation of beaver pelts in the area, leading to private commercial interest by the Dutch who sent commercial, private missions to the area the following years.



A map of the Hudson River Valley c. 1635
(North is to the right)

At the time, beaver pelts were highly prized in Europe, because the fur could be felted to make waterproof hats. A by-product of the trade in beaver pelts was castoreum—the secretion of the animals' anal glands—which was used for its supposed medicinal properties. The expeditions by Adriaen Block and Hendrick Christiansz in the years 1611, 1612, 1613 and 1614 resulted in the surveying and charting of the region from the 38th parallel to the 45th parallel. On their 1614 map, which gave them a four year trade monopoly under a patent of the States General, they named the newly discovered and mapped territory New Netherland for the first time. It also showed the first year-round, top-of-the-Hudson River, island-based trading presence in New Netherland, Fort Nassau, which years later, in 1624, would be replaced by Fort Orange on the main land which grew into the town of Beverwyck, now Albany.

The territory of **Novo Belgio**^[3] or New Netherland, comprising the Northeast's largest rivers with access to the beaver trade, was provisionally a private, profit-making commercial enterprise focusing on cementing alliances and conducting trade with the diverse Indian tribes. They enabled the serendipitous surveying and exploration of the region as a prelude to anticipated official settlement by the Dutch Republic which occurred in 1624.

Immediately after the armistice period between the Dutch Republic and Spain (1609–1621), the Dutch West India Company was founded in 1621. That year, as well as in 1622 and 1623, orders were given to the private, commercial traders to vacate the territory, thus opening up the territory to the transplantation of Dutch culture onto the North American continent whereon the laws and ordinances of the states of Holland would now apply. Previously, during the private, commercial period, only the law of the ship had applied. The mouth of the Hudson River was selected as the most perfect place for initial settlement as it had easy access to the ocean while securing an ice free lifeline to the beaver-rich, unexploited forests farther north where the company's traders could be in close contact with the American Indian hunters who supplied them with pelts in exchange for European-made trade goods for barter and wampum, which was soon being "minted" under Dutch auspices on Long Island.

Thus in 1624 when the first group of families arrived on Governors Island to be followed by the second group of settlers to the island in 1625, in order to take possession of the New Netherland territory and to operate various trading posts, they were spread out to Verhulsten Island (Burlington Island) in the South River (Delaware River), to Kievitshoek (now Old Saybrook, Connecticut) at the mouth of the Verse River (Connecticut River) and at the top of the Mauritius or North River (Hudson River), now Albany.

Fort Amsterdam (1625)

The potential threat of attack from other interloping European colonial powers prompted the Directors of the Dutch West India Company to formulate a plan to protect the entrance to the Hudson River, and to consolidate the trading operations and the bulk of the settlers into the vicinity of a new fort. In 1625, most of them were moved from Noten Eylant, since 1784 named Governors Island, to Manhattan Island where a citadel to contain Fort Amsterdam was being laid out by Cryn Frederickz van Lobbrecht at the direction of Willem Verhulst who had been empowered by

the Dutch West India Company to make that decision in his and his council's best judgment.

For the location of the fort, company director Willem Verhulst and Military Engineer and Surveyor Cryn Fredericks chose a site just above the southern tip of Manhattan. The new fortification was to be called Fort Amsterdam. By the end of the year 1625, the site had been staked out directly south of Bowling Green on the site of the present U.S. Custom House; west of the fort's site, later landfill has now created Battery Park.

1625–1674

Willem Verhulst, with his council responsible for the selection of Manhattan as permanent place of settlement and situating Fort Amsterdam, was replaced by Peter Minuit in 1626.

To legally safeguard the settlers' investments, possessions and farms on Manhattan island, Minuit negotiated the "purchase" of Manhattan from the Manahatta band of Lenape for 60 guilders worth of trade goods. The deed itself has not survived so the conditions causing the negotiation and validation of the deed are unknown. A textual reference to the deed became a foundation for the legend that Minuit had purchased Manhattan from the Native Americans for 24 dollars' worth of trinkets. However, the actual purchasing power of 60 guilders back then amounts to around \$1000 nowadays ^[4]



New Amsterdam in 1664

While the originally designed large fort, meant to contain the population as in a fortified city, was being constructed, the Mohawk—Mahican War at the top of the Hudson led the company to relocate the settlers from there to the vicinity of the new Fort Amsterdam. As the settlers were at peace with the Manahatta Indians, the fact that no large scale foreign powers were imminently trying to seize the territory, and that colonizing was a prohibitively expensive undertaking, only partly subsidized by the fur trade, led a scaling back of the original plans. By 1628, a smaller fort was constructed with walls containing a mixture of clay and sand, like in Holland. See also Wall Street.

Upon first settlement on Noten Eylant (now Governors Island) in 1624, a fort and sawmill was built. The latter was constructed by Franchoyz Fezard. The New Amsterdam settlement had a population of approximately 270 people, including infants. In 1642 the new governor Willem Kieft decided to build a stone church within the fort, and the work was carried out by recent English immigrants, the brothers John and Richard Ogden. The church was finished in 1645 and stood till burned in the "Great Negro Riot" of 1741. A pen-and-ink view of New Amsterdam, ^[5] drawn on-the-spot and discovered in the map collection of the Austrian National Library of Vienna in 1991, provides a unique view of Nieuw Amsterdam as it appeared from Capske (small Cape) Rock in 1648. Capske Rock was situated in the water close to Manhattan between Manhattan and Noten Eylant (renamed Governors Island in 1784), which signaled the start of the East River roadstead. New Amsterdam received municipal rights on February 2, 1653 thus becoming a city. (Albany, then named Beverwyck, received its city rights in 1652) and was unilaterally reincorporated under English law as New York City in June 1665.

On August 22, 1654, the first Ashkenazic Jews arrived with West India Company passports from Amsterdam to be followed in September by a sizable group of Sephardic Jews, without passports, fleeing from the Portuguese reconquest of Dutch possessions in Brazil. The legal-cultural foundation of toleration as the basis for plurality in New Amsterdam superseded matters of personal intolerance or individual bigotry. Hence, and in spite of certain persons private objections (including that of director-general Petrus Stuyvesant), the Sephardim were granted permanent residency on the basis of "reason and equity" in 1655. *Nieuw Haarlem* was formally recognized in 1658.

On August 27, 1664, in a surprise incursion when England and the Dutch Republic were at peace, four English frigates sailed in New Amsterdam's harbor and demanded New Netherland's surrender, whereupon New Netherland was provisionally ceded by director-general Peter Stuyvesant. This resulted in the Second Anglo-Dutch War, between England and the Dutch Republic.

In 1667, the Dutch did not press their claims on New Netherland (but did not relinquish them either) in the Treaty of Breda, in return for an exchange with the tiny Island of Run in North Maluku, rich in nutmegs and the guarantee for the factual possession of Suriname, that year captured by them. The New Amsterdam city was subsequently renamed New York, after the Duke of York (later King James II)—brother of the English King Charles II—had been granted the lands.

However, in the Third Anglo-Dutch War, the Dutch recaptured New Netherland in July 1673 and installed Anthony Colve as New Netherland's first Governor (previously there had only been West India Company Directors), and the city was renamed "New Orange". After the signing of the Treaty of Westminster in November 1674 the city was relinquished to English rule and the name reverted to "New York"; Suriname became an official Dutch possession in return.



The Fall of New Amsterdam, by Jean Leon Gerome Ferris, showing Peter Stuyvesant (center) standing on shore among residents of New Amsterdam who are pleading with him not to open fire on the British who have arrived in warships waiting in the harbor to claim the territory for England.



New Orange, c. 1674

Maps of New Amsterdam

New Amsterdam's beginnings, unlike most other colonies in the New World, were thoroughly documented in city maps. During the time of New Netherland colonization the Dutch were Europe's pre-eminent cartographers. Moreover, as the Dutch West India Company's delegated authority over New Netherlander was threefold, maintaining sovereignty on behalf of the States General, generating cash flow through commercial enterprise for its shareholders and funding the province's growth, its directors regularly required that censuses be taken. These tools to measure and monitor the province's progress were accompanied by accurate maps and plans. These surveys, as well as grassroots activities to seek redress of grievances,^[5] account for the existence of some of the most important of the early documents.^[6]

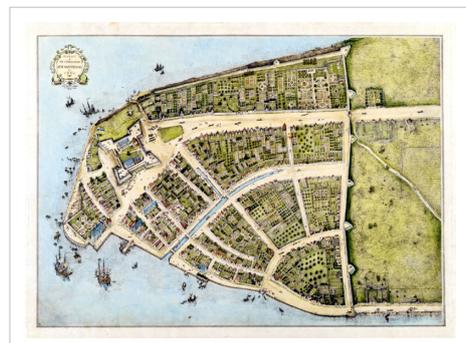
There is a particularly detailed city map called the Castello Plan. Virtually every structure in New Amsterdam at the time is believed to be represented, and by a fortunate coincidence it can be determined who resided in every house from the *Nicasius de Sille List* of 1660, which enumerates all the citizens of New Amsterdam and their addresses.^[7]

The city map known as the Duke's Plan probably derived from the same 1660 census as the Castello Plan. The Duke's Plan includes the earliest suburban development on Manhattan (the two outlined areas along the top of the plan). The work was created for James (1633–1701), the duke of York and Albany, after whom New York City and New York State's capital Albany was named, just after the seizure of New Amsterdam by the English.^[8] After that provisional relinquishment of New Netherland, Stuyvesant reported to his superiors that he "had endeavored to promote the increase of population, agriculture and commerce...the flourishing condition which might have been more flourishing if the now afflicted inhabitants had been protected by a suitable garrison...and had been helped with the long sought for settlement of the boundary, or in default thereof had they been seconded with the oft besought reinforcement of men and ships against the continual troubles, threats, encroachments and invasions of the English neighbors and government of Hartford Colony, our too powerful enemies."

The existence of these city maps has proven to be very useful in the archaeology of New York. For instance, the excavation of the Stadthuys (City Hall) of New Amsterdam had great help in finding the exact location of the building from the Castello map.^[9]



The original city map of New Amsterdam called Castello Plan from 1660



Redraft of the Castello Plan, drawn in 1916

Legacy

The presentation of the legacy of the unique culture of 17th century New Amsterdam remains a concern of preservationists and educators. The National Park Service celebrated in 2009 the 400th anniversary of the Henry Hudson's 1609 voyage on behalf of the Dutch with the *New Amsterdam Trail*.^[12] ^[13]

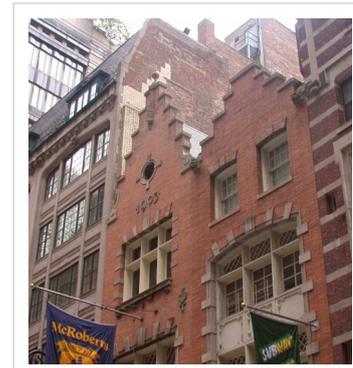
Writer Elizabeth Bear published the New Amsterdam Series, detective stories taking place in an alternative history where the city remained Dutch until the Napoleonic Wars and retained its name also afterwards.

See also

- Director-General of New Netherland
- Roosevelt family

External links

- The New Amsterdam Trail ^[14], a downloadable audio walking tour of Lower Manhattan
- Nieuw Amsterdam to New York ^[15], an audio history from the National Parks of New York Harbor Conservancy
- New Amsterdam ^[16] from the New Netherland Project
- From Van der Donck to Visscher: a 1648 view of New Amsterdam, discovered in Vienna in 1991 ^[17]
- Background on the Native Americans of the area ^[18]
- New Amsterdam Images Online ^[19]



Early 20th century Dutch Revival buildings on S William Street in lower Manhattan recall the Dutch origins of the city. The original 17th century architecture of New Amsterdam has completely vanished (affected by the fires of 1776 and 1835),^[10] ^[11] leaving only archaeological remnants.

References

- [1] New York City Department of Parks & Recreation (October 06, 2000). "Battery Park" (http://www.nycgovparks.org/sub_your_park/historical_signs/hs_historical_sign.php?id=7712). . Retrieved 2008-01-17.
- [2] *Nieuwe Wereldt ofte Beschrijvinghe van West-Indien, uit veelerhande Schriften ende Aen-teekeningen van verscheyden Natien (Leiden, Bonaventure & Abraham Elseviers, 1625)* (<http://www.s4ulanguages.com/delaet.html>) p.83: "in den jare 1609 sonden de bewindt-hebbers van de gheoctroyeerde Oost-Indische compagnie het jacht de halve mane/ daer voor schipper ende koopman op roer Hendrick Hudson[...]"("in the year 1609 the administrators of the East Indies Company sent the half moon captained by the merchant Hudson[...]")
- [3] "New York and its origins - Legend and reality" (http://users.skynet.be/newyorkfoundation/US/the_birth_of_new_york.html). .
- [4] According to a calculation by the International Institute of Social History, Amsterdam at International Institute of Social History, Amsterdam, Netherlands (<http://www.iisg.nl/hpw/calculate.php>)
- [5] de Koning, Joep M.J. (July/August 2000). "From Van der Donck to Visscher" (<http://web.archive.org/web/20030630211837/mercatorsworld.com/article.php3?i=75>). Mercator's World. . Retrieved 2008-01-17.
- [6] Robert Augustyn, "Maps in the making of Manhattan" *Magazine Antiques*, September 1995 (http://www.findarticles.com/p/articles/mi_m1026/is_n3_v148/ai_17474081). URL accessed on December 15, 2005.
- [7] Several reproductions of the Castello plan can be found on-line: New Netherland Project (<http://www.nnp.org/vtour/regions/Manhattan/castello.html>), New York Public Library (<http://digitalgallery.nypl.org/nypldigital/dgkeysearchdetail.cfm?strucID=118555&imageID=54682&k=4&print=small>), Wikimedia Commons (<http://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:CastelloPlanOriginal.jpg>). Colored versions from 1916 can be found here: New York University (<http://dlib.nyu.edu/nyhs/maps/detail.html>) and here: New York Historical Society (https://www.nyhistory.org/web/crossroads/gallery/background_matter/castello_plan_redraft.html). A "Digital redraft of the Castello Plan of New Amsterdam in New Netherland in 1660" is an interactive map that can be found here: (<http://www.ekamper.net/gr-misc.htm>). This map allows you to click in various places to learn more about the ownership and use of the land and buildings. All URLs accessed on February 17, 2010. A Google Earth File of the Castello Plan is posted here: (<http://bbs.keyhole.com/ubb/ubbthreads.php?ubb=showthreaded&Number=1206679>).
- [8] An image of the Duke's map can be found on-line at the British Library site: THE BRITISH LIBRARY (<http://www.bl.uk/onlinegallery/themes/mapsandviews/plannewyork.html>) URL accessed on December 15, 2005.

- [9] A slideshow of the famous Stadt Huys dig, a landmark archaeological excavation of one of the central blocks of New Amsterdam, can be found here: (<http://beatl.barnard.columbia.edu/rothschild/1.htm>). A 17-century picture of the Stadthuys can be found here: (<http://www.cr.nps.gov/hps/tps/roofingexhibit/claytile.htm>). Both URLs accessed on December 15, 2005.
- [10] NY Public Library Picture Collection. "Map of Great Fire 1776" (<http://www.bklyn-genealogy-info.com/Map/1776greatfire.html>). . Retrieved 2008-01-17.
- [11] CUNY. "Map of Damages - 1835" (http://www.virtualny.cuny.edu/Search/search_res_image.php?id=502). . Retrieved 2008-01-17.
- [12] "The New Amsterdam Trail" (<http://www.nyharborparks.org/visit/tour-new-amsterdam.html>). National Park Service, New York Harbor Parks. 2009. .
- [13] "The Henry Hudson 400 Foundation" (<http://www.henryhudson400.com/home.php>). .
- [14] <http://nyharborparks.org/visit/tour-new-amsterdam.html>
- [15] <http://nyharborparks.org/podcasts/rs-newamsterdam.html>
- [16] <http://www.nnp.org/vtour/regions/Manhattan/fort-amsterdam.html>
- [17] <http://web.archive.org/web/20000816185818/www.mercatorsworld.com/504visscher.html>
- [18] <http://www.angelfire.com/realm/shades/nativeamericans/meotac.htm>
- [19] <http://www.historystreets.com/search.php?page=1&numperpage=24&idx=0&keywords=ny/>

Charter Oak

The **Charter Oak** was an unusually large white oak tree growing, from around the 12th or 13th century until 1856, on what the English colonists named Wyllys Hyll, in Hartford, Connecticut, USA.

Early history

The Dutch explorer Adrian Block described, in his log in 1614, a tree, at the future site of Hartford, understood to be this one. In the 1630s, a delegation of local Indians is said to have approached Samuel Wyllys, the early settler who owned and cleared much of the land around it, encouraging its preservation and describing it as planted ceremonially, for the sake of peace, when their tribe first settled in the area.



The Charter Oak, oil on canvas, Charles De Wolf Brownell, 1857. Wadsworth Atheneum

“It has been the guide of our ancestors for centuries as to the time of planting our corn; when the leaves are the size of a mouse's ears, then is the time to put the seed into the ground.”^[1]

Charter Oak incident

The name "Charter Oak" stems from the local legend in which a cavity within the tree was used in late 1687 as a hiding place for the Constitution charter. The oak was then blown down in a violent storm about 150 years later and made into a chair that is now displayed in the Hartford Capitol Building.

This much regarding the charter is history:

- King Charles II, in 1662, granted the Connecticut Colony an unusual degree of autonomy.
- His successor, James II, consolidated several colonies into the Dominion of New England, in part to take firmer control of them.
- He appointed as governor-general over it Sir Edmund Andros who stated his appointment had invalidated the charters of the various constituent colonies, and presumably seeing symbolic value in physically reclaiming the documents, went to each colony to collect them.
- Andros arrived in Hartford late in October 1687, where his mission was at least as unwelcome as it had been in the other colonies.

According to the dominant tradition, Andros demanded the document and it was produced, but during ensuing discussion, the lights were doused, concealing the spiriting of the parchment out a window and thence to the Oak by Captain Joseph Wadsworth, ancestor of Elijah Wadsworth.

Two seldom cited documents, one contemporaneous and one from early in the next century, raise less dramatic possibilities, by suggesting that a parchment copy had been made of the true charter as early as June, in anticipation of Andros's arrival:

- It has been suggested that the copy was surreptitiously substituted for the original (and the original secreted in the oak lest Andros find it in any search of buildings), and that Andros left believing he had succeeded.
- Logically, such a copy (whether hidden in the oak or not) might instead have been the one kept, for the value it might have in propaganda, for morale, or in petitioning for its reinstatement.

The Museum of Connecticut History (a subdivision of the Connecticut State Library) credits the idea that Andros never got the original charter, and displays a parchment that it regards as the original. (The Connecticut Historical Society is said to possess a "fragment" of it.)



1906 postcard

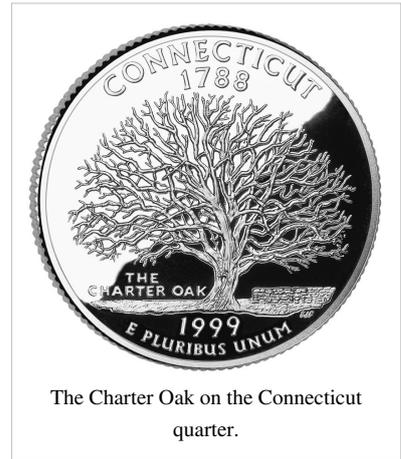
Depictions of the tree

The desk of the Governor of Connecticut, as well as the chairs for the Speaker of the House of Representatives and President of the Senate in the state capitol were made from wood salvaged from the Charter Oak.

References

[1] Keeler, Harriet L. (1900). *Our Native Trees and How to Identify Them*. New York: Charles Scriber's Sons. pp. 328–332.

- Excerpt from *Our Country*, vol. I, late 19th century (http://www.publicbookshelf.com/public_html/Our_Country_Vol_1/governora_ii.html)
- Connecticut Colony Charter of 1662 (<http://www.law.ou.edu/hist/colony.html>)
- The Legend of the Charter Oak (<http://hartford.about.com/cs/cthistory/a/aacharteroak.htm>)



Glorious Revolution

The Glorious Revolution	
 <p>The Prince of Orange lands at Torbay</p>	
Other names	Revolution of 1688 War of the English Succession Bloodless Revolution
Participants	English society
Location	England
Date	1688–1689 ^[1]
Result	Replacement of James II by William and Mary Jacobite war in Scotland Williamite war in Ireland War with France; England joins Grand Alliance Drafting of the Bill of Rights

The **Glorious Revolution**, also called the **Revolution of 1688**, was the overthrow of King James II of England (VII of Scotland and II of Ireland) in 1688 by a union of Parliamentarians with an invading army led by the Dutch stadtholder William III of Orange-Nassau (William of Orange) who, as a result, ascended the English throne as William III of England together with his wife Mary II of England.

The crisis besetting King James II came to a head in 1688, when the King fathered a son, James Francis Edward Stuart on 10 June (Julian calendar).^[1] Until then the throne would have passed to his daughter Mary, a Protestant, the wife of William. The prospect of a Roman Catholic dynasty in the kingdoms was now likely. Already troubled by the King's Catholicism and his close ties with France, key leaders of the Tories united with members of the opposition Whigs and set out to resolve the crisis by inviting William of Orange to England.^[2]

The expression "Glorious Revolution" was first used by John Hampden in late 1689,^[3] and is an expression that is still used by the British Parliament.^[4] The Glorious Revolution is also occasionally termed the **Bloodless Revolution**, albeit inaccurately. In England there were two significant clashes between the two armies, and anti-Catholic riots in several towns.^[5] There was also the Williamite War in Ireland and serious fighting in Scotland (notably the Battles of Killicrankie and the Dunkeld).^[6] The revolution also led to the collapse of the Dominion of New England and the overthrow of Maryland's government.

The Revolution is closely tied in with the events of the War of the Grand Alliance on mainland Europe, and may be seen as the last successful invasion of England.^[7] It can be argued that James's overthrow began modern English parliamentary democracy: never since has the monarch held absolute power, and the Bill of Rights has become one of the most important documents in the political history of Britain. The deposition of the Roman Catholic James II ended any chance of Catholicism becoming re-established in England, and led to limited toleration for nonconformist Protestants — it would be some time before they had full political rights. For Catholics, however, it was disastrous both socially and politically. Catholics were denied the right to vote and sit in the Westminster

Parliament for over 100 years afterwards. They were also denied commissions in the army and the monarch was forbidden to be Catholic or marry a Catholic, thus ensuring a Protestant succession.

The invasion ended all attempts by England, in the Anglo-Dutch Wars of the 17th century, to subdue the Dutch Republic by military force. However, the personal union, the common market and the co-operation between the English and Dutch navies shifted the dominance in world trade from the Republic to England (and then to the United Kingdom of Great Britain).

Background

During his three-year reign, King James II became directly involved in the political battles in England between Catholicism and Protestantism on the one hand, and on the other, between the Divine Right of Kings and the political rights of the Parliament of England. James's greatest political problem was his Catholicism, which left him alienated from both parties in England. The low church Whigs had failed in their attempt to pass the Exclusion Bill to exclude James from the throne between 1679 and 1681, and James's supporters were the High Church Anglican Tories. In Scotland, his supporters on the Parliament of Scotland increased attempts to force the Covenanters to renounce their faith and accept episcopalian rule of the church by the monarch.

When James inherited the English throne in 1685, he had much support in the 'Loyal Parliament', which was composed mostly of Tories. His Catholicism was a concern to many, but the fact that he had no son, and his daughters were Protestants, was a "saving grace". James's attempt to relax the penal laws alienated his natural supporters, however, because the Tories viewed this as tantamount to disestablishment of the Church of England. Abandoning the Tories, James looked to form a 'King's party' as a counterweight to the Anglican Tories, so in 1687 James supported the policy of religious toleration and issued the Declaration of Indulgence. By allying himself with the Catholics, Dissenters, and nonconformists, James hoped to build a coalition that would advance Catholic emancipation.

In May 1686 James decided to obtain from the English courts of the common law a ruling which affirmed his power to dispense with Acts of Parliament. He dismissed judges who disagreed with him on this matter as well as the Solicitor General Heneage Finch. Eleven out of the twelve judges ruled in favour of dispensing power.^[8]

When Henry Compton, the Bishop of London, did not ban John Sharp from preaching after he gave an anti-Catholic sermon, James ordered his removal.^[9]

In April 1687 James ordered the fellows of Magdalen College, Oxford to elect a Catholic, Anthony Farmer, as their president. The fellows believed Farmer ineligible under the college's statutes and so elected John Hough instead. The college statutes required them to fill the vacancy within a certain time and so could not wait for a further royal nomination. James refused to view Hough's election as valid and told the fellows to elect the Bishop of Oxford. James responded by sending some ecclesiastical commissioners to hold a visitation and install him as president. The fellows then agreed to the Bishop of Oxford as their president but James required that they admit they had been in the wrong and ask for his pardon. When they refused most of the fellows were ejected and replaced by Catholics.^[10]



James II, King of England, Scotland and Ireland, Duke of Normandy

In 1687 James prepared to pack Parliament with his supporters so that it would repeal the Test Act and the penal laws. James was convinced by addresses from Dissenters that he had their support and so could dispense with relying on Tories and Anglicans. James instituted a wholesale purge of those in offices under the crown opposed to James's plan.^[11] In August the lieutenancy was remodelled and in September over one thousand members of the city livery companies were ejected. In October James gave orders for the lords lieutenants in the provinces to provide three standard questions to all members of the Commission of the Peace: would they consent to the repeal of the Test Act and the penal laws; would they assist candidates who would do so; and they were requested to accept the Declaration of Indulgence. In December it was announced that all the offices of deputy lieutenants and Justices of the Peace would be revised. Therefore, during the first three months of 1688, hundreds of those asked the three questions who gave hostile replies were dismissed. More far-reaching purges were applied to the towns: in November a regulating committee was founded to operate the purges.^[12] Corporations were purged by agents given wide discretionary powers in an attempt to create a permanent royal electoral machine..^[13] Finally, on 24 August 1688,^[1] James ordered writs to be issued for a general election.^[14]

James also created a large standing army and employed Catholics in positions of power within it. To his opponents in Parliament this seemed like a prelude to arbitrary rule, so James prorogued Parliament without gaining Parliament's consent. At this time, the English regiments of the army were encamped at Hounslow, near the capital. It was feared that the location was intended to overawe the City.^[15] The army in Ireland was purged of Protestants who were replaced with Catholics, and by 1688 James had more than 34,000 men under arms in his three kingdoms.



Group portrait of the Seven Bishops whom James ordered imprisoned in the Tower of London in 1688, but who were acquitted of charges of seditious libel.

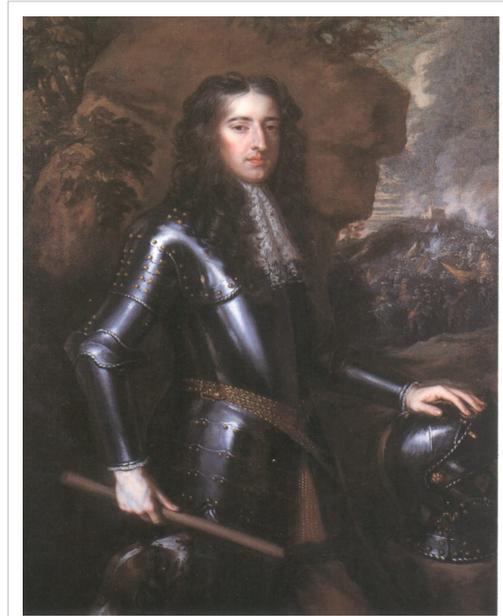
In April 1688, James re-issued the Declaration of Indulgence and ordered all clergymen to read it in their churches. When the Archbishop of Canterbury, William Sancroft, and six other bishops (the Seven Bishops) wrote to James asking him to reconsider his policies, they were arrested on charges of seditious libel, but at trial they were acquitted to the cheers of the London crowd.

Matters came to a head in June 1688, when the King fathered a son, James; until then, the throne would have passed to his daughter, Mary, a Protestant. The prospect of a Catholic dynasty in the kingdoms of England, Scotland and Ireland was now likely.

Conspiracy

Mary had a husband, her cousin William Henry of Orange. Both were Protestants and grandchildren of Charles I of England. Before the birth of James's son on 10 June,^[1] William had been third in the line of succession.^[16] However, there was a strong faction at the English court, headed by Robert Spencer, 2nd Earl of Sunderland, proposing that Mary and William, because of their anti-Catholic position, should be replaced by some Catholic French heir.^[17]

William was also stadtholder of the main provinces of the Dutch Republic, then in the preliminary stages of joining the War of the Grand Alliance against France, in a context of international tensions caused by the revocation by Louis XIV of the Edict of Nantes and the disputed succession of Cologne and the Palatinate. William had already acquired the reputation of being the main champion in Europe of the Protestant cause against Catholicism and French absolutism; in the developing English crisis he saw an opportunity to prevent an Anglo-French alliance and bring England to the anti-French side, by carrying out a military intervention directed against James. This suited the desires of



William III, King of England, Scotland and Ireland, stadtholder of Guelders, Holland, Zeeland, Utrecht and Overijssel.

several English politicians who intended to depose James. It is still a matter of controversy whether the initiative for the conspiracy was taken by the English or by the stadtholder and his wife. William had been trying to influence English politics for well over a year, letting Grand Pensionary Gaspar Fagel publish an open letter to the English people in November 1687 deploring the religious policy of James, which action had generally been interpreted as a covert bid for kingship.

Since he had become king the relation between James and his nephew and son-in-law had gradually deteriorated. At first William welcomed the promise of a less pro-French policy. In 1685 he sent the Scottish and English mercenary regiments of his army to Britain to assist in putting down the Monmouth Rebellion.^[18] Soon however, James's policy of religious tolerance caused tensions to rise between them. William assumed it was but the first step towards a total re-Catholicisation of England and was unable to explain how James could hope to achieve this goal unless he had concluded a secret alliance with France. James's refusal to enter any anti-French coalition and his efforts to reorganise the Royal Navy increased William's suspicions. In the previous years the French navy had enormously grown in strength and the Dutch Republic would no longer be able to resist a combined Anglo-French attack.^[19] William feared that even English neutrality would not suffice and that control over the Royal Navy was a prerequisite for a successful naval campaign against France.^[20]

In November 1686 James had wished to gain William's support for the repeal of the Test Acts, as this would have delivered a blow to the English opposition. The Quaker William Penn was sent to The Hague but William opposed repeal.^[21] William's envoy Everhard van Weede Dijkvelt visited England between February and May 1687, instructed to persuade James to help contain French aggression. William also instructed Dijkvelt to let it be known that he would support the Church of England; that he was not a Presbyterian; to persuade the Dissenters not to support James and to reassure moderate Catholics.^[22] After having been assured by James that all rumours about a French alliance were malevolent fabrications, Dijkvelt returned to the Republic, with letters of varying importance from leading English statesmen. James tried again to gain William's support but William responded by advising James to keep to the law and not to try and extend his prerogative powers.^[23] In August 1687 Count William Nassau de Zuylestein was sent to England, ostensibly to send condolences due to the death of the queen's mother. Zuylestein

was sent in part to see how successful, or amenable, James's packed Parliament would be, and have discussions with English statesmen, with Zuylestein sending back to William letters from them.^[24]

The correspondence between William and the English politicians was at first sent by ordinary post to genuine addresses in either country and then distributed. Devices were used such as ending a postscript with "etc." which meant spaces were actually written in white or invisible ink. However as conspiracy neared completion in 1688, the English government sometimes used to disrupt this correspondence by holding up the whole mail delivery system. Another way was used to keep this clandestine correspondence flowing: letters were sent in merchant ships between London and Amsterdam or Rotterdam, with outward bound letters often put on board below Gravesend as this would be after the final customs clearance. Also, couriers for the purpose were sometimes used and all Dutch diplomats travelling to and from either country carried the correspondence. Shortly before the invasion, when fast delivery and secrecy was essential, fast yachts and small vessels were used for special courier services. The English government intercepted very few of these means of communication.^[25]

It has been suggested that the crisis caused by the prospect of a new Catholic heir made William decide to invade the next summer as early as November 1687,^[26] but this is disputed. It is certain however that in April 1688, when France and England concluded a naval agreement that stipulated that the French would finance an English squadron in The Channel, which seemed to be the beginning of a formal alliance, he seriously began to prepare for a military intervention and seek political and financial support for such an undertaking.^[27]

William seeks English commitment to an invasion

William laid careful plans over a number of months for an invasion, which he hoped to execute in September 1688. William would not invade England without assurances of English support, and so in April, he asked for a formal invitation to be issued by a group of leading English statesmen. Gilbert Burnet recorded a conversation at the end of April between William and Admiral Edward Russell:

So Russel put the Prince to explain himself what he intended to do. The Prince answered, that, if he was invited by some men of the best interest, and the most valued in the nation, who should both in their own name, and in the name of others who trusted them, invite him to come and rescue the nation and the religion, he believed he could be ready by the end of September to come over.

—Gilbert Burnet.^[28]

In May Russell told William that the English opposition to James would not wait any longer for help and they would rise against James in any event. William feared that if he did not now head the conspiracy the English would set up a republic, even more inimical to the Dutch state.^[29] In June William sent Count Zuylestein to England, ostensibly to congratulate James on the birth of the Prince of Wales but in reality to communicate with William's associates.^[30]

Only after the Prince of Wales had been born in June, however, and many suspected he was supposititious,^[31] did the Immortal Seven (who consisted of one bishop and six nobles) decide to comply, with the letter to William dated 18 June (Julian calendar),^[1] reaching him in The Hague on 30 June, and dispatched by Rear Admiral Herbert, disguised as a common sailor. The Seven consisted of Lord Shrewsbury, Lord Devonshire, Lord Danby, Lord Lumley, Henry Compton, Edward Russell, and Henry Sidney. The invitation declared:



Henry Sydney, author of the Invitation to William, which was signed by six noblemen (both Whigs and Tories) and one bishop. He has been described as "the great wheel on which the Revolution rolled".^[24]

We have great reason to believe, we shall be every day in a worse condition than we are, and less able to defend ourselves, and therefore we do earnestly wish we might be so happy as to find a remedy before it be too late for us to contribute to our own deliverance...the people are so generally dissatisfied with the present conduct of the government, in relation to their religion, liberties and properties (all which have been greatly invaded), and they are in such expectation of their prospects being daily worse, that your Highness may be assured, there are nineteen parts of twenty of the people throughout the kingdom, who are desirous of a change; and who, we believe, would willingly contribute to it, if they had such a protection to countenance their rising, as would secure them from being destroyed.

—invitation by The Seven.^[32]

The Seven went on to claim that "much the greatest part of the nobility and gentry" were dissatisfied and would rally to William, and that James's army "would be very much divided among themselves; many of the officers being so discontented that they continue in their service only for a subsistence...and very many of the common soldiers do daily shew such an aversion to the Popish religion, that there is the greatest probability imaginable of great numbers of deserters...and amongst the seamen, it is almost certain, there is not one in ten who would do them any service in such a war".^[33] The Seven believed that the situation would be much worse before another year due to James's plans to remodel the army by the means of a packed Parliament or, should the parliamentary route fail, through violent means which would "prevent all possible means of relieving ourselves".^[34] The Seven also promised to rally to William upon his landing in England and would "do all that lies in our power to prepare others to be in as much readiness as such an action is capable of".^[35]

William's confidante Hans Willem Bentinck launched a propaganda campaign in England, presenting William as being, in fact, a true Stuart but one blessedly free from the, according to the pamphlets, usual Stuart vices of cryptocatholicism, absolutism, and debauchery. Much of the later "spontaneous" support for William had been carefully organised by him and his agents.

In August, it became clear that William had surprisingly strong support within the English army, a situation brought about by James himself. In January 1688 he had forbidden any of his subjects to serve the Dutch and had demanded that the Republic dissolve its mercenary Scottish and English regiments. When this was refused, he asked that at least those willing would be released from their martial oath to be free to return to Britain. To this William consented as it would purify his army of Jacobite elements. In total 104 officers and 44 soldiers returned. The officers were enlisted within the British armies and so favoured that the established officer corps began to fear for its position. On 14 August Lord Churchill wrote to William: "I owe it to God and my country to put my honour into the hands of Your Highness". Nothing comparable happened within the Royal Navy, however; claims after the event by certain captains that they had somehow prevented the English fleet to engage seem to have been little more than attempts at self-aggrandisement.^[36]

Military and financial support

For William the English problem was inextricably intertwined with the situation in Germany. Only if the attention of Louis XIV was directed to the east, could William hope to intervene in England without French interference. For this it was essential that Austria continued opposing the French demands regarding Cologne and the Palatinate. In May, William sent an envoy, Johann von Görtz, privy councillor of Hesse-Cassel, to Vienna to secretly ensure the support of the Holy Roman Emperor, Leopold I. Learning that William promised not to persecute the Catholics in England, the emperor approved of the expedition, promising in turn to try making peace with the Ottoman Empire to free his forces for a campaign in the West; on 4 September 1688 he would join an alliance with the Republic against France. The Duke of Hanover, Ernest Augustus and the Elector of Saxony, John George III, assured William that they would remain neutral, though it had been feared they would take the French side.^[37]

The next concern was to assemble a powerful invasion force — contrary to the wishes of the English conspirators, who predicted that a token force would be sufficient. For this William needed funding by the city of Amsterdam,

then the world's main financial centre. In earlier years Amsterdam had been strongly pro-French, often forcing William to moderate his policies, but a tariff war waged by Louis from 1687 against the Republic and French import limitations on herring, a major Dutch export, had outraged the wealthy merchants. Nevertheless, only after secret and difficult negotiations by Bentinck with the hesitant Amsterdam burgomasters during June could 260 transports be hired. Additionally, the burghers were uneasy about the prospect of denuding their homeland of its defences by sending the field army — roughly half of the total peace-time strength of the Dutch States Army of about 30,000 — overseas. Bentinck, who had already been sent in May to Brandenburg to recruit, but without much result, therefore negotiated contracts from 20 July (Gregorian calendar) for 13,616 German mercenaries from Brandenburg, Württemberg, Hesse-Cassel, and Celle to man Dutch border fortresses in order to free an equal number of Dutch elite mercenary troops for use against England.^[38] As the Dutch would typically double or triple their army strength in wartime, the numbers were low enough to be explained as a limited precaution against French aggression. Shortly afterwards, Marshal Frederick Schomberg was instructed by William to prepare for a Western campaign.^[39]

Further financial support was obtained from the most disparate sources: the Jewish banker Francisco Lopes Suasso lent two million guilders;^[40] when asked what security he desired, Suasso answered: "If you are victorious, you will surely repay me; if not, the loss is mine".^[41] Even Pope Innocent XI, an inveterate enemy of Louis XIV of France, provided a loan to William, though a relation with the invasion has been denied.^[42] Total costs were seven million guilders, four million of which would ultimately be paid for by a state loan. In the summer the Dutch navy was expanded to 9000 sailors on the pretext of fighting the Dunkirkers. The standard summer equipment of twenty warships was secretly doubled. On 13 July 1688 (Gregorian calendar) it was decided to build 21 new warships.^[43]

The final decision to invade is taken

Despite all the preparations, William had great trouble convincing the Dutch ruling elite, the regents, that such an expensive expedition was really necessary. Also, he personally feared that the French might attack the Republic through Flanders when its army was tied up in England. One of the "Seven", Lord Danby, suggested postponing the invasion until the following year. By early September, William was on the brink of cancelling the entire expedition when French policy played into his hand.

In Germany, matters had come to a head. The pope had refused to confirm Louis's favourite candidate for the bishopric of Cologne, William Egon of Fürstenberg. Enraged, the French king decided to execute a lightning campaign into Germany before the emperor could shift his troops to the West. Louis also hoped to keep his Turkish ally in the war this way. For the immediate future James had to hold his own, something Louis expected him to be quite capable of, especially if the Dutch were intimidated. On 9 September (Gregorian calendar) the French envoy Jean Antoine de Mesmes, the Comte d'Avaux, handed two letters from the French king, who had known of the invasion plans since May, to the States-General of the Netherlands.^[44] In the first they were warned not to attack James. In the second they were advised not to interfere with the French policy in Germany. James hurriedly distanced himself from the first message, trying to convince the States-General that there was no secret Anglo-French alliance against them.^[45] This however, had precisely the opposite effect: many members became extremely suspicious. The second message proved that the main French effort was directed to the east, not the north, so there was no immediate danger of a French invasion for the Republic itself.

From 22 September,^[1] Louis XIV seized all Dutch ships present in French ports,^[46] totaling about a hundred vessels, apparently proving that real war with France was imminent, though Louis had meant it to be a mere warning. On 26 September the powerful city council of Amsterdam decided to officially support the invasion. On 27 September Louis crossed the Rhine into Germany to attack Philippsburg and William began to move the Dutch field army from the eastern borders, where it had trained on the Mookerheide, to the coast, even though most of the new mercenaries had not yet arrived.

On 29 September the States of Holland, the government of the most important Dutch province, fearing a French-English alliance, gathered in secret session and approved the operation, agreeing to make the English "King

and Nation live in a good relation, and useful to their friends and allies, and especially to this State". They accepted William's argument that a preventive strike was necessary to avoid a repeat of the events of 1672,^[47] when England and France had jointly attacked the Republic, "an attempt to bring this state to its ultimate ruin and subjugation, as soon as they find the occasion". William denied any intention "to remove the King from the throne or become master of England". The States ordered a Dutch fleet of 53 warships to escort the troop transports. This fleet was in fact commanded by Lieutenant-Admiral Cornelis Evertsen the Youngest on the *Cortgene* and Vice-Admiral Philips van Almonde on the *Provincie Utrecht* but in consideration of English sensitivities placed, on 6 October, under the nominal command of Rear-Admiral Herbert, who for the occasion was appointed Lieutenant-Admiral-General, i.e. acting supreme commander, of the Dutch navy.^[48] He sailed on the *Leyden*, accompanied by Lieutenant-Admiral Willem Bastiaensz Schepers, the Rotterdam shipping magnate who had organised the transport fleet. Though William was himself Admiral-General of the Republic, he, as was usual, abstained from operational command, sailing conspicuously on the new frigate *Den Briel*. The States-General allowed the core regiments of the Dutch field army to participate under command of Marshall Schomberg. Despite being assisted in it by the regular Dutch fleet and field army, his attempt to change the situation in England was, as the States-General made explicit, officially a private family affair of William, merely acting in his capacity of concerned nephew and son-in-law to James, not an undertaking of the Dutch Republic as such.^[37]

Invasion

Embarkation of the army and the Declaration of The Hague

The Dutch preparations, though carried out with great speed, could not remain secret. The English envoy Ignatius White, the Marquess d'Albeville, warned his country: "an absolute conquest is intended under the specious and ordinary pretences of religion, liberty, property and a free Parliament...". Louis XIV threatened the Dutch with an immediate declaration of war, should they carry out their plans. Embarkations, started on 22 September (Gregorian calendar), had been completed on 8 October, and the expedition was that day openly approved by the States of Holland; the same day James issued a proclamation to the English nation that it should prepare for a Dutch invasion to ward off conquest. On 30 September/10 October (Julian/Gregorian calendars) William issued the *Declaration of The Hague* (actually written by Fagel), of which 60,000 copies of the English translation by Gilbert Burnet were distributed after the landing in England,^[49] ^[50] in which he assured that his only aim was to maintain the Protestant religion, install a free parliament and investigate the legitimacy of the Prince of Wales. He would respect the position of James. William declared:

It is both certain and evident to all men, that the public peace and happiness of any state or kingdom cannot be preserved, where the Laws, Liberties, and Customs, established by the lawful authority in it, are openly transgressed and annulled; more especially where the alteration of Religion is endeavoured, and that a religion, which is contrary to law, is endeavoured to be introduced; upon which those who are most immediately concerned in it are indispensably bound to endeavour to preserve and maintain the established Laws, Liberties and customs, and, above all, the Religion and Worship of God, that is established among them; and to take such an effectual care, that the inhabitants of the said state or kingdom may neither be deprived of their Religion, nor of their Civil Rights.



Equestrian portrait of William III by Jan Wyck, commemorating the landing at Brixham, Torbay, 5 November 1688

—William of Orange.^[51]

William went on to condemn James's advisers for overturning the religion, laws, and liberties of England, Scotland, and Ireland by the use of the suspending and dispensing power; the establishment of the "manifestly illegal" commission for ecclesiastical causes and its use to suspend the Bishop of London and to remove the Fellows of Magdalen College, Oxford. William also condemned James's attempt to repeal the Test Acts and the penal laws through pressuring individuals and waging an assault on parliamentary boroughs, as well as his purging of the judiciary. James's attempt to pack Parliament was in danger of removing "the last and great remedy for all those evils". "Therefore", William continued, "we have thought fit to go over to England, and to carry over with us a force sufficient, by the blessing of God, to defend us from the violence of those evil Counsellors...this our Expedition is intended for no other design, but to have, a free and lawful Parliament assembled as soon as is possible".^[52]

On 4/14 October William responded to the allegations by James in a second declaration, denying any intention to become king or conquer England. Whether he had any at that moment is still controversial.^[53]

The swiftness of the embarkations surprised all foreign observers. Louis had in fact delayed his threats against the Dutch until early September because he assumed it then would be too late in the season to set the expedition in motion anyway, if their reaction proved negative; typically such an enterprise would take at least some months.^[54] Being ready after the last week of September / first week of October would normally have meant that the Dutch could have profited from the last spell of good weather, as the autumn storms tend to begin in the third week of that month. This year they came early however. For three weeks the invasion fleet was prevented by adverse south-westerly gales from departing from the naval port of Hellevoetsluis and Catholics all over the Netherlands and the British kingdoms held prayer sessions that this "popish wind" might endure. However, on 14/24 October it became the famous "Protestant Wind" by turning to the east.^[55]

English naval strategy

James only in late August seriously began to consider the possibility of a Dutch invasion and then overestimated the size of the naval force the Dutch would bring against him. He assumed they would equip their full battle fleet, which he himself would for financial reasons be unable to match: in October about thirty English ships-of-the-line had been assembled, all third rates or fourth rates, while heavier vessels remained laid up. Fearing a surprise attack, he declined positioning this fleet at The Downs, for striking into the southern North Sea or the Channel the most convenient position, but also a very vulnerable one. When Admiral George Legge, 1st Baron Dartmouth decided to place his fleet at the Gunfleet near the Medway, in a rather withdrawn location, James therefore merely suggested to bring the fleet farther out, though he well understood it otherwise risked becoming locked up in the Thames estuary by the same easterly wind that would allow the Dutch to cross. This was influenced by his belief the Dutch might well attack France instead and his expectation that they would first seek a naval victory before daring to invade — and that it thus would be advantageous to refuse battle.^[56] Indeed it had originally been the Dutch intention to defeat the English first to free the way for the transport fleet — though they too, to lower the cost of the invasion, had not activated any heavier ships — but because it was now so late in the season and conditions on-board deteriorated rapidly, they decided to sail in convoy and, if possible, avoid battle.^[57]

Crossing and landing

On 16/26 October William boarded his ship, the *Den Briel* (*Brill* in English). His standard was hoisted, displaying the arms of Nassau quartered with those of England. The words *Pro Religione et Libertate* ("For Liberty and [the Protestant] Religion"), the slogan of William's ancestor William the Silent while leading the Dutch Revolt against Catholic Spain, were shown next to the House of Orange's motto, *Je maintiendrai* ("I will maintain").^[58] William's fleet, with about 40,000 men aboard roughly twice the size of the Spanish Armada — and assembled in a tenth of the time — consisted of 463 ships,^[54] among which 49 warships of more than twenty cannon (eight could count as third rates of 60–68 cannon, nine were frigates), 28 galliots, nine fireships, 76 fluyts to carry the soldiers, 120 small

transports to carry five thousand horses, about seventy supply vessels and sixty fishing vessels serving as landing craft.^[59] ^[60] Most warships had been provided by the Admiralty of Amsterdam. On 19/29 October William's fleet departed from Hellevoetsluis and got approximately halfway between the Republic and England when the wind changed to the northwest and a gale scattered the fleet, with the *Brill* returning to Hellevoetsluis on 21/31 October. Despite suffering from sea-sickness William refused to go ashore and the fleet reassembled, having lost only one ship that grounded,^[61] though about a thousand crippled horses had been thrown into the sea.^[62] Press reports were released that deliberately exaggerated the damage and claimed the expedition would be postponed till the spring.^[63] English naval command now considered to try blockading Hellevoetsluis but decided against it because it was feared that the fleet would founder on the Dutch coast by the stormy weather.^[64]

Taking advantage of a wind again turned to the east, resupplied and re-equipped with new horses, the invasion fleet departed again on 1/11 November and sailed north in the direction of Harwich where Bentinck had a landing site prepared. It changed course to the south however when the wind turned more to the north; it has been suggested that the initial move to the north was a feint and indeed James diverted some of his forces in that direction.^[65] Thus they passed twice in sight of the English fleet, unable to intercept because of the adverse wind and an unfavourable tide.^[36] On 3/13 November the invasion fleet entered the English Channel through the Strait of Dover in an enormous square formation, 25 ships deep, the right and left of the fleet saluting Dover and Calais simultaneously, to show off its size. The troops were lined up on deck, firing musket volleys, with full colours flying and the military bands playing. Rapin de Thoyras, who was onboard one of the ships, described it as the most magnificent and affecting spectacle that was ever seen by human eyes. William intended to land at Torbay but due to fog the fleet sailed past it by mistake. The wind made a return impossible and Plymouth was unsuitable as it had a garrison. At this point, with the English fleet in pursuit, Russell told Burnet: "You may go to prayers, Doctor. All is over". At that moment however the wind changed and the fog lifted, enabling the fleet to sail into Torbay, near Brixham, Devon. William came ashore on 5/15 November.^[66] When Burnet was ashore he hastened to William and eagerly inquired of what William now intended to do. William regarded the interference in military matters by non-military personnel with disgust but he was in good humour at this moment and responded with a delicate reproof: "Well, Doctor, what do you think of predestination now?"^[67] The English squadron under Lord Dartmouth was forced by the same change in wind to shelter in Portsmouth harbour.^[67] During the next two days the army disembarked in calm weather.^[36]

William brought over 11,212 horse and foot. William's cavalry and dragoons amounted to 3,660.^[68] His artillery train contained 21 24-pounder cannon. Including supply train his force consisted of about 21,000 men,^[69] compared to James's total forces of 40,000.^[70] ^[71] He also brought 20,000 stand of arms to equip his English supporters.^[59] The Dutch army was composed mostly of foreign mercenaries; there were Dutch, Scots, English, German, Swiss, and Swedish regiments, even Laplanders^[54] as well as "200 Blacks brought from the Plantations of the Netherlands in America",^[72] thus from the colony of Surinam. Many of the mercenaries were Catholic.^[73] William had his personal guard regiment with him, the Dutch Blue Guards. In response to the threat James had raised five new regiments of foot and five of horse, as well as bringing in Scottish and Irish soldiers. Louis XIV also sent James 300,000 livres.^[71]

The French fleet remained at the time concentrated in the Mediterranean, to assist a possible attack on the Papal State.^[54] Louis delayed his declaration of war until 16/26 November hoping at first that their involvement in a protracted English civil war would keep the Dutch from interfering with his German campaign. The same day a second attempt by Legge to attack the landing site again failed by an adverse southwestern gale.^[36] The Dutch call their fleet action the *Glorieuze Overtocht*, the "Glorious Crossing".^[74]

William consolidates his position

William considered his veteran army to be sufficient in size to defeat any forces (all rather inexperienced) which James could throw against him, but it had been decided to avoid the hazards of battle and maintain a defensive attitude in the hope James's position might collapse by itself; thus he landed far away from James's army, expecting that his English allies would take the initiative in acting against James while he ensured his own protection against potential attacks. William was prepared to wait; he had paid his troops in advance for a three-month campaign. A slow advance, apart from being necessitated by heavy rainfall anyway, had the added benefit of not over-extending the supply lines; the Dutch troops were under strict orders not even to forage, for fear that this would degenerate into plundering which would alienate the population.

On 9 November (Julian calendar) William took Exeter after the magistrates had fled the city, entering on a white palfrey, with the two hundred black men forming a guard of honour, dressed in white, with turbans and feathers.^[75] In the South support from the local gentry was disappointingly limited,^[76] but from 12 November, in the North, many nobles began to declare for William, as they had promised, often by a public reading of the *Declaration*.^[77] In Yorkshire, printer John White started to print the same document for a more widespread distribution.^[78] However, in the first weeks most people carefully avoided taking sides; as a whole the nation neither rallied behind its king, nor welcomed William, but passively awaited the outcome of events. In general, the mood was one of confusion, mutual distrust and depression.^[76]

The collapse of James' regime

James refused a French offer to send an expeditionary force, fearing that it would cost him domestic support. He tried to bring the Tories to his side by making concessions but failed because he still refused to endorse the Test Act. His forward forces had gathered at Salisbury, and James went to join them on 19 November with his main force, having a total strength of about 19,000. Amid anti-Catholic rioting in London, it rapidly became apparent that the troops were not eager to fight, and the loyalty of many of James' commanders was doubtful; he had been informed of the conspiracy within the army as early as September, but for unknown reasons had refused to arrest the officers involved. Some have argued, however, that if James had been more resolute, the army would have fought and fought well.^[79]

The first blood was shed at about this time in a skirmish at Wincanton, Somerset, where Royalist troops retreated after defeating a small party of scouts; the total body count on both sides came to about fifteen. In Salisbury, after hearing that some officers had deserted, among them Lord Cornbury, a worried James was overcome by a serious nose-bleed that he interpreted as an evil omen indicating that he should order his army to retreat, which the supreme army commander, the Earl of Feversham, also advised on 23 November. The next day, Lord Churchill of Eyemouth, one of James' chief commanders, deserted to William. On 26 November, James's own daughter, Princess Anne, who doubted the authenticity of her new brother,^[80] and who was greatly influenced by Churchill's wife Sarah Churchill, did the same. Both were serious losses. James returned to London that same day.

Meanwhile, on 18 November Plymouth had surrendered to William, and on 21 November he began to advance.^[81] By 24 November, William's forces were at Sherborne and on 1 December at Hindon. On 4 December he was at Amesbury, and was received by mayor of Salisbury;^[81] three days later they had reached Hungerford, where the following day they met with the King's Commissioners to negotiate. James offered free elections and a general amnesty for the rebels. In reality, by that point James was simply playing for time, having already decided to flee the country. He feared that his English enemies would insist on his execution and that William would give in to their demands. Convinced that his army was unreliable, he sent orders to disband it. On 9 December, the two sides fought a second engagement with the Battle of Reading, a defeat for the King's men.

In December, there was anti-Catholic rioting in Bristol, Bury St. Edmunds, Hereford, York, Cambridge, and Shropshire. On 9 December a Protestant mob stormed Dover Castle, where the Catholic Sir Edward Hales was Governor, and seized it. On 8 December William met at last with James's representatives; he agreed to James's

proposals but also demanded that all Catholics would be immediately dismissed from state functions and that England would pay for the Dutch military expenses. He received no reply, however.

Departure of King and Queen

In the night of 9/10 December, the Queen and the Prince of Wales fled for France. The next day saw James's attempt to escape, the king dropping The Great Seal in the Thames along the way, as no lawful Parliament could be summoned without it.^[82] However, he was captured on 11 December by fishermen in Faversham opposite Sheerness, the town on the Isle of Sheppey. On the same day, 27 Lords Spiritual and Temporal, forming a provisional government, decided to ask William to restore order but at the same time asked the king to return to London to reach an agreement with his son-in-law. On the night of 11 December there were riots and lootings of the houses of Catholics and several foreign embassies of Catholic countries in London. The following night a mass panic gripped London during what was later termed the Irish Night. False rumours of an impending Irish army attack on London circulated in the capital, and a mob of over 100,000 assembled ready to defend the city.

Upon returning to London on 16 December, James was welcomed by cheering crowds. He took heart at this and attempted to recommence government, even presiding over a meeting of the Privy Council. He sent the Earl of Feversham to William to arrange for a personal meeting to continue negotiations. Now for the first time it became evident that William had no longer any desire to keep James in power in England. He was extremely dismayed by the arrival of Lord Feversham. He refused the suggestion that he simply arrest James because this would violate his own declarations and burden his relationship with his wife. In the end it was decided that he should exploit James's fears; the three original commissioners were sent back to James with the message that William felt he could no longer guarantee the king's well-being and that James for his own safety had better leave London for Ham.

William at the same time ordered all English troops to depart from the capital, while his forces entered on 17 December; no local forces were allowed within a twenty-mile radius until the spring of 1690. Already the English navy had declared for William. James, by his own choice, went under Dutch protective guard to Rochester in Kent on 18 December, just as William entered London, cheered by crowds dressed in orange ribbons or waving, lavishly distributed, oranges.^[83] The Dutch officers had been ordered that "if he [James] wanted to leave, they should not prevent him, but allow him to gently slip through".^[84] James then left for France on 23 December after having received a request from his wife to join her, even though his followers urged him to stay. The lax guard on James and the decision to allow him so near the coast indicate that William may have hoped that a successful flight would avoid the difficulty of deciding what to do with him, especially with the memory of the execution of Charles I still strong. By fleeing, James ultimately helped resolve the awkward question of whether he was still the legal king or not, having created according to many a situation of interregnum.^[82]

William and Mary made joint monarchs

On 28 December, William took over the provisional government by appointment of the peers of the realm, as was the legal right of the latter in circumstances when the King was incapacitated, and, on the advice of his Whig allies, summoned an assembly of all the surviving members of parliament of Charles II's reign, thus sidelining the Tories of the Loyal Parliament of 1685. This assembly called for a chosen English Convention Parliament, elected on 5 January 1689 NS,^[1] which convened on 22 January. William did not intervene in the election that followed. This elected body consisted of 513 members, 341 of whom had been elected before, 238 having been members of at least one Exclusion Parliament, but only 193 having been elected in 1685.^[85] The name "Convention" was chosen because only the King could call a Parliament, although as William had been appointed *de facto* regent by the peers the Convention could be argued to be, strictly speaking, a lawful Parliament.

Although James had fled the country, he still had many followers, and William feared that the king might return, relegating William to the role of a mere regent, an outcome which was unacceptable to him. On 30 December, William, speaking to the Marquess of Halifax, threatened to leave England "if King James came again" and

determined to go back to the Netherlands "if they went about to make him Regent".^[86]

The English Convention Parliament was very divided on the issue. The radical Whigs in the Lower House proposed to elect William as a king (meaning that his power would be derived from the people); the moderates wanted an acclamation of William and Mary together; the Tories wanted to make him regent or only acclaim Mary as Queen. On 28 January a committee of the whole House of Commons promptly decided by acclamation that James had broken "the original contract"; had "abdicated the government"; and had left the throne "vacant".^[87] The House of Lords wished to amend this, however, as many were still loyal to James and believed in the Anglican doctrine of non-resistance. The Lords rejected the proposal for a regency in James's name by 51 to 48 on 2 February. The Lords also substituted the word "abdicated" for "deserted" and removing the "vacancy" clause. The Lords voted against proclaiming William and Mary monarchs by 52 to 47. On 4 February the Lords reaffirmed their amendments to the Commons's resolution by 55 to 51 and 54 to 53.^[88] On 5 February the Commons voted 282 to 151 for maintaining the original wording of the resolution. The next day, the two Houses entered into a conference but failed to resolve the matter. William in private conversation (with Halifax, Danby, Shrewsbury, Lord Winchester and Lord Mordaunt) made it clear that they could either accept him as king or deal with the Whigs without his military presence, for then he would leave for the Republic. But he let it be known that he was happy for Mary to be queen in name and preference in the succession given to Princess Anne's children over any of William's. Anne declared that she would temporarily waive her right to the crown should Mary die before William, and Mary refused to be made queen without William as king. The Lords on 6 February now accepted the words "abdication" and "vacancy" and Lord Winchester's motion to appoint William and Mary monarchs.^[89] Generally there was a great fear that the situation might deteriorate into a civil war.^[90]

The proposal to draw up a statement of the subjects' rights and liberties and James's invasion of them was first made on 29 January in the Commons, with members arguing that the House "can not answer it to the nation or Prince of Orange till we declare what are the rights invaded" and that William "cannot take it ill if we make conditions to secure ourselves for the future" in order to "do justice to those who sent us hither". On 2 February a committee specially convened reported to the Commons 23 Heads of Grievances, which the Commons approved and added some of their own. However on 4 February the Commons decided to instruct the committee to differentiate between "such of the general heads, as are introductory of new laws, from those that are declaratory of ancient rights". On 7 February the Commons approved this revised Declaration of Right, and on 8 February instructed the committee to put into a single text the Declaration (with the heads which were "introductory of new laws" removed), the resolution of 28 January and the Lords' proposal for a revised oath of allegiance. It passed the Commons without division.^[91]

The Declaration of Right was in December 1689 enacted in an Act of Parliament, the Bill of Rights 1689. It listed twelve of James's policies by which James designed to "endeavour to subvert and extirpate the protestant religion, and the laws and liberties of this kingdom".^[92] These were: by assuming and exercising the dispensing power; by prosecuting the Seven Bishops; by establishing of the court of commissioners for ecclesiastical causes; by levying money for the crown by pretence of prerogative than the same was granted by Parliament; by raising and maintaining a standing army in peacetime without the consent of Parliament; by disarming Protestants and arming Catholics contrary to law; by violating the election of MPs; by prosecuting in the King's Bench for matters cognizable only in Parliament and "divers other arbitrary and illegal courses"; by employing unqualified persons to serve on juries; by requiring an excessive bail for persons committed in criminal cases; by imposing excessive fines and "illegal and cruel punishments inflicted"; by making "several grants and promises made of fines and forfeitures before any conviction or judgment against the person, upon whom the same were to be levied".^[93] The Bill of Rights also vindicated and asserted the nation's "ancient rights and liberties" by declaring: the pretended power to dispense with Acts of Parliament is illegal; the commission for ecclesiastical causes is illegal; levying money without the consent of Parliament is illegal; it is the right of the subject to petition the king and prosecutions for petitioning are illegal; maintaining a standing army in peacetime without the consent of Parliament is illegal; Protestant subjects "may have arms for their defence suitable to their conditions, and allowed by law"; the election of MPs ought to be free; that freedom of speech and debates in Parliament "ought not to be impeached or questioned in any court or

place out of Parliament"; excessive bail and fines not required and "cruel and unusual punishments" not to be inflicted; jurors in high treason trials ought to be freeholders; that promises of fines and forfeitures before conviction are illegal; that Parliament ought to be held frequently.^[94]

On 13 February the clerk of the House of Lords read the Declaration of Right and Halifax, in the name of all the estates of the realm, asked William and Mary to accept the throne. William replied for his wife and himself: "We thankfully accept what you have offered us". They then went in procession to the great gate at Whitehall. The Garter King at Arms proclaimed them King and Queen of England, France and Ireland, whereupon they adjourned to the Chapel Royal, with Compton preaching the sermon.^[95] They were crowned on 11 April, swearing an oath to uphold the laws made by Parliament. The Coronation Oath Act 1688 had provided a new coronation oath, whereby the monarchs were to "solemnly promise and swear to govern the people of this kingdom of England, and the dominions thereunto belonging, according to the statutes in parliament agreed on, and the laws and customs of the same". They were also to maintain the laws of God, the true profession of the Gospel, and the Protestant Reformed faith established by law.^[96]

Although their succession to the English throne was relatively peaceful, much blood would be shed before William's authority was accepted in Ireland and Scotland. In Scotland there had been no serious support for the rebellion, but when James fled for France, most members of the Scottish Privy Council went to London to offer their services to William; on 7 January they asked William to take over the responsibilities of government. On 14 March a Scottish Convention convened in Edinburgh, dominated by the Presbyterians because the episcopalians continued to support James. There was nevertheless a Jacobite faction, but a letter by James received on 16 March, in which he threatened to punish all who rebelled against him, resulted in his followers leaving the Convention, which then on 4 April decided that the throne of Scotland was vacant. The Convention formulated the *Claim of Right* and the *Articles of Grievances*. On 11 May William and Mary accepted the Crown of Scotland; after their acceptance, the *Claim* and the *Articles* were read aloud, leading to an immediate debate over whether or not an endorsement of these documents was implicit in that acceptance.

In Ireland there was no equivalent of the English or Scottish Convention and William had to conquer Ireland by force. The English Convention presumed to legislate for Ireland as well, and the Declaration of Right deemed William to be King of Ireland as well as of England.

Jacobite uprisings

James had cultivated support on the fringes of his Three Kingdoms — in Catholic Ireland and the Highlands of Scotland. Supporters of James, known as **Jacobites**, were prepared to resist what they saw as an illegal coup by force of arms. The first Jacobite rebellion, an uprising in support of James in Scotland, took place in 1689. It was led by John Graham of Claverhouse, 1st Viscount of Dundee, known as "Bonnie Dundee", who raised an army from Highland clans. In Ireland, Richard Talbot, 1st Earl of Tyrconnell led local Catholics, who had been discriminated against by previous English monarchs, in the conquest of all the fortified places in the kingdom except Derry, and so held the Kingdom for James. James himself landed in Ireland with 6,000 French troops to try to regain the throne in the Williamite war in Ireland. The war raged from 1689–1691. James fled Ireland following his defeat at the Battle of the Boyne, but Jacobite resistance was not ended until after the battle of Aghrim in 1691, when over half of their army was killed or taken prisoner. The Irish Jacobites surrendered under the conditions of the Treaty of Limerick on 3 October 1691. England stayed relatively calm throughout, although some English Jacobites fought on James's side in Ireland. Despite the Jacobite victory at the Battle of Killiecrankie, the uprising in the Scottish Highlands was quelled due to death of its leader, Claverhouse, and Williamite victories at Dunkeld and Cromdale. Many, particularly in Ireland and Scotland, continued to see the Stuarts as the legitimate monarchs of the Three Kingdoms, and there were further Jacobite rebellions in Scotland during the years 1715, 1719 and 1745.

Anglo-Dutch Alliance

Though he had carefully avoided making it public, William's main motive in organizing the expedition had been the opportunity to bring England into an alliance against France. On 9 December 1688 he had already asked the States-General to send a delegation of three to negotiate the conditions. On 18 February (Julian calendar) he asked the Convention to support the Republic in its war against France, but it refused, only consenting to pay £600,000 for the continued presence of the Dutch army in England. On 9 March (Gregorian calendar) the States-General responded to Louis's earlier declaration of war by declaring war on France in return. On 19 April (Julian calendar) the Dutch delegation signed a naval treaty with England. It stipulated that the combined Anglo-Dutch fleet would always be commanded by an Englishman, even when of lower rank; also it specified that the two parties would contribute in the ratio of five English vessels against three Dutch vessels, meaning in practice that the Dutch navy would in future remain smaller than the English. The Navigation Acts were not repealed. On 18 May the new Parliament allowed William to declare war on France. On 9 September 1689 (Gregorian calendar), William as King of England joined the League of Augsburg against France.

Having England as an ally meant that the military situation of the Republic was strongly improved; but this very fact induced William to be uncompromising in his position towards France. This policy led to a large number of very expensive campaigns which were largely paid for with Dutch funds. In 1712 the Republic was financially exhausted; it withdrew from international politics and was forced to let its fleet deteriorate, making England the dominant maritime power of the world. The Dutch economy, already burdened by the high national debt and concomitant high taxation, suffered from the other European states' protectionist policies, which its weakened fleet was no longer able to resist. To make matters worse, the main Dutch trading and banking houses moved much of their activity from Amsterdam to London after 1688. Between 1688 and 1720, world trade dominance shifted from the Republic to England.

Revolution or invasion?

The events of 1688 are known as the "Glorious Revolution" but since an intensified historical interest due to the third centennial of the event, some academics have portrayed the "revolution" as a Dutch invasion of Britain.^[97] The "Glorious Revolution" fulfills the criterion for revolution, being an internal change of constitution and also the criterion for invasion, because it involved the landing of large numbers of foreign troops. The events were unusual because the establishment of a constitutional monarchy (a de facto republic, see Coronation Oath Act 1688) and English Bill of Rights meant that the apparently invading monarchs, (legitimate heirs to the throne) were prepared to govern with the English Parliament. It is difficult to classify the entire proceedings of 1687–89 but it can be seen that the events occurred in three phases: conspiracy, invasion by Dutch forces and "Glorious Revolution". It has been argued that the invasion aspect had been downplayed as a result of a combination of British pride and successful Dutch propaganda, trying to depict the course of events as a largely internal English affair.^[98]

World empire or merchant economy?

The overthrow of James was hailed at the time and ever since, as the "Glorious Revolution". Edmund Burke set the tone for over two centuries of historiographical analysis when he proclaimed that:

The Revolution was made to preserve our ancient indisputable laws and liberties, and that ancient constitution of government which is our only security for law and liberty.^[99] [100]

Many historians have endorsed Burke's view, including Macaulay (1848) and more recently John Morrill, who captured the consensus of contemporary historiography well when he declared that "the Sensible Revolution of 1688—89 was a conservative Revolution". On the contrary argues Steven Pincus (2009), it was momentous especially when looking at the alternative that James was trying to enact of a powerful centralized autocratic state. England's role in Europe and the country's political economy in the 17th century refutes the view of many

late-20th-century historians that nothing revolutionary occurred during the Glorious Revolution of 1688–89. Pincus says it was not a placid turn of events. In diplomacy and economics James II transformed the English state's ideology and policies. This occurred not because James II was an outsider who inflicted foreign notions on England but because foreign affairs and political economy were at the core of the English revolutionaries' agenda. The revolution of 1688–89 cannot be fathomed in isolation. It would have been inconceivable without the changes resulting from the events of the 1640s and 1650s. Indeed, the ideas accompanying the Glorious Revolution were rooted in the mid-century upheavals. Thus, the 17th century was a century of revolution in England, deserving of the same scholarly attention that 'modern' revolutions attract.^[101]

James II was building a powerful militarized state on the assumption that the world's wealth was necessarily finite and empires were created by taking land from other states. The East India Company was thus an ideal tool to create a vast new English imperial dominion by warring with the Dutch and the Mogul Empire in India. After 1689 came an alternative understanding of economics, which saw Britain as a commercial rather than an agrarian society. The proponents of this view, most famously Adam Smith in 1776, realized that wealth was created by human endeavor and was thus potentially infinite.^[101]

Legacy

The Glorious Revolution of 1688 is considered by some as being one of the most important events in the long evolution of the respective powers of Parliament and the Crown in England. With the passage of the Bill of Rights, it stamped out once and for all any possibility of a Catholic monarchy, and ended moves towards absolute monarchy in the British kingdoms by circumscribing the monarch's powers. These powers were greatly restricted; he or she could no longer suspend laws, levy taxes, make royal appointments, or maintain a standing army during peacetime without Parliament's permission — to this day the Army is known as the "British Army" not the "Royal Army" as it is, in some sense, Parliament's Army and not that of the King. (This is, however, a complex issue, as the Crown remained — and remains — the source of all executive authority in the British army, with legal implications for unlawful orders etc.^[102] Since 1689, government under a system of constitutional monarchy in England, and later the United Kingdom, has been uninterrupted. Since then, Parliament's power has steadily increased while the Crown's has steadily declined. Unlike in the English civil war of the mid-seventeenth century, the "Glorious Revolution" did not involve the masses of ordinary people in England (the majority of the bloodshed occurred in Ireland). This fact has led many historians to suggest that, in England at least, the events more closely resemble a coup d'état than a social revolution.^[103] This view of events does not contradict what was originally meant by "revolution": the coming round of an old system of values in a circular motion, back to its original position, as Britain's constitution was reasserted, rather than formed anew.^{[104] [105]}

Prior to his arrival in England, the new king William III of England was not Anglican, but rather was a member of the Dutch Reformed Church. Consequently, as a Calvinist and Presbyterian he was now in the unenviable position of being the head of the Church of England, while technically being a Nonconformist. This was, however, not his main motive for promoting religious toleration. More important in that respect was the need to keep happy his Catholic allies^[106] in the coming struggle with Louis XIV.^[107] Though he had promised legal toleration for Catholics in his *Declaration of October*, 1688, he was ultimately unsuccessful in this respect, due to opposition by the Tories in the new Parliament.^[108] The Revolution led to the Act of Toleration of 1689, which granted toleration to Nonconformist Protestants, but not to Catholics.

The Williamite war in Ireland can be seen as the source of later conflict, including The Troubles of recent times. The Williamite victory in Ireland is still commemorated by the Orange Order for preserving British and Protestant dominance in the country.

Lord Macaulay's account of the Revolution in "The History of England from the Accession of James the Second" exemplifies its semi-mystical significance to later generations.

See also

- List of James II deserters to William of Orange

Notes

Footnotes

- [1] In this article "New Style" means the start of year is adjusted to 1 January. Events on the European mainland are usually given using the Gregorian calendar, while events in Great Britain and Ireland are usually given using the Julian calendar with the year adjusted to 1 January. Dates with no explicit Julian or Gregorian postscript will be using the same calendar as the last date with an explicit postscript.
- [2] Coward 1980, pp. 298–302.
- [3] In testimony before a House of Lords committee in the autumn of 1689 (Schwoerer 2004, p. 3).
- [4] "The Glorious Revolution" (<http://www.parliament.uk/factsheets/factsheets/g04.cfm>). www.parliament.uk (<http://www.parliament.uk>). Retrieved 15 August 2010.
- [5] The English Civil War (also known as the Great Rebellion) was still within living memory for most of the major English participants in the events of 1688, and for them, in comparison to that war (or even the Monmouth Rebellion of 1685) the deaths in the conflict of 1688 were mercifully few.
- [6] England, Scotland, and Ireland at time shared a king but were still in theory separate realms with their own parliaments. However in practice the Irish parliament had been completely under the control of Westminster since Poyning's Law of 1494, but Scotland still had a degree of independence.
- [7] See e.g. Israel 1991, p. 105; see also Israel & Parker 1991, pp. 335–364
- [8] Macaulay 1889, pp. 368–9.
- [9] Carpenter 1956, pp. 96–98.
- [10] Western 1972, p. 201.
- [11] Jones 1988, p. 132.
- [12] Jones 1988, pp. 132–33.
- [13] Jones 1988, p. 146.
- [14] Jones 1988, p. 150.
- [15] Childs 1980, pp. 96–97.
- [16] After Mary's sister Anne. This line of succession was overturned by the Bill of Rights; see Succession to the British throne
- [17] Troost 2001, pp. 182–183.
- [18] Troost 2001, p. 176.
- [19] Troost 2001, p. 182.
- [20] Troost 2001, p. 187.
- [21] Jones 1988, pp. 218–219.
- [22] Jones 1988, pp. 219–220.
- [23] Jones 1988, pp. 221–222.
- [24] Jones 1988, p. 222.
- [25] Jones 1988, pp. 223–224.
- [26] Hoak year?, p. 24
- [27] Troost 2001, p. 191.
- [28] Baxter 1966, p. 225.
- [29] Baxter 1966, p. 231.
- [30] Jones 1988, pp. 238–239.
- [31] It was rumoured that he was a baby who had been smuggled into the royal bedchamber in a warming pan, but this is not now taken seriously.
- [32] Dalrymple 1790, appendix to book v, pp. 107–110.
- [33] Dalrymple 1790, appendix to book v, p. 108.
- [34] Dalrymple 1790, appendix to book v, pp. 108–109.
- [35] Dalrymple 1790, appendix to book v, p. 109.
- [36] Rodger 2004, p. 139.
- [37] Troost 2001, p. 198.
- [38] Jardine 2008, p. 38.
- [39] Baxter 1966, pp. 232–233.
- [40] Jardine 2008, p. 52.
- [41] Swetschinsky & Schönduve 1988, p. 53.
- [42] Kelly, 288
- [43] Prud'homme van Reine 2009, p. 287.

-
- [44] Jardine 2008, p. 41.
- [45] As there had been in 1672 with the concerted attack by France and England on the Republic on the basis of the Secret treaty of Dover.
- [46] Jardine 2008, p. 39.
- [47] Jardine 2008, p. 37.
- [48] Prud'homme van Reine 2009, p. 288.
- [49] Jardine 2008, p. 29.
- [50] Williams 1960, pp. 10–16.
- [51] Speck 1989, p. 74.
- [52] Speck 1989, pp. 74–75.
- [53] Troost 2001, p. 199.
- [54] Rodger 2004, p. 137.
- [55] Jones 1973, pp. 201–221.
- [56] Rodger 2004, p. 138.
- [57] Prud'homme van Reine 2009, p. 291.
- [58] Jardine 2008, pp. 10–11.
- [59] Western 1972, p. 260.
- [60] Prud'homme van Reine 2009, p. 289.
- [61] Macaulay 1889, p. 561.
- [62] Prud'homme van Reine 2009, p. 290.
- [63] Prud'homme van Reine 2009, pp. 290–291.
- [64] Davies 1989
- [65] Prud'homme van Reine 2009, pp. 290–291.
- [66] Macaulay 1889, pp. 563–564.
- [67] Macaulay 1889, p. 565.
- [68] Childs 1980, pp. 175.
- [69] Israel & Parker 1991
- [70] author?, (1966), "title?", *Journal of Society for Army Historical Research* **xliv**: 152–153
- [71] Western 1972, p. 259.
- [72] Beddard 1988, p. 19.
- [73] Schuchard 2002, p. 762.
- [74] Van der Kuijl 1988
- [75] Jardine 2008, p. 16.
- [76] Jardine 2008, p. 15.
- [77] Jardine 2008, p. 32.
- [78] Jardine 2008, p. 31.
- [79] Childs 1980
- [80] Jardine 2008, p. 56.
- [81] Information Services.
- [82] Jardine 2008, p. 17.
- [83] Jardine 2008, p. 19.
- [84] *Journal van Constantijn Huygens*, i, 62
- [85] Horwitz 1977, p. 9.
- [86] Beddard 1988, p. 65 cites: Foxcroft, H. C. (1898), *The Life and Letters of Sir George Savile, Marquis of Halifax*, **II**, London, pp. 203–4
- [87] Horwitz 1977, pp. 9–10.
- [88] Horwitz 1977, p. 10.
- [89] Horwitz 1977, p. 11.
- [90] Jardine 2008, p. 26.
- [91] Horwitz 1977, p. 12.
- [92] Williams 1960, p. 26.
- [93] Williams 1960, p. 27.
- [94] Williams 1960, pp. 28–29.
- [95] Carpenter 1956, pp. 145–146.
- [96] Williams 1960, pp. 37–39.
- [97] See Jardine 2008; Vallance 2007
- [98] Jardine 2008, p. 27.
- [99] Goodlad 2007.
- [100] Dekrey 2008, pp. 738–773.
- [101] Pincus 2009
- [102] Windeyer 1938
-

- [103] The importance of the event has divided historians ever since Friedrich Engels judged it "a relatively puny event" (Engels 1997, p. 269).
- [104] Mitchell 2009, xvi, xviii, xix.
- [105] Black & MacRaid 2000, pp. 7,8.
- [106] i.e. Spain and the German Emperor
- [107] Israel 2003, pp. 137–138.
- [108] Israel 2003, pp. 20.

Citations

References

- Baxter, Stephen B (1966). *William III*. Longmans.
- Beddard, Robert (1988). *A Kingdom without a King: The Journal of the Provisional Government in the Revolution of 1688*. Phaidon.
- Black, Donald M.; MacRaid (2000). *Studying History* (2 ed.). Palgrave. ISBN 0333801830.
- Carpenter, Edward (1956). *The Protestant Bishop. Being the Life of Henry Compton, 1632–1713. Bishop of London*. London: Longmans, Green and Co.
- Childs, John (1980). *The Army, James II, and the Glorious Revolution*. Manchester University Press. ISBN ????
- Coward, Barry (1980). *The Stuart Age*. ISBN ????
- Dalrymple, John (1790). *Memoirs of Great Britain and Ireland; from the Dissolution of the last Parliament of Charles II till the Capture of the French and Spanish Fleets at Vigo*. London.
- Dekrey, Gary S. (2008), *Between Revolutions: Re-appraising the Restoration in Britain*, **6**, pp. 738–773
- Davies, D. (1989). "James II, William of Orange and the admirals". in Cruickshanks, E.. *By force or default? The revolution of 1688–1689*. Edinburgh.
- Engels, Friedrich (1997). "Introduction to Socialism: Utopian and Scientific". in Feuerbach, F.. *German Socialist Philosophy*. Continuum International Publishing Group. ISBN 082640748X.
- Goodlad, Graham (2007), "Before the Glorious Revolution: The Making of Absolute Monarchy? Graham Goodlad Examines the Controversies Surrounding the Development of Royal Power under Charles II and James II" ([http://www.questia.com/read/5022714365?title=Before the Glorious Revolution: The Making of Absolute Monarchy? Graham Goodlad Examines the Controversies Surrounding the Development of Royal Power under Charles II and James II](http://www.questia.com/read/5022714365?title=Before%20the%20Glorious%20Revolution%3A%20The%20Making%20of%20Absolute%20Monarchy%3F%20Graham%20Goodlad%20Examines%20the%20Controversies%20Surrounding%20the%20Development%20of%20Royal%20Power%20under%20Charles%20II%20and%20James%20II)), *History Review*
- Hoak, D. (year?). *The Anglo-Dutch revolution of 1688–89*. publisher?. ISBN ????
- Horwitz, Henry (1977). *Parliament, Policy and Politics in the Reign of William III*. Manchester University Press.
- Information Services, "William of Orange's Itinerary" (<http://www.nottingham.ac.uk/ManuscriptsandSpecialCollections/Learning/Conflict/Theme1/Itinerary.aspx>), *Manuscripts and Special Collections* (<http://www.nottingham.ac.uk/ManuscriptsandSpecialCollections/index.aspx>), University of Nottingham, retrieved 5 August 2010
- Israel, Jonathan I. (1991). "The Dutch role in the Glorious Revolution". in Israel, J.I.. *The Anglo-Dutch Moment. Essays on the Glorious Revolution and its world impact*. Cambridge University Press. ISBN 0-521-39075-3.
- Israel, Jonathan I.; Parker, Geoffrey (1991). "Of Providence and Protestant Winds: the Spanish Armada of 1588 and the Dutch armada of 1688". in Israel, J.I.. *The Anglo-Dutch Moment. Essays on the Glorious Revolution and its world impact*. Cambridge University Press. ISBN 0-521-39075-3.
- Israel, Jonathan I (2003). *The Anglo-Dutch Moment: Essays on the Glorious Revolution and its World Impact*. Cambridge University Press. ISBN 0-521-54406-8.
- Jardine, Lisa (2008). *Going Dutch: How England Plundered Holland's Glory*. Harper. ISBN 978-0-00-719734-7. one of the few scholarly studies that sides with James II and denounces the episode as a Dutch invasion and British defeat
- Jones, C (1973), "The Protestant Wind of 1688: Myth and Reality", *European Studies Review III*: 201–221
- Jones, J. R. (1988). *The Revolution of 1688 in England*. Weidenfeld and Nicolson. ISBN ????

- Macaulay, Thomas Babington (1889). *The History of England from the Accession of James the Second. Popular Edition in Two Volumes. Volume I*. London: Longmans.
- Mitchell, Leslie (2009) [1790]. "Introduction". in Burke. *Reflections on the Revolution in France*. Oxford University Press. ISBN 9780199539024.
- Pincus, Steve (2009). *1688: The First Modern Revolution*. ISBN ????.
- Prud'homme van Reine, Ronald (2009). *Opkomst en Ondergang van Nederlands Gouden Vloot — Door de ogen van de zeeschilders Willem van de Velde de Oude en de Jonge*. Amsterdam: De Arbeiderspers. ISBN ????.
- Rodger, N.A.M (2004). *The Command of the Ocean: A Naval History of Britain 1649—1815*. Penguin Group. ISBN ????.
- Schuchard, Keith (2002). *Restoring the Temple of Vision: Cabalistic Freemasonry and Stuart*. Brill. ISBN 9004124896.
- Schwoerer, L.G. (2004). *The Revolution of 1688–89: Changing Perspectives*. Cambridge University Press. ISBN 0521526140.
- Speck, W. A. (1989). *Reluctant Revolutionaries. Englishmen and the Revolution of 1688*. Oxford University Press.
- Swetschinsky, D.; Schönduive, L. (1988). *De familie Lopes Suasso: financiers van Willem III*. Zwolle. ISBN ????.
- Troost, Wout (2001). *Stadhouder-koning Willem III: Een politieke biografie*. Uitgeverij Verloren, Hilversum. ISBN ????.
- Vallance, Edward (2007). "The Glorious Revolution" (http://www.bbc.co.uk/history/british/civil_war_revolution/glorious_revolution_01.shtml). BBC History. Retrieved 15 August 2010.
- Van der Kuijl, Arjen (1988). *De glorieuze overtocht: De expeditie van Willem III naar Engeland in 1688*. Amsterdam.
- Williams, E. N. (1960). *The Eighteenth-Century Constitution. 1688–1815*. Cambridge University Press.
- Western, J. R. (1972). *Monarchy and Revolution. The English State in the 1680s*. London: Blandford Press.
- Windeyer, W. J. Victor (1938). "Essays". in Windeyer, W.J.V.. *Lectures on Legal History*. Law Book Co. of Australasia.

Further reading

- Ashley, Maurice (1966). *The Glorious Revolution of 1688*. Hodder & Stoughton. Also published by Panther History (1968).
- Cruickshanks, Eveline (2000). *The Glorious Revolution (British History in Perspective)* (<http://www.amazon.com/dp/0312230095>). Palgrave Macmillan. ISBN 0312230095.
- DeKrey, Gary S. (2007). *Restoration and Revolution in Britain: A Political History of the Era of Charles II and the Glorious Revolution*. ISBN ????. A scholarly history of the era.
- Glassey, Lionel K. J., ed (1997). *The Reigns of Charles II and James VII and II*. Articles by scholars.
- MacCubbin, R. P., ed (1988). *The Age of William III and Mary II*. ISBN ????.
- McCaffrey, Carmel (2006). *In Search of Ireland's Heroes*. Ivan R Dee. ISBN 9781566636155.
- Miller, John (1997). *The Glorious Revolution* (<http://www.amazon.com/dp/0582292220>) (2 ed.). ISBN 0582292220.
- Ogg, David (1956). *William III* (<http://www.questia.com/library/book/william-iii-by-david-ogg.jsp>). A brief scholarly biography.
- Onnekink, David (2007). *The Anglo-Dutch Favourite: The Career of Hans Willem Bentinck, 1st Earl of Portland (1649–1709)*. Ashgate Publishing. ISBN 0-754-65545-8.
- Pincus, Steven C. A. (2005). *England's Glorious Revolution 1688–89: A Brief History with Documents*. Bedford/St. Martin's. ISBN 0312167148.
- Prall, Stuart (1972). *The Bloodless Revolution: England, 1688*. Anchor Books.

- Vallance, Edward (2006). *The Glorious Revolution: 1688 — Britain's Fight for Liberty*. Brown Little. ISBN 1933648244.

External links

- BBC staff. "Charles II (1630 - 1685)" (http://www.bbc.co.uk/history/historic_figures/charles_ii_king.shtml). BBC. Retrieved 15 August 2010.
- Catholic Encyclopedia editors. "English Revolution of 1688" (<http://www.newadvent.org/cathen/13007b.htm>). *Catholic Encyclopedia*.
- The Civil War team, presented by Tristram Hunt (7 January 2001), *Aftershocks - The Glorious Revolution* (<http://www.open2.net/civilwar/6.3.aftershocks.html>), open2.net (<http://www.open2.net>) (BBC & Open University)
- Hallas, Duncan, "The Decisive Settlement" (<http://www.marxists.org/archive/hallas/works/1988/10/orange.htm>), in O'Callaghan, Eide, *Marxists' Internet Archive* (<http://www.marxists.org/admin/intro/index.htm>) transcribed from the *Socialist Worker Review* (113): 17–20. October 1988.
- Prince of Orange (20 November 2001) [1688], "Declaration of the Prince of Orange, October 10, 1688" (<http://www.jacobite.ca/documents/16881010.htm>), in McFerran, Noel S., *The Jacobite Heritage* (<http://www.jacobite.ca/index.htm>) Cites Beddard, Robert, ed. (1988), "A Kingdom without a King", *The Journal of the Provisional Government in the Revolution of 1688* (Oxford: Phaidon Press): 124–128, 145–149
- Quinn, Stephen (17 April 2003), "The Glorious Revolution of 1688" (<http://eh.net/encyclopedia/article/quinn.revolution.1688>), in Whaples, Robert, *EH.Net Encyclopedia* (<http://eh.net/about>)
- Royal Household at Buckingham Palace, ed (2008/09). "History of the Monarchy >United Kingdom Monarchs (1603 - present) >The Stuarts >Mary II, William III and The Act of Settlement > William III (r. 1689-1702) and Mary II (r. 1689-1694)" (<http://www.royal.gov.uk/HistoryoftheMonarchy/KingsandQueensoftheUnitedKingdom/TheStuarts/MaryIIWilliamIIIandTheActofSettlement/MaryIIWilliamIII.aspx>). official web site of the British Monarchy (<http://www.royal.gov.uk/Contactus/Aboutthissite.aspx>).
- Wilkes Jr., Donald E.; Kramer, Matthew. "The Glorious Revolution of 1688" (<http://www.thegloriousrevolution.org>). Retrieved 15 August 2010. "This site is an ever-growing compendium of information related to the events and people of the Glorious Revolution of 1688".

1689 Boston revolt

The **1689 Boston revolt** occurred when Puritan Bostonians, inspired by Glorious Revolution of 1688, ousted the unpopular governor, Edmund Andros, and sent him back to England for trial.

Causes of the revolt

Sir Edmund Andros had been appointed governor of the Dominion of New England, which consisted of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, Connecticut, New Hampshire, and Rhode Island. One of the acts which made Andros hated by many was the seizure of the colonial charters, notably that of Connecticut, which was reportedly hidden in the Charter Oak to keep it out of Andros' hands. The governor also revoked all land titles in Massachusetts, causing much anger among the population. The royal troops stationed in Boston also were reported to have acted disrespectfully, earning the hatred of many locals.

King James II of England became increasingly unpopular, in part due to his Catholicism, which he attempted to force upon his subjects.^[1] Protestant civilian and military leaders sent word to the Dutch Prince of Orange, who had married Mary, daughter of King James, asking him to help oust James and take his place on the throne. The prince accepted, and the bloodless revolution that followed established him as King William III, and his wife as co-ruler.

Revolt in Boston

When a proclamation of the revolution reached Boston, Andros had the messenger arrested,^[2] but the people were emboldened by the news. On 18 April 1688, armed colonists, inspired by prominent citizens including Cotton Mather and members of Andros' governing council^[3], rebelled and took control of the city, capturing the captain of a frigate docked in the harbor. According to some accounts, Andros panicked, fleeing the city dressed in women's clothing but was discovered because boots he was wearing were visible. By another account,^[4] the governor took refuge in Fort Hill^[3], along with several other officials. The royal troops stationed at the fort refused to fire on the crowd, which seized the fort and jailed the officials. The commander at Castle Island was forced to surrender by the colonists and was promptly imprisoned.^[3] Andros was sent back to England for trial, where he was immediately released.

Smaller revolts occurred^[3] in other New England colonies, while Lieutenant Governor Nicholson was overthrown by Dutch colonists, supported by the militia, in New York City during Leisler's Rebellion^[5]

After the revolt, the charters of Rhode Island and Connecticut were restored, and Massachusetts was granted a second one. The Dominion of New England was dissolved^[3], and Thomas Hinckley was appointed governor of Massachusetts.

References

- [1] "James II (1685-88 AD)" (<http://www.britannia.com/history/monarchs/mon50.html>). britannia.com. 2010. . Retrieved September 9, 2010.
- [2] "Edmund Andros" (<http://www.usahistory.info/NewEngland/Edmund-Andros.html>). usahistory.info. 2010. . Retrieved September 9, 2010.
- [3] "The New Charter for Massachusetts" (http://www.chronicsofamerica.com/pilgrims-puritans/new_charter_for_massachusetts.htm). chronicsofamerica.com. 2010. . Retrieved September 9, 2010.
- [4] "Sir Edmund Andros The King's Man" (http://www.chsbs.cmich.edu/timothy_hall/bofr/5thlesson/sir_edmund_andros.htm). chsbs.cmich.edu. 2010. . Retrieved September 9, 2010.
- [5] "Leisler's Rebellion" (<http://www.spiritus-temporis.com/leisler-s-rebellion/>). spiritus-temporis.com. 2010. . Retrieved September 9, 2010.

American Revolution

In this article, inhabitants of the thirteen colonies that supported the American Revolution are primarily referred to as "Americans," with occasional references to "Patriots," "Whigs," "Rebels" or "Revolutionaries." Colonists who supported the British in opposing the Revolution are usually referred to as "Loyalists" or "Tories." The geographical area of the thirteen colonies is often referred to simply as "America."

The **American Revolution** was the political upheaval during the last half of the 18th century in which thirteen colonies in North America joined together to break free from the British Empire, combining to become the United States of America. They first rejected the authority of the Parliament of Great Britain to govern them from overseas without representation, and then expelled all royal officials. By 1774 each colony had established a Provincial Congress, or an equivalent governmental institution, to form individual self-governing states. The British responded by sending combat troops to re-impose direct rule. Through representatives sent in 1775 to the Second Continental Congress, the new states joined together at first to defend their respective self-governance and manage the armed conflict against the British known as the American Revolutionary War (1775–83, also *American War of Independence*). Ultimately, the states collectively determined that the British monarchy, by acts of tyranny, could no longer legitimately claim their allegiance. They then severed ties with the British Empire in July 1776, when the Congress issued the Declaration of Independence, rejecting the monarchy on behalf of the new nation. The war ended with effective American victory in October 1781, followed by formal British abandonment of any claims to the United States with the Treaty of Paris in 1783.

The American Revolution initiated a series of social, political, and intellectual transformations in early American society and government. Americans rejected the oligarchies common in aristocratic Europe at the time, championing instead the development of republicanism based on the Enlightenment understanding of liberalism. Among the significant results of the revolution was the creation of a representative government responsible to the will of the people. However, sharp political debates erupted over the appropriate level of democracy desirable in the new government, with a number of Founders fearing mob rule.

Many fundamental issues of national governance were settled with the ratification of the Constitution of the United States in 1788, which replaced the relatively weaker first attempt at a national government, the Articles of Confederation adopted in 1781. In contrast to the loose confederation, the Constitution established a strong federated government. The United States Bill of Rights (1791), comprising the first 10 constitutional amendments, quickly followed. It guaranteed many natural rights that were influential in justifying the revolution, and attempted to balance a strong national government with relatively broad personal liberties. The American shift to liberal



John Trumbull's *Declaration of Independence*, showing the five-man committee in charge of drafting the Declaration in 1776 as it presents its work to the Second Continental Congress in Philadelphia

republicanism, and the gradually increasing democracy, caused an upheaval of traditional social hierarchy and gave birth to the ethic that has formed a core of political values in the United States.^[1]

Origins

The American Revolution was predicated by a number of ideas and events that, combined, led to a political and social separation of colonial possessions from the home nation and a coalescing of those former individual colonies into an independent nation.

Summary

The revolutionary era began in 1763, when the French military threat to British North American colonies ended.

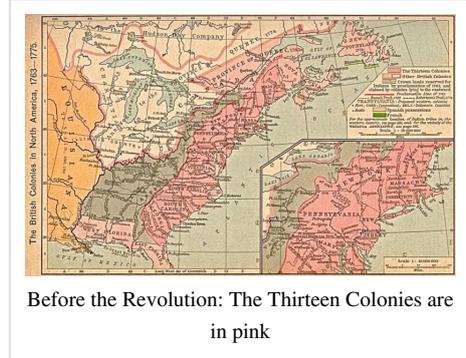
Adopting the policy that the colonies should pay an increased proportion of the costs associated with keeping them in the Empire, Britain imposed a series of direct taxes followed by other laws intended to demonstrate British authority, all of which proved extremely unpopular in America. Because the colonies lacked elected representation in the governing British Parliament, many colonists considered the laws to be illegitimate and a violation of their rights as Englishmen. In 1772, groups of colonists began to create *Committees of Correspondence*, which would lead to their own Provincial Congresses in most of the colonies. In the course of two years, the Provincial Congresses or their equivalents rejected the Parliament and effectively replaced the British ruling apparatus in the former colonies, culminating in 1774 with the coordinating First Continental Congress.^[2]

In response to protests in Boston over Parliament's attempts to assert authority, the British sent combat troops, dissolved local governments, and imposed direct rule by Royal officials. Consequently, the Colonies mobilized their militias, and fighting broke out in 1775. First ostensibly loyal to King George III, the repeated pleas by the First Continental Congress for royal intervention on their behalf with Parliament resulted in the declaration by the King that the states were "in rebellion", and Congress traitors. In 1776, representatives from each of the original thirteen states voted unanimously in the Second Continental Congress to adopt a Declaration of Independence, which now rejected the British monarchy in addition to its Parliament. The Declaration established the United States, which was originally governed as a loose confederation through a representative government selected by state legislatures (see *Second Continental Congress* and *Congress of the Confederation*).

Liberalism, republicanism, and religion

John Locke's ideas on liberty greatly influenced the political thinking behind the revolution. Jean-Jacques Rousseau's theory of the "social contract" influenced Locke's belief that among humanity's natural rights was the right of the people to overthrow their leaders, should those leaders betray the historic rights of Englishmen.^[3] ^[4] In terms of writing state and national constitutions, the Americans used Montesquieu's analysis of the "balanced" British Constitution.

A motivating force behind the revolution was the American embrace of a political ideology called "republicanism", which was dominant in the colonies by 1775. The republicanism was inspired by the "country party" in Britain, whose critique of British government emphasized that corruption was a terrible reality in Britain.^[5] Americans feared the corruption was crossing the Atlantic; the commitment of most Americans to republican values and to their rights, energized the revolution, as Britain was increasingly seen as hopelessly corrupt and hostile to American interests. Britain seemed to threaten the established liberties that Americans enjoyed.^[6] The greatest threat to liberty was depicted as corruption—not just in London but at home as well. The colonists associated it with luxury and, especially, inherited aristocracy, which they condemned.^[7]



The Founding Fathers were strong advocates of republican values, particularly Samuel Adams, Patrick Henry, George Washington, Thomas Paine, Benjamin Franklin, John Adams, Thomas Jefferson, James Madison and Alexander Hamilton,^[8] which required men to put civic duty ahead of their personal desires. Men had a civic duty to be prepared and willing to fight for the rights and liberties of their countrymen and countrywomen. John Adams, writing to Mercy Otis Warren in 1776, agreed with some classical Greek and Roman thinkers in that "Public Virtue cannot exist without private, and public Virtue is the only Foundation of Republics." He continued:

"There must be a positive Passion for the public good, the public Interest, Honour, Power, and Glory, established in the Minds of the People, or there can be no Republican Government, nor any real Liberty. And this public Passion must be Superior to all private Passions. Men must be ready, they must pride themselves, and be happy to sacrifice their private Pleasures, Passions, and Interests, nay their private Friendships and dearest connections, when they Stand in Competition with the Rights of society."^[9]

For women, "republican motherhood" became the ideal, exemplified by Abigail Adams and Mercy Otis Warren; the first duty of the republican woman was to instill republican values in her children and to avoid luxury and ostentation.

Tom Paine's best-seller pamphlet *Common Sense* appeared in January 1776, after the Revolution had started. It was widely distributed and loaned, and often read aloud in taverns, contributing significantly to spreading the ideas of republicanism and liberalism, bolstering enthusiasm for separation from Britain, and encouraging recruitment for the Continental Army. Paine provided a new and widely accepted argument for independence, by advocating a complete break with history. *Common Sense* is oriented to the future in a way that compels the reader to make an immediate choice. It offered a solution for Americans disgusted and alarmed at the threat of tyranny.^[10]

Dissenting (i.e. Protestant, non-Church of England) churches of the day were the "school of democracy"^[11] President John Witherspoon of the College of New Jersey (now Princeton University) wrote widely circulated sermons linking the American Revolution to the teachings of the Hebrew Bible. Throughout the colonies dissenting Protestant congregations (Congregationalist, Baptist, and Presbyterian) preached Revolutionary themes in their sermons, while most Church of England ministers preached loyalty to the King.^[12] Religious motivation for fighting tyranny reached across socioeconomic lines to encompass rich and poor, men and women, frontiersmen and townsmen, farmers and merchants.^[13]

The classical authors read in the Enlightenment period taught an abstract ideal of republican government that included hierarchical social orders of king, aristocracy and commoners. It was widely believed that British liberties relied on the balance of power between these three social orders, maintaining the hierarchal deference to the privileged class.^[14] Historian Bernard Bailyn notes, "Puritanism ... and the epidemic evangelism of the mid-eighteenth century, had created challenges to the traditional notions of social stratification" by preaching that the Bible taught all men are equal, that the true value of a man lies in his moral behavior, not his class, and that all can be saved."^[15]

Controversial British legislation

The Revolution was predicated by a number of pieces of legislation originating from the British Parliament that, for Americans, were illegitimate acts of a government that had no right to pass laws on Englishmen in the Americas who did not have elected representation in that government. For the British, policy makers saw these laws as necessary to rein in colonial subjects who, in the name of economic development that was designed to benefit the home nation, had been allowed near-autonomy for too long.

Navigation Acts

The British Empire at the time operated under the mercantile system, where economic assets, or *capital*, are represented by bullion (gold, silver, and trade value) held by the state, which is best increased through a positive balance of trade with other nations (exports minus imports). Mercantilism suggests that the ruling government should advance these goals through playing a protectionist role in the economy, by encouraging exports and discouraging imports, especially through the use of tariffs. Great Britain regulated the economies of the colonies through the Navigation Acts according to the doctrines of mercantilism. Widespread evasion of these laws had long been tolerated. Eventually, through the use of open-ended search warrants (Writs of Assistance), strict enforcement of these Acts became the practice. In 1761, Massachusetts lawyer James Otis argued that the writs violated the constitutional rights of the colonists. He lost the case, but John Adams later wrote, "American independence was then and there born"^[16]

In 1762, Patrick Henry argued the Parson's Cause in Virginia, where the legislature had passed a law and it was vetoed by the King. Henry argued, "that a King, by disallowing Acts of this salutary nature, from being the father of his people, degenerated into a Tyrant and forfeits all right to his subjects' obedience".^[17]

Western frontier

Following the French and Indian War, the British government sought to minimize defense costs wherever possible and was keen to maintain peaceful relations with those Indian tribes that had allied with the French. To this end, the Proclamation of 1763 restricted settlement across the Appalachian Mountains as this was designated an Indian Reserve. Regardless, groups of settlers continued to move west and establish farms. The proclamation was soon modified and was no longer a hindrance to settlement, but its promulgation and the fact that it had been written without consulting colonists angered them. The Quebec Act of 1774 extended Quebec's boundaries to the Ohio River, shutting out the claims of the thirteen colonies. By then, however, the Americans had little regard for new laws from London; they were drilling militia and organizing for war.^[18]

Taxation without representation

By 1763, Great Britain possessed vast holdings in North America. In addition to the thirteen colonies, twenty-two smaller colonies were ruled directly by royal governors. Victory in the Seven Years' War had given Great Britain New France (Canada), Spanish Florida, and the Native American lands east of the Mississippi River. In 1765 the colonists still considered themselves loyal subjects of the British Crown, with the same historic rights and obligations as subjects in Britain.^[19]

The British did not expect the colonies to contribute to the interest or the retirement of debt incurred during the French and Indian War, but they did expect a portion of the expenses for colonial defense to be paid by the Americans. Estimating the expenses of defending the continental colonies and the West Indies to be approximately £200,000 annually, the British goal after the end of this war was that the colonies would be taxed for £78,000 of this amount.

Parliament intended the tax to show that it ruled the colonies.^[20] The colonists objected chiefly on the grounds not that the taxes were high (they were low) but that they had no representation in the Parliament which passed the taxes. On the one hand, Lord North in 1775 argued for the British position that Englishmen paid on average twenty-five shillings annually in taxes whereas Americans paid only sixpence.^[21] The colonists countered that such an argument failed to take into consideration the taxes collected by colonial governments - they believed, especially considering the economic restraints the British were keen to enforce in the colonies, that any additional tax burden from London was excessive.

The colonists did not object to the principle of contributing to the cost of their defense (colonial legislatures spent large sums raising and outfitting militias during the French and Indian War), but they disputed the need for the Crown to station regular British troops in North America. In the absence of a French threat, colonists believed the

colonial militias (which were funded by taxes raised by colonial legislatures) to be sufficient.^[22] Many colonists favored maintaining regular military units to defend the territories from Indian attacks. The British were unwilling to commission colonial officers nor would they recognize colonial commissions, effectively negating the will or the legal authority of the colonies to contribute to defense in that sort of way. British objections to colonial preferences with regards to defense were based on politics as opposed to military necessity. With some 1,500 well-connected British officers who would have become redundant in the aftermath of the Seven Years War, London would have had to discharge them if they did not assign them to North America.^[23]

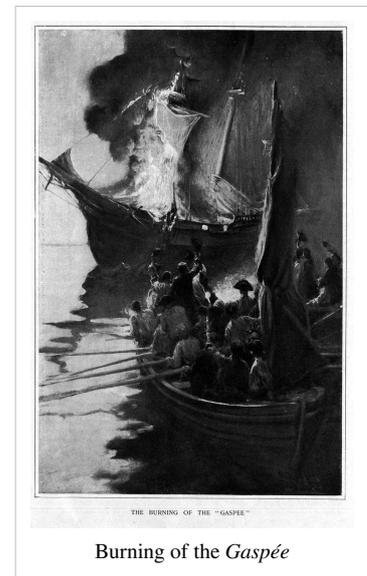
The slogan "No taxation without representation" became popular in many American circles. London argued that the colonists were "virtually represented"; but most Americans rejected this.^[24]

Sugar Act, Paper Bills of Credit Act, and Quartering Act

In 1764, Parliament enacted the Sugar Act and the Currency Act, further vexing the colonists. Protests led to a powerful new weapon, the systematic boycott of British goods. The British later enacted the Quartering Act, which stated that British soldiers were to be quartered at the expense of residents in certain areas. Colonists objected to this as well.

Stamp Act 1765

In 1765 the Stamp Act was the first direct tax levied by Parliament on the colonies. All official documents, newspapers, almanacs, and pamphlets— decks of playing cards—were required to have the stamps. Representatives of all 13 colonies protested vehemently, as popular leaders such as Patrick Henry in Virginia and James Otis in Massachusetts, rallied the people in opposition. A secret group, the "Sons of Liberty" formed in many towns and threatened violence if anyone sold the stamps, and no one did.^[25] In Boston, the Sons of Liberty burned the records of the vice-admiralty court and looted the home of the chief justice, Thomas Hutchinson. Several legislatures called for united action, and nine colonies sent delegates to the Stamp Act Congress in New York City in October 1765. Moderates led by John Dickinson drew up a "Declaration of Rights and Grievances" stating that taxes passed without representation violated their Rights of Englishmen. Lending weight to the argument was an economic boycott of British merchandise, as imports into the colonies fell from £2,250,000 in 1764 to £1,944,000 in 1765. In London, the Rockingham government came to power and Parliament debated whether to repeal the stamp tax or send an army to enforce it. Benjamin Franklin made the case for the boycotters, explaining the colonies had spent heavily in manpower, money, and blood in defense of the empire in a series of wars against the French and Native Americans, and that further taxes to pay for those wars were unjust and might bring about a rebellion. Parliament agreed and repealed the tax, but in a "Declaratory Act" of March 1766 insisted that parliament retained full power to make laws for the colonies "in all cases whatsoever".^[17]



Burning of the *Gaspée*

Townshend Act 1767 and Boston Massacre 1770

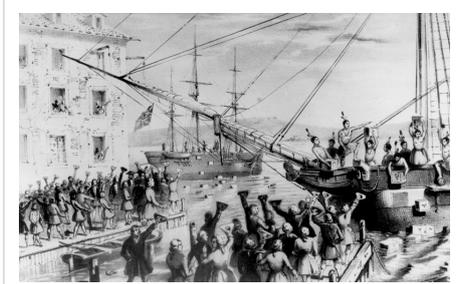
In 1767, the Parliament passed the Townshend Acts, which placed a tax on a number of essential goods including paper, glass, and tea. Angered at the tax increases, colonists organized a boycott of British goods. In Boston on March 5, 1770, a large mob gathered around a group of British soldiers. The mob grew more and more threatening, throwing snowballs, rocks and debris at the soldiers. One soldier was clubbed and fell. All but one of the soldiers fired into the crowd. Eleven people were hit; three civilians were killed at the scene of the shooting, and two died after the incident. The event quickly came to be called the Boston Massacre. Although the soldiers were tried and

acquitted (defended by John Adams), the widespread descriptions soon became propaganda to turn colonial sentiment against the British. This in turn began a downward spiral in the relationship between Britain and the Province of Massachusetts.

Tea Act 1773

In June 1772, in what became known as the Gaspée Affair, a British warship that had been vigorously enforcing unpopular trade regulations was burned by American patriots. Soon afterwards, Governor Thomas Hutchinson of Massachusetts reported that he and the royal judges would be paid directly from London, thus bypassing the colonial legislature.

On December 16, 1773, a group of men, led by Samuel Adams and dressed to evoke American Indians, boarded the ships of the government-favored British East India Company and dumped an estimated £10,000 worth of tea on board (approximately £636,000 in 2008) into the harbor. This event became known as the Boston Tea Party and remains a significant part of American patriotic lore.



This 1846 lithograph has become a classic image of the Boston Tea Party

Intolerable Acts 1774

The British government responded by passing several Acts which came to be known as the Intolerable Acts, which further darkened colonial opinion towards the British. They consisted of four laws enacted by the British parliament.^[26] The first was the Massachusetts Government Act, which altered the Massachusetts charter and restricted town meetings. The second Act, the Administration of Justice Act, ordered that all British soldiers to be tried were to be arraigned in Britain, not in the colonies. The third Act was the Boston Port Act, which closed the port of Boston until the British had been compensated for the tea lost in the Boston Tea Party (the British never received such a payment). The fourth Act was the Quartering Act of 1774, which allowed royal governors to house British troops in the homes of citizens without requiring permission of the owner.



An American version of London cartoon that denounces the "rape" of Boston in 1774 by the Intolerable Acts

American political opposition

American political opposition was initially through the colonial assemblies such as the Stamp Act Congress, which included representatives from across the colonies. In 1765, the Sons of Liberty were formed which used public demonstrations, violence and threats of violence to ensure that the British tax laws were unenforceable. While openly hostile to what they considered an oppressive Parliament acting illegally, colonists persisted in numerous petitions and pleas for intervention from a monarch to whom they still claimed loyalty. In late 1772, after the *Gaspée* Affair, Samuel Adams set about creating new Committees of Correspondence, which linked Patriots in all thirteen colonies and eventually provided the framework for a rebel government. In early 1773 Virginia, the largest colony, set up its Committee of Correspondence, on which Patrick Henry and Thomas Jefferson served.^[27]

In response to the *Massachusetts Government Act*, Massachusetts and then other colonies formed local governments called "Provincial Congresses". In 1774, the First Continental Congress convened, consisting of representatives from each of the Provincial Congresses or their equivalents, to serve as a conduit for deliberation and collective action. Standing Committees of Safety were created by each Provincial Congress or equivalent for the enforcement of the

resolutions by the Committee of Correspondence, Provincial Congress, and the Continental Congress. British colonies in North America that did not have government responsible to its people did not join the Continental Congress, but remained loyal to the Crown. They included: Quebec, Nova Scotia, Newfoundland, Bermuda, West Florida and East Florida.

Factions: Patriots, Loyalists and Neutrals

The population of the Thirteen Colonies was far from homogeneous, particularly in their political views and attitudes. Loyalties and allegiances varied widely not only within regions and communities, but also within families and sometimes shifted during the course of the Revolution.

Patriots – The Revolutionaries

At the time, revolutionaries were called "Patriots", "Whigs", "Congress-men", or "Americans". They included a full range of social and economic classes, but a unanimity regarding the need to defend the rights of Americans. After the war, Patriots such as George Washington, James Madison, John Adams, Alexander Hamilton, and John Jay were deeply devoted to republicanism while also eager to build a rich and powerful nation, while Patriots such as Patrick Henry, Benjamin Franklin, and Thomas Jefferson represented democratic impulses and the agrarian plantation element that wanted a localized society with greater political equality.

The word "patriot" refers to a person in the colonies who sided with the American Revolution. Calling the revolutionaries "patriots" is a long-standing historical convention, which began prior to the war. For example, the term "Patriot" was in use by American colonists during the 1760s.

Generally speaking, during the Age of Enlightenment, the word "patriot" was not used interchangeably with "nationalist", as it is today. Rather, the concept of patriotism was linked to enlightenment values concerning a common good, which transcended national and social boundaries. Patriotism, thus, did not require someone to support their leader's actions or a nation's policies in all circumstances, and there wouldn't necessarily be a contradiction between being a patriot and revolting against king and country.^[28]

Psychology

One way to understand the Patriots is to compare their psychology with that of the Loyalists. Labaree (1948) has identified eight characteristics of the Loyalists that made them essentially conservative; opposite traits characterized the patriots. Psychologically, Loyalists were older, better established, and resisted innovation. They thought resistance to the Crown—the legitimate government—was morally wrong, while the Patriots thought morality was on their side. They were alienated when the Patriots resorted to violence, such as burning houses and tarring and feathering. Loyalists wanted to take a middle-of-the road position and were angry when forced by the Patriots to declare their opposition. Many Loyalists, especially merchants in the port cities, had a long-standing sentimental attachment to Britain (often with business and family links to other parts of the British Empire). Some Loyalists were procrastinators who realized that independence was bound to come some day, but wanted to postpone the moment; the Patriots wanted to seize the moment. Loyalists were cautious and afraid of anarchy or tyranny that might come from mob rule; Patriots made a systematic effort to use and control mob violence. Finally, Labaree argues that Loyalists were pessimists who lacked the confidence in the future displayed by the Patriots.^{[29] [30] [31]}

Class factors

Historians, such as J. Franklin Jameson in the early 20th century, examined the class composition of the Patriot cause, looking for evidence that there was a class war inside the revolution. In the last 50 years, historians have largely abandoned that interpretation, emphasizing instead the high level of ideological unity.^[32] Just as there were rich and poor Loyalists, the Patriots were a 'mixed lot', with the richer and better educated more likely to become officers in the Army. Ideological demands always came first: the Patriots viewed independence as a means of freeing

themselves from British oppression and taxation and, above all, reasserting what they considered to be their rights. Most yeomen farmers, craftsmen, and small merchants joined the patriot cause as well, demanding more political equality. They were especially successful in Pennsylvania and less so in New England, where John Adams attacked Thomas Paine's *Common Sense* for the "absurd democratical notions" it proposed.^[33]

Loyalists and neutrals

While there is no way of knowing the actual numbers, historians have estimated that about 15–20% of the population remained loyal to the British Crown; these were known at the time as "Loyalists", "Tories", or "King's men".^[34] ^[35] The Loyalists never controlled territory unless the British Army occupied it.^[36] Loyalists were typically older, less willing to break with old loyalties, often connected to the Church of England, and included many established merchants with business connections across the Empire, as well as royal officials such as Thomas Hutchinson of Boston. The revolution sometimes divided families; for example, the Franklins. William Franklin, son of Benjamin Franklin and Governor of New Jersey remained Loyal to the Crown throughout the war and never spoke to his father again. Recent immigrants who had not been fully Americanized were also inclined to support the King, such as recent Scottish settlers in the back country; among the more striking examples of this, see Flora MacDonald.^[37]

Most Native Americans rejected pleas that they remain neutral and supported the king. The tribes that depended most heavily upon colonial trade tended to side with the revolutionaries, though political factors were important as well. The most prominent Native American leader siding with the king was Joseph Brant of the Mohawk nation, who led frontier raids on isolated settlements in Pennsylvania and New York until an American army under John Sullivan secured New York in 1779, forcing the Loyalist Indians permanently into Canada.^[38]

Some African-American slaves became politically active and supported the king, especially in Virginia where the royal governor actively recruited black men into the British forces in return for manumission, protection for their families, and the promise of land grants. Following the war, many of these "Black Loyalists" settled in Nova Scotia, Upper and Lower Canada, and other parts of the British Empire, where the descendants of some remain today.^[39]

A minority of uncertain size tried to stay neutral in the war. Most kept a low profile. However, the Quakers, especially in Pennsylvania, were the most important group that was outspoken for neutrality. As patriots declared independence, the Quakers, who continued to do business with the British, were attacked as supporters of British rule, "contrivers and authors of seditious publications" critical of the revolutionary cause.^[40]

After the war, the great majority of the 450,000–500,000 Loyalists remained in America and resumed normal lives. Some, such as Samuel Seabury, became prominent American leaders. Estimates vary, but about 62,000 Loyalists relocated to Canada, and others to Britain (7,000) or to Florida or the West Indies (9,000). This made up approximately 2% of the total population of the colonies. When Loyalists left the South in 1783, they took thousands of blacks with them as slaves to the British West Indies.^[41]

Women

Several types of women contributed to the American Revolution in multiple ways. Like men, women participated on both sides of the war. Among women, European Americans, African Americans, and Native Americans also divided between the Patriot and Loyalist causes.

While formal Revolutionary politics did not include women, ordinary domestic behaviors became charged with political significance as patriot women confronted a war that permeated all aspects of political, civil, and domestic life. They participated by boycotting British goods, spying on the British, following armies as they marched, washing, cooking, and tending for soldiers, delivering secret messages, and in a few cases like Deborah Samson fighting disguised as men. Above all, they continued the agricultural work at home to feed the armies and their families.^[42]

The boycott of British goods required the willing participation of American women; the boycotted items were largely household items such as tea and cloth. Women had to return to spinning and weaving—skills that had fallen into disuse. In 1769, the women of Boston produced 40,000 skeins of yarn, and 180 women in Middletown, Massachusetts, wove 20522 yards (18765 m) of cloth.^[43]

A crisis of political loyalties could also disrupt the fabric of colonial America women's social worlds: whether a man did or did not renounce his allegiance to the king could dissolve ties of class, family, and friendship, isolating women from former connections. A woman's loyalty to her husband, once a private commitment, could become a political act, especially for women in America committed to men who remained loyal to the king. Legal divorce, usually rare, was granted to patriot women whose husbands supported the king.^[44]



Abigail Adams

Other participants

Spain

Spain joined in full the cause of the American Revolution by declaring war on England on June 21, 1779. Bernardo de Gálvez y Madrid, general of the Spanish forces in New Spain who also served as governor of Louisiana was sent to Florida at the head of an expedition of colonial troops to aid the American colonists in their rebellion against Britain^[45] The importance of Galvez's campaign from the American perspective was that he denied the British the opportunity of encircling the American rebels from the south, and kept open a vital conduit for supplies. In recognition to his help to the American cause, George Washington took him to his right in the parade of July 4 and the American Congress cited Gálvez for his aid during the Revolution.^[46] ^[47]

France

In early 1776, France set up a major program of aid to the Americans, and the Spanish secretly added funds. Each country spent one million "livres tournaises" to buy munitions. A dummy corporation run by Pierre Beaumarchais concealed their activities. Americans obtained some munitions through Holland as well as French and Spanish ports in the West Indies.^[48]

Native Americans

The great majority of the 200,000 Native Americans east of the Mississippi distrusted the colonists and supported the British cause.^[49] Even though there was no major Native American participation during the war, the British provided funding and weapons to attack American outposts. Some Indians tried to remain neutral, seeing little value in participating yet again in a European conflict. A few supported the American cause.^[50]

The British provided arms for the Indians, under Loyalist leadership, to raid frontier settlements from the Carolinas to New York, threatening to massacre the settlers, especially in Pennsylvania. The most prominent was Mohawk chief Joseph Brant, who led a band of 300 Indian warriors and 100 white loyalists in 1778 and 1780 multiple attacks on small settlements in New York and Pennsylvania.^[51] In 1776 Cherokee war parties attacked all along the southern frontier.^[52]

While the Cherokee could launch raids numbering a couple hundred warriors, as seen in the Chickamauga Wars, they could not mobilize enough forces to fight a major invasion without allies. In 1779 Washington sent General John Sullivan with four brigades of Continental soldiers to drive the Iroquois out of upstate western New York. There was little combat but Sullivan systematically burned 40 (empty) Indian villages and, most important, destroyed about 160,000 bushels of corn that comprised the winter food supply. Facing starvation the Iroquois permanently fled to the Niagara Falls area and to Canada, where the British fed them.^[53]

At the peace conference the British abandoned their Indian allies, and the Americans took possession of all the land east of the Mississippi and north of Florida. Calloway concludes:

Burned villages and crops, murdered chiefs, divided councils and civil wars, migrations, towns and forts choked with refugees, economic disruption, breaking of ancient traditions, losses in battle and to disease and hunger, betrayal to their enemies, all made the American Revolution one of the darkest periods in American Indian history.^[54]

The British, however, did not give up their forts in the west until 1796 and kept alive the dream of one day forming a satellite Indian nation in what is now the Ohio to Wisconsin part of the Midwest. That goal was one of the causes of the War of 1812.^{[55] [56]}

Slaves

Some slaves understood Revolutionary rhetoric as promising freedom and equality. Both British and American governments made promises of freedom for service and some slaves fought in one or the other armies. Starting in 1777 abolition occurred in the North, usually on a gradual schedule with no payments to the owners, but slavery persisted in the South and took on new life after 1790.^[57]

During the Revolution, efforts were made by the British to turn slavery against the Americans,^[35] but historian David Brion Davis explains the difficulties with a policy of wholesale arming of the slaves:

But England greatly feared the effects of any such move on its own West Indies, where Americans had already aroused alarm over a possible threat to incite slave insurrections. The British elites also understood that an all-out attack on one form of property could easily lead to an assault on all boundaries of privilege and social order, as envisioned by radical religious sects in Britain's seventeenth-century civil wars.^[58]

Davis underscored the British dilemma: "Britain, when confronted by the rebellious American colonists, hoped to exploit their fear of slave revolts while also reassuring the large number of slave-holding Loyalists and wealthy

Caribbean planters and merchants that their slave property would be secure".^[59] The colonists accused the British of encouraging slave revolts.^[60]

American advocates of independence were commonly lampooned in Britain for their hypocritical calls for freedom, while many of their leaders were slave-holders. Samuel Johnson snapped, "how is it we hear the loudest yelps for liberty among the [slave] drivers of the Negroes?"^[61] Benjamin Franklin countered by criticizing the British self-congratulation about "the freeing of one Negro" (Somerset) while they continued to permit the Slave Trade.^[62]

Phyllis Wheatley, a black poet who popularized the image of Columbia to represent America, came to public attention when her *Poems on Various Subjects, Religious and Moral* appeared in 1773^[63]

Military hostilities begin

The Battle of Lexington and Concord took place April 19, 1775, when the British sent a force of roughly 1000 troops to confiscate arms and arrest revolutionaries in Concord.^[64] They clashed with the local militia, marking the first fighting of the American Revolutionary War. The news aroused the 13 colonies to call out their militias and send troops to besiege Boston. The Battle of Bunker Hill followed on June 17, 1775. While a British victory, it was at a great cost; about 1,000 British casualties from a garrison of about 6,000, as compared to 500 American casualties from a much larger force.^[65] ^[66]

The Second Continental Congress convened in 1775, after the war had started. The Congress created the Continental Army and extended the Olive Branch Petition to the crown as an attempt at reconciliation.

King George III refused to receive it, issuing instead the Proclamation of Rebellion, requiring action against the "traitors".

In the winter of 1775, the Americans invaded Canada. General Richard Montgomery captured Montreal but a joint attack on Quebec with the help of Benedict Arnold failed.

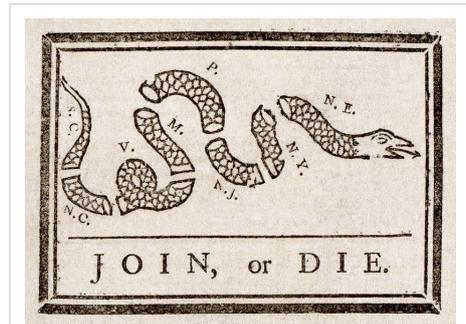
In March 1776, with George Washington as the commander of the new army, the Continental Army forced the British to evacuate Boston. The revolutionaries were now in full control of all 13 colonies and were ready to declare independence. While there still were many Loyalists, they were no longer in control anywhere by July 1776, and all of the Royal officials had fled.^[67]

Prisoners

In August 1775, George III declared Americans in arms against royal authority to be traitors to the Crown. The British government at first started treating captured rebel combatants as common criminals and preparations were made to bring them to trial for treason. American Secretary Lord Germain and First Lord of the Admiralty Lord Sandwich were especially eager to do so, with a particular emphasis on those who had previously served in British units (and thereby sworn an oath of allegiance to the crown).

Many of the prisoners taken by the British at Bunker Hill apparently expected to be hanged, but British authorities declined to take the next step: treason trials and executions. There were tens of thousands of Loyalists under American control who would have been at risk for treason trials of their own (by the Americans), and the British built much of their strategy around using these Loyalists. After the surrender at Saratoga in 1777, there were thousands of British prisoners in American hands.

Therefore no American prisoners were put on trial for treason, although most were badly treated and many died nonetheless, resulting in more deaths than every American battlefield and naval action fatality, combined.^[68] ^[69] Eventually they were technically accorded the rights of belligerents in 1782, by act of Parliament, when they were



Join, or Die by Benjamin Franklin was recycled to encourage the former colonies to unite against British rule

officially recognized as prisoners of war rather than traitors. At the end of the war, both sides released their surviving prisoners.^[70]

Creating new state constitutions

Following the Battle of Bunker Hill in June 1775, the Patriots had control of most of Massachusetts; the Loyalists suddenly found themselves on the defensive. In all thirteen colonies, Patriots had overthrown their existing governments, closing courts and driving British governors, agents and supporters from their homes. They had elected conventions and "legislatures" that existed outside of any legal framework; new constitutions were used in each state to supersede royal charters. They declared they were states now, not colonies.^[71]

On January 5, 1776, New Hampshire ratified the first state constitution, six months before the signing of the Declaration of Independence. Then, in May 1776, Congress voted to suppress all forms of crown authority, to be replaced by locally created authority. Virginia, South Carolina, and New Jersey created their constitutions before July 4. Rhode Island and Connecticut simply took their existing royal charters and deleted all references to the crown.^[72]

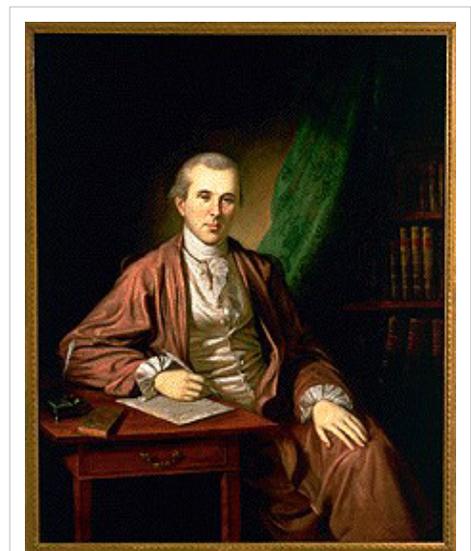
The new states had to decide not only what form of government to create, they first had to decide how to select those who would craft the constitutions and how the resulting document would be ratified. In states where the wealthy exerted firm control over the process, such as Maryland, Virginia, Delaware, New York and Massachusetts, the results were constitutions that featured:

- Substantial property qualifications for voting and even more substantial requirements for elected positions (though New York and Maryland lowered property qualifications);^[71]
- Bicameral legislatures, with the upper house as a check on the lower;
- Strong governors, with veto power over the legislature and substantial appointment authority;
- Few or no restraints on individuals holding multiple positions in government;
- The continuation of state-established religion.

In states where the less affluent had organized sufficiently to have significant power—especially Pennsylvania, New Jersey, and New Hampshire—the resulting constitutions embodied

- universal white manhood suffrage, or minimal property requirements for voting or holding office (New Jersey enfranchised some property owning widows, a step that it retracted 25 years later);
- strong, unicameral legislatures;
- relatively weak governors, without veto powers, and little appointing authority;
- prohibition against individuals holding multiple government posts;

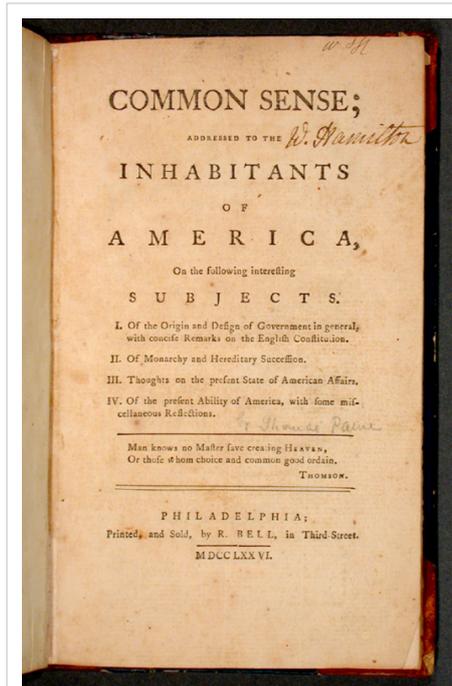
Whether conservatives or radicals held sway in a state did not mean that the side with less power accepted the result quietly. The radical provisions of Pennsylvania's constitution lasted only fourteen years. In 1790, conservatives gained power in the state legislature, called a new constitutional convention, and rewrote the constitution. The new constitution substantially reduced universal white-male suffrage, gave the governor veto power and patronage appointment authority, and added an upper house with substantial wealth qualifications to the unicameral legislature. Thomas Paine called it a constitution unworthy of America.^[73]



Benjamin Rush, 1783

Independence and Union

On January 10, 1776, Thomas Paine published a political pamphlet entitled *Common Sense* arguing that the only solution to the problems with Britain was independence and a liberal republic.^[74] In the ensuing months, before the allied states declared independence in unison in the name of the United States, the colonies had begun the process of creating their own constitutions to form sovereign states and some of them individually took the step to declare independence. Virginia, for instance, declared its independence from Great Britain on May 15, 1776. The war had been underway since April 1775, and until this point, the states had sought favorable peace terms; compromise was no longer a possibility, despite belated British efforts to come to a political resolution.^[75]



Common Sense by Thomas Paine

On June 11, 1776, the Second Continental Congress appointed a committee to prepare a draft declaration of independence. Thomas Jefferson, with John Adams and Benjamin Franklin, brought the draft before Congress on June 28. On July 2, 1776, Congress voted the independence of the United States; two days later, on July 4, it adopted the Declaration of Independence, which date is now celebrated as Independence Day in the United States.

On June 12, 1776, the Second Continental Congress resolved to appoint a committee of thirteen to prepare a draft agreement on a governing constitution and a perpetual union of the states. The Articles of Confederation and Perpetual Union, commonly known as the *Articles of Confederation* or simply the *Articles*, formed the first governing document of the United States of America, based on a confederation type government. Of equal importance is the fact that the Articles combined the sovereign states into a perpetual Union. The Second Continental Congress approved the Articles for ratification by the States on November 15, 1777, and began operating under their terms. The Articles were formally ratified when the representatives of Maryland became the last to apply their signatures to the document on March 1, 1781. At that point, the Continental Congress was dissolved and on the following day a new government of the United States in Congress Assembled took its place, with Samuel Huntington as President.^{[76] [77]}



Johannes Adam Simon Oertel. *Pulling Down the Statue of King George III, N.Y.C., ca. 1859.* The painting is a romanticised version of the Sons of Liberty destroying the symbol of monarchy following the reading by George Washington of the United States Declaration of Independence to the Continental Army and residents on the New York City commons, July 9th, 1776.

Defending the Revolution

British return: 1776–1777

After Washington forced the British out of Boston in spring 1776, neither the British nor the Loyalists controlled any significant areas. The British, however, were massing forces at their great naval base at Halifax, Nova Scotia. They returned in force in July 1776, landing in New York and defeating Washington's Continental Army in August at the Battle of Brooklyn in one of the largest engagements of the war. The British requested a meeting with representatives from Congress to negotiate an end to hostilities, and a delegation including John Adams and Benjamin Franklin met Howe on Staten Island in New York Harbor on September 11. Howe demanded a retraction of the Declaration of Independence, which was refused, and negotiations ended until 1781. The British then quickly seized New York City and nearly captured General Washington. They made the city their main political and military base of operations in North America, holding it until November 1783. New York City consequently became the destination for Loyalist refugees, and a focal point of Washington's intelligence network.^[78] The British also took New Jersey, pushing the Continental Army into Pennsylvania, but in a surprise attack in late December 1776 Washington crossed the Delaware River back into New Jersey and defeated Hessian and British armies at Trenton and Princeton, thereby regaining New Jersey. The victories gave an important boost to pro-independence supporters at a time when morale was flagging, and have become iconic events of the war.



George Washington rallying his troops at the Battle of Princeton

In 1777, as part of a grand strategy to end the war, the British sent an invasion force from Canada to seal off New England, which the British perceived as the primary source of agitators. In a major case of mis-coordination, the British army in New York City went to Philadelphia which it captured from Washington. The invasion army under Burgoyne waited in vain for reinforcements from New York, and became trapped upstate. It surrendered after the Battle of Saratoga, New York, in October 1777. From early October 1777 until November 15 a pivotal siege at Fort Mifflin, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania distracted British troops and allowed Washington time to preserve the Continental Army by safely leading his troops to harsh winter quarters at Valley Forge.

In 1777, as part of a grand strategy to end the war, the British sent an invasion force from Canada to seal off New England, which the British perceived as the primary source of agitators. In a major case of mis-coordination, the British army in New York City went to Philadelphia which it captured from Washington. The invasion army under Burgoyne waited in vain for reinforcements from New York, and became trapped upstate. It surrendered after the Battle of Saratoga, New York, in October 1777. From early October 1777 until November 15 a pivotal siege at Fort Mifflin, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania distracted British troops and allowed Washington time to preserve the Continental Army by safely leading his troops to harsh winter quarters at Valley Forge.

American alliances after 1778

The capture of a British army at Saratoga encouraged the French to formally enter the war in support of Congress, as Benjamin Franklin negotiated a permanent military alliance in early 1778, significantly becoming the first country to officially recognize the Declaration of Independence. William Pitt spoke out in parliament urging Britain to make peace in America, and unite with America against France, while other British politicians who had previously sympathised with colonial grievances now turned against the American rebels for allying with British international rival and enemy.^[79]

Later Spain (in 1779) and the Dutch (1780) became allies of the French, leaving the British Empire to fight a global war alone without major allies, and requiring it to slip through a combined blockade of the Atlantic. The American theater thus became only one front in Britain's war.^[80] ^[81] The British were forced to withdraw troops from continental America to reinforce the valuable sugar-producing Caribbean colonies, which were considered more valuable.

Because of the alliance with France and the deteriorating military situation, Sir Henry Clinton, the British commander, evacuated Philadelphia to reinforce New York City. General Washington attempted to intercept the retreating column, resulting in the Battle of Monmouth Court House, the last major battle fought in the north. After an inconclusive engagement, the British successfully retreated to New York City. The northern war subsequently

became a stalemate, as the focus of attention shifted to the smaller southern theater.^[82]

The British move South, 1778–1783

The British strategy in America now concentrated on a campaign in the southern colonies. With fewer regular troops at their disposal, the British commanders saw the Southern Strategy as a more viable plan, as the south was perceived as being more strongly Loyalist, with a large population of recent immigrants as well as large numbers of slaves who might be captured or run away to join the British.^[83]

Beginning in late December 1778, the British captured Savannah and controlled the Georgia coastline. In 1780 they launched a fresh invasion and took Charleston as well. A significant victory at the Battle of Camden meant that royal forces soon controlled most of Georgia and South Carolina. The British set up a network of forts inland, hoping the Loyalists would rally to the flag. Not enough Loyalists turned out, however, and the British had to fight their way north into North Carolina and Virginia, with a severely weakened army. Behind them much of the territory they had already captured dissolved into a chaotic guerrilla war, fought predominantly between bands of Loyalist and American militia, which negated many of the gains the British had previously made.^[84] The excesses brought on by the guerilla warfare (though famously exaggerated in the 2000 film *The Patriot*) were enough to erode support for the British in the region where it had been strongest.

Yorktown 1781

The southern British army marched to Yorktown, Virginia where they expected to be rescued by a British fleet which would take them back to New York.^[85] When that fleet was defeated by a French fleet, however, they became trapped in Yorktown.^[86] In October 1781 under a combined siege by the French and Continental armies, the British, under the command of General Cornwallis, surrendered. However, Cornwallis was so embarrassed at his defeat that he had to send his second in command to surrender for him.^[87]

News of the defeat effectively ended major offensive operations in America. Support for the conflict had never been strong in Britain, where many sympathised with the rebels, but now it reached a new low.^[88]

Although King George III personally wanted to fight on, his supporters lost control of Parliament, and no further major land offensives were launched in the American Theatre.^[89] A final naval battle was fought on March 10, 1783 off the coast of Cape Canaveral by Captain John Barry and the crew of the USS *Alliance*, who defeated three British warships led by HMS *Sybil* that were trying to take the payroll of the Continental Army.

Peace treaty

The peace treaty with Britain, known as the Treaty of Paris, gave the U.S. all land east of the Mississippi River and south of the Great Lakes, though not including Florida (On September 3, 1783, Britain entered into a separate agreement with Spain under which Britain ceded Florida back to Spain.). The Native American nations actually living in this region were not a party to this treaty and did not recognize it until they were defeated militarily by the United States. Issues regarding boundaries and debts were not resolved until the Jay Treaty of 1795.^[90]



The siege of Yorktown ended with the surrender of a second British army, paving the way for the end of the American Revolutionary War

Impact on Britain

Losing the war and the 13 colonies was a shock to the British system. The war revealed the limitations of Britain's fiscal-military state when it had powerful enemies, no allies, depended on extended and vulnerable transatlantic lines of communication, and was faced for the first time since the 17th century by both Protestant and Catholic foes. The defeat heightened dissension and escalated political antagonism to the King's ministers. Inside parliament, the primary concern changed from fears of an over-mighty monarch to the issues of representation, parliamentary reform, and government retrenchment. Reformers sought to destroy what they saw as widespread institutional corruption. The result was a powerful crisis, 1776-1783. The peace in 1783 left France financially prostrate, while the British economy boomed thanks to the return of American business. The crisis ended after 1784 thanks to the king's shrewdness in outwitting Charles James Fox (the leader of the Fox-North Coalition), and renewed confidence in the system engendered by the leadership of the new Prime Minister, William Pitt. Historians conclude that loss of the American colonies enabled Britain to deal with the French Revolution with more unity and better organization than would otherwise have been the case.^[91] ^[92]

Immediate aftermath

Interpretations

Interpretations about the effect of the Revolution vary. Though contemporary participants referred to the events as "the revolution",^[93] at one end of the spectrum is the view that the American Revolution was not "revolutionary" at all, contending that it did not radically transform colonial society but simply replaced a distant government with a local one.^[94] More recent scholarship pioneered by historians such as Bernard Bailyn, Gordon Wood, and Edmund Morgan accepts the contemporary view of the participants that the American Revolution was a unique and radical event that produced deep changes and had a profound impact on world affairs, based on an increasing belief in the principles of the Enlightenment as reflected in how liberalism was understood during the period, and republicanism. These were demonstrated by a leadership and government that espoused protection of natural rights, and a system of laws chosen by the people.^[95]

Some historians, such as Daniel Boorstin, see the motivation for the revolution as primarily legal.^[96] The adherence of the colonists to the British constitution and what they viewed to be the tyrannical deprivation of English rights by the British Parliament, in concert with the failure of King George III to protect his subjects from such abuses, are what he sees as compelling the colonists to sever political ties with Great Britain.^[96]

Loyalist expatriation

For roughly five percent of the inhabitants of the United States, defeat was followed by self-exile. Of those, approximately 62,000 United Empire Loyalists left the newly founded republic, most settling in the remaining British colonies in North America, such as the Province of Quebec (concentrating in the Eastern Townships), Prince Edward Island, and Nova Scotia. The new colonies of Upper Canada (now Ontario) and New Brunswick were created by Britain for their benefit.^[97]

As an example or inspiration

After the Revolution, genuinely democratic politics became possible.^[98] The rights of the people were incorporated into state constitutions. Thus came the widespread assertion of liberty, individual rights, equality and hostility toward corruption which would prove core values of liberal republicanism to Americans. The greatest challenge to the old order in Europe was the challenge to inherited political power and the democratic idea that government rests on the consent of the governed. The example of the first successful revolution against a European empire, and the first successful establishment of a republican form of democratically elected government, provided a model for many other colonial peoples who realized that they too could break away and become self-governing nations with directly

elected representative government.^[99]

In 1777, Morocco was the first state to recognize the independence of the United States of America. The two countries signed the Moroccan-American Treaty of Friendship ten years later. Friesland, one of the seven United Provinces of the Dutch Republic, was the next to recognize American independence (February 26, 1782), followed by the Staten-Generaal of the Dutch Republic on April 19, 1782. John Adams became the first US Ambassador in The Hague.^[100]

Since the Dutch Republic was at war with the United Kingdom at the signing of the treaty in 1782, it is often considered that Sweden was the first neutral sovereign power that recognized the United States of America. On April 3, 1783, Ambassador Extraordinary and Plenipotentiary, Count Gustaf Philip Creutz, representing the King of Sweden, and Benjamin Franklin, Minister Plenipotentiary of the United States of America, signed a Treaty of Amity and Commerce in Paris, France. In the Treaty, they pledged, *firm, inviolable and universal peace and a true and sincere friendship between the King, his heirs and successors, and the United States of America.*^[101]

The American Revolution was the first wave of the Atlantic Revolutions that took hold in the French Revolution, the Haitian Revolution, and the Latin American wars of independence. Aftershocks reached Ireland in the Irish Rebellion of 1798, in the Polish-Lithuanian Commonwealth, and in the Netherlands.^[102]

The Revolution had a strong, immediate impact in Great Britain, Ireland, the Netherlands, and France. Many British and Irish Whigs spoke in favor of the American cause. The Revolution, along with the Dutch Revolt (end of the 16th century) and the English Civil War (in the 17th century), was one of the first lessons in overthrowing an old regime for many Europeans who later were active during the era of the French Revolution, such as Marquis de Lafayette. The American Declaration of Independence had some impact on the French Declaration of the Rights of Man and the Citizen of 1789.^[103] ^[104] The spirit of the Declaration of Independence led to laws ending slavery in all the Northern states and the Northwest Territory, with New Jersey the last in 1804—long before the British Parliament acted in 1833 to abolish slavery in its colonies.^[105]

National debt

The national debt after the American Revolution fell into three categories. The first was the \$11 million owed to foreigners—mostly debts to France during the American Revolution. The second and third—roughly \$24 million each—were debts owed by the national and state governments to Americans who had sold food, horses, and supplies to the revolutionary forces. Congress agreed that the power and the authority of the new government would pay for the foreign debts. There were also other debts that consisted of promissory notes issued during the Revolutionary War to soldiers, merchants, and farmers who accepted these payments on the premise that the new Constitution would create a government that would pay these debts eventually. The war expenses of the individual states added up to \$114 million compared to \$37 million by the central government.^[106] In 1790, at the recommendation of first Secretary of the Treasury Alexander Hamilton, Congress combined the remaining state debts with the foreign and domestic debts into one national debt totaling \$80 million. Everyone received face value for wartime certificates, so that the national honor would be sustained and the national credit established.

See also

- Timeline of the American Revolution
- American Enlightenment
- Diplomacy in the American Revolutionary War
- List of plays and films about the American Revolution
- Second American Revolution

Bibliography

Reference works

- Barnes, Ian, and Charles Royster. *The Historical Atlas of the American Revolution* (2000), maps and commentary
- Blanco, Richard. *The American Revolution: An Encyclopedia* 2 vol (1993), 1850 pages
- Boatner, Mark Mayo, III. *Encyclopedia of the American Revolution*. (1966); revised 1974. ISBN 0-8117-0578-1; new expanded edition 2006 ed. by Harold E. Selesky
- Fremont-Barnes, Gregory, and Richard A. Ryerson, eds. *The Encyclopedia of the American Revolutionary War: A Political, Social, and Military History* (5 vol. 2006) 1000 entries by 150 experts, covering all topics
- Greene, Jack P. and J. R. Pole, eds. *A Companion to the American Revolution* (2004), 777pp an expanded edition of Greene and Pole, eds. *The Blackwell Encyclopedia of the American Revolution* (1994); comprehensive coverage of political and social themes and international dimension; thin on military
- Purcell, L. Edward. *Who Was Who in the American Revolution* (1993); 1500 short biographies
- Resch, John P., ed. *Americans at War: Society, Culture and the Homefront* vol 1 (2005), articles by scholars

Surveys

- Axelrod, Alan. *The Real History of the American Revolution: A New Look at the Past* (2009), well-illustrated popular history
- Bancroft, George. *History of the United States of America, from the discovery of the American continent*. (1854–78), vol 4–10 online edition ^[107], classic 19th century narrative; highly detailed
- Black, Jeremy. *War for America: The Fight for Independence 1775-1783* (2001) 266pp; by leading British scholar
- Cogliano, Francis D. *Revolutionary America, 1763–1815; A Political History* (2000), British textbook
- Higginbotham, Don. *The War of American Independence: Military Attitudes, Policies, and Practice, 1763–1789* (1983) Online in ACLS Humanities E-book Project ^[108]; comprehensive coverage of military and domestic aspects of the war.
- Jensen, Merrill. *The Founding of a Nation: A History of the American Revolution 1763–1776*. (2004)
- Knollenberg, Bernhard. *Growth of the American Revolution: 1766–1775* (2003) online edition ^[109]
- Lecky, William Edward Hartpole. *The American Revolution, 1763–1783* (1898), older British perspective online edition ^[110]
- Mackesy, Piers. *The War for America: 1775–1783* (1992), British military study online edition ^[111]
- Middlekauff, Robert. *The Glorious Cause: The American Revolution, 1763–1789* (2005). The 1985 version is available online at online edition ^[112]
- Miller, John C. *Triumph of Freedom, 1775–1783* (1948) online edition ^[113]
- Miller, John C. *Origins of the American Revolution* (1943) online edition ^[114], to 1775
- Rakove, Jack N. *Revolutionaries: A New History of the Invention of America* (2010) interpretation by leading scholar excerpt and text search ^[115]
- Weintraub, Stanley. *Iron Tears: Rebellion in America 1775–83* (2005) excerpt and text search ^[116], popular
- Wood, Gordon S. *The American Revolution: A History* (2003), short survey by leading scholar

- Wrong, George M. *Washington and His Comrades in Arms: A Chronicle of the War of Independence* (1921) online ^[117] short survey by Canadian scholar

Specialized studies

- Bailyn, Bernard. *The Ideological Origins of the American Revolution*. Harvard University Press, 1967. ISBN 0-674-44301-2
- Becker, Carl. *The Declaration of Independence: A Study on the History of Political Ideas* (1922) online edition ^[118]
- Bemis, Samuel Flagg. *The Diplomacy of the American Revolution* (1935) online edition ^[119]
- Berkin, Carol. *Revolutionary Mothers: Women in the Struggle for America's Independence* (2006)
- Breen, T. H. *The Marketplace of Revolution: How Consumer Politics Shaped American Independence* (2005)
- Breen, T. H. *American Insurgents, American Patriots: The Revolution of the People* (2010) 337 pages; examines rebellions in 1774-76 including loosely organized militants who emptied the countryside of Crown officials and later channeled their resistance through locally elected safety committees.
- Crow, Jeffrey J. and Larry E. Tise, eds. *The Southern Experience in the American Revolution* (1978)
- Fischer, David Hackett. *Washington's Crossing* (2004). 1776 campaigns; Pulitzer prize. ISBN 0-195-17034-2
- Greene, Jack, ed. *The Reinterpretation of the American Revolution* (1968) ^[120] collection of scholarly essays
- Kerber, Linda K. *Women of the Republic: Intellect and Ideology in Revolutionary America* (1979)
- McCullough, David. *1776* (2005). ISBN 0-7432-2671-2; highly readable narrative of the year
- Maier, Pauline. *American Scripture: Making the Declaration of Independence* (1998) excerpt and text search ^[121]
- Morris, Richard B. ed. *The Era of the American revolution* (1939); older scholarly essays ^[122]
- Nash, Gary B. *The Unknown American Revolution: The Unruly Birth of Democracy and the Struggle to Create America*. (2005). ISBN 0-670-03420-7
- Nevins, Allan; *The American States during and after the Revolution, 1775-1789* 1927. online edition ^[123]
- Norton, Mary Beth. *Liberty's Daughters: The Revolutionary Experience of American Women, 1750-1800* (1980)
- Palmer, Robert R. *The Age of the Democratic Revolution: A Political History of Europe and America, 1760-1800*. vol 1 (1959) online edition ^[124]
- Resch, John Phillips and Walter Sargent, eds. *War and Society in the American Revolution: Mobilization and Home Fronts* (2006)
- Rothbard, Murray, *Conceived in Liberty* (2000), *Volume III: Advance to Revolution, 1760-1775* and *Volume IV: The Revolutionary War, 1775-1784*. ISBN 0-945466-26-9, libertarian perspective
- Schechter, Barnet. *The Battle for New York: The City at the Heart of the American Revolution*. (2002). ISBN 0-8027-1374-2
- Van Tyne, Claude Halstead. *American Loyalists: The Loyalists in the American Revolution* (1902) online edition ^[125]
- Volo, James M. and Dorothy Denneen Volo. *Daily Life during the American Revolution* (2003)
- Wahlke, John C. ed. *The Causes of the American Revolution* (1967) readings
- Wood, Gordon S. *The Radicalism of the American Revolution: How a Revolution Transformed a Monarchical Society into a Democratic One Unlike Any That Had Ever Existed*. (1992), by leading scholar

Primary sources

- *The American Revolution: Writings from the War of Independence* (2001), Library of America, 880pp
- Commager, Henry Steele and Morris, Richard B., eds. *The Spirit of 'Seventy-Six: The Story of the American Revolution As Told by Participants* (1975) (ISBN 0-06-010834-7) short excerpts from hundreds of official and unofficial primary sources
- Dann, John C., ed. *The Revolution Remembered: Eyewitness Accounts of the War for Independence* (1999) excerpt and text search ^[126], recollections by ordinary soldiers
- Humphrey, Carol Sue ed. *The Revolutionary Era: Primary Documents on Events from 1776 to 1800* (2003), 384pp; newspaper accounts excerpt and text search ^[127]
- Jensen, Merrill, ed. *Tracts of the American Revolution, 1763-1776* (1967). American pamphlets
- Jensen, Merrill, ed. *English Historical Documents: American Colonial Documents to 1776: Volume 9* (1955), 890pp; major collection of important documents
- Morison, Samuel E. ed. *Sources and Documents Illustrating the American Revolution, 1764–1788, and the Formation of the Federal Constitution* (1923). 370 pp online version ^[128]
- Tansill, Charles C. ed.; *Documents Illustrative of the Formation of the Union of the American States*. Govt. Print. Office. (1927). 1124 pages online version ^[129]
- Martin Kallich and Andrew MacLeish, eds. *The American Revolution through British eyes* (1962) ^[130] primary documents

External links

- Library of Congress Guide to the American Revolution ^[131]
- *Pictures of the Revolutionary War: Select Audiovisual Records* ^[132], National Archives and Records Administration selection of images, including a number of non-military events and portraits
- American Revolution Digital Learning Project ^[133], New-York Historical Society
- PBS Television Series ^[134]
- Smithsonian study unit on Revolutionary Money ^[135]
- *The American Revolution: Lighting Freedom's Flame* ^[136], US National Park Service website
- Haldimand Collection ^[137] Letters regarding the war to important generals. Fully indexed
- "Military History of Revolution" essay by Richard Jensen ^[138] with links to documents, maps, URLs
- American Independence Museum ^[139]
- Black Loyalist Heritage Society ^[140]
- Spanish and Latin American contribution to the American Revolution ^[141]
- American Archives: Documents of the American Revolution ^[142] at Northern Illinois University Libraries
- The American Revolution as a People's War ^[143] by William F. Marina, *The Independent Institute*, July 1, 1976
- American Revolution ^[144] study guide and teacher resources
- AmericanRevolution.Org ^[145] Resource for pre collegiate historical educational institutions
- The American Revolution ^[146]

References

- [1] Wood (1992); Greene & Pole (1994) ch. 70
- [2] Douglas Brinkley (http://www.americanheritage.com/articles/magazine/ah/2010/4/2010_4_33.shtml) "'The Sparck of Rebellion,'" *American Heritage*, Winter 2010.
- [3] Charles W. Toth, *Liberte, Egalite, Fraternite: The American Revolution & the European Response*. (1989) p. 26.
- [4] page 101, *Philosophical Tales*, by Martin Cohen, (Blackwell 2008)
- [5] Stanley Weintraub, *Iron Tears: America's Battle for Freedom, Britain's Quagmire, 1775-1783* (2005) ch 1
- [6] Bernard Bailyn, *The Ideological Origins of the American Revolution* (1967)
- [7] Gordon S. Wood *The Radicalism of the American Revolution* (1992) pp. 35, 174-5
- [8] Robert E. Shalhope, "Toward a Republican Synthesis", *William and Mary Quarterly*, 29 (Jan. 1972), pp 49–80
- [9] Adams quoted in Paul A. Rahe, *Republics Ancient and Modern: Classical Republicanism and the American Revolution. Volume: 2* (1994) P. 23.
- [10] Robert A. Ferguson, "The Commonalities of Common Sense", *William and Mary Quarterly*, July 2000, Vol. 57#3 pp 465-504 in JSTOR (<http://www.jstor.org/stable/2674263>)
- [11] Bonomi, p 186
- [12] William H. Nelson, *The American Tory* (1961) esp p. 186
- [13] Bonomi, p. 186, Chapter 7 "Religion and the American Revolution
- [14] Bernard Bailyn, *The Ideological Origins of the American Revolution* 1992 p. 273-4, 299–300
- [15] Bailyn, 1992 p.303
- [16] Otis H. Stephens and Richard A. Glenn, *Unreasonable searches and seizures: rights and liberties under the law* (2006) p. 306
- [17] Miller (1943)
- [18] Greene & Pole (1994) ch 15
- [19] Greene & Pole (1994) ch 11
- [20] Middlekauff p. 62
- [21] Miller, p.89
- [22] John Shy, *Toward Lexington. The Role of the British Army in the Coming of the American Revolution* (1965)
- [23] Shy, *Toward Lexington* (1965)
- [24] William S. Carpenter, "Taxation Without Representation" in *Dictionary of American History, Volume 7* (1976); Miller (1943)
- [25] Pauline Maier, *From Resistance to Revolution: Colonial Radicals and the Development of American Opposition to Britain, 1765–1776* (1972)
- [26] Miller (1943) pp 353–76
- [27] Greene & Pole (1994) ch 22–24
- [28] Chisick, Harvey (2005-02). *Historical Dictionary of the Enlightenment* (<http://books.google.com/?id=5N-wqTXwiU0C&pg=PA313&lpg=PA313&dq=Patriotism+and+the+enlightenment>). pp. 313–4. ISBN 9780810850972. .
- [29] Leonard Woods Larabee, *Conservatism in Early American History* (1948) pp 164-65
- [30] See also N. E. H. Hull, Peter C. Hoffer and Steven L. Allen, "Choosing Sides: A Quantitative Study of the Personality Determinants of Loyalist and Revolutionary Political Affiliation in New York", *Journal of American History*, Vol. 65, No. 2 (Sept. 1978), pp. 344-366 in JSTOR (<http://www.jstor.org/stable/1894084>)
- [31] The most in-depth study of the Patriot psychology is Edwin G. Burrows and Michael Wallace, "The American Revolution: The Ideology and Psychology of National Liberation", *Perspectives in American History*, (1972) vol. 6 pp 167-306
- [32] Gordon S. Wood, "Rhetoric and Reality in the American Revolution", *William and Mary Quarterly*, Vol. 23, No. 1 (Jan., 1966), pp. 4-32 in JSTOR (<http://www.jstor.org/stable/2936154>)
- [33] Nash (2005); Resch (2006)
- [34] Staff. Tory (<http://www.britannica.com/eb/article-9049178/loyalist>), Encyclopaedia Britannica
- [35] Revolutionary War: The Home Front (<http://memory.loc.gov/learn/features/timeline/amrev/homefrnt/homefrnt.html>), The Library of Congress
- [36] Calhoon, "Loyalism and neutrality" in Greene and Pole, *A Companion to the American Revolution* (2000) p.235
- [37] Calhoon, Robert M. "Loyalism and neutrality" in Greene and Pole, *The Blackwell Encyclopedia of the American Revolution* (1991)
- [38] Colin G. Calloway, *The American Revolution in Indian Country: Crisis and Diversity in Native American Communities* (1995)
- [39] Hill (2007), see also blackloyalist.com (<http://www.blackloyalist.com/>)
- [40] Gottlieb 2005
- [41] Greene & Pole (1994) ch. 20–22
- [42] Carol Berkin, *Revolutionary Mothers: Women in the Struggle for America's Independence* (2005)
- [43] Berkin (2005); Greene & Pole (1994) ch. 41
- [44] Linda Kerber, *Women of the Republic: Intellect and Ideology in Revolutionary America* (1997) ch. 4, 6; also see Mary Beth Norton, *Liberty's Daughters: The Revolutionary Experience of American Women* (1980)
- [45] Edward F. Butler, "Spain's Involvement in the American Revolutionary War" *The SAR Magazine* Vol. 104 No. 1
- [46] U.S. nps.gov, *Bernardo de Gálvez: how much different American history might have been without him!*

- [47] Thompson, Buchanan Parker, "Spain: Forgotten Ally of the American Revolution". North Quincy, Mass.: Christopher Publishing House, 1976.
- [48] Jonathan Dull, *A Diplomatic History of the American Revolution* (1985) pp 57–65
- [49] Greene and Pole (2004) chapters 19, 46 and 51; Colin G. Calloway, *The American Revolution in Indian Country: Crisis and Diversity in Native American Communities* (1995)
- [50] Joseph T. Glatthaar and James Kirby Martin, *Forgotten Allies: The Oneida Indians and the American Revolution* (2007)
- [51] see Barbara Graymont, "Thayendanegea", *Dictionary of Canadian Biography Online* (<http://www.biographi.ca/EN/ShowBio.asp?BioId=36808&query=joseph AND brant>)
- [52] Tom Hatley, *The Dividing Paths: Cherokees and South Carolinians through the Era of Revolution* (1993); James H. O'Donnell, III, *Southern Indians in the American Revolution* (1973)
- [53] Joseph R. Fischer, *A Well-Executed Failure: The Sullivan Campaign against the Iroquois, July–September 1779* (1997).
- [54] Calloway (1995) p. 290
- [55] Dwight L. Smith, "A North American Neutral Indian Zone: Persistence of a British Idea" *Northwest Ohio Quarterly* 1989 61(2–4): 46–63
- [56] Francis M. Carroll, *A Good and Wise Measure: The Search for the Canadian-American Boundary, 1783–1842* (http://books.google.com/books?id=1AjlS20Q5J8C&pg=PA24&dq=barrier+intitle:Good+intitle:and+intitle:Wise+intitle:Measure+intitle:The+intitle:Search+intitle:for+intitle:the+intitle:Canadian-American+inauthor:Francis+inauthor:M+inauthor:Carroll&lr=&as_drb_is=q&as_minm_is=1&as_miny_is=2009&as_maxm_is=12&as_maxy_is=2009&num=30&as_brr=0&as_pt=ALLTYPES), 2001, page 23
- [57] Benjamin Quarles, *The Negro in the American Revolution* (1961)
- [58] Davis p. 148
- [59] Davis p. 149
- [60] Schama p.28-30 p. 78-90
- [61] Stanley Weintraub, *Iron Tears: America's Battle for Freedom, Britain's Quagmire, 1775-1783* (2005) p. 7
- [62] Schama p.75
- [63] Hochschild p.50-51
- [64] Morrissey p.35
- [65] Harvey p.208-210
- [66] Urban p.74
- [67] Miller (1948) p. 87
- [68] Onderdonk, Henry. "Revolutionary Incidents of Suffolk and Kings Counties; With an Account of the Battle of Long Island and the British Prisons and Prison-Ships at New York". ISBN 978-0804680752
- [69] Dring, Thomas and Greene, Albert. "Recollections of the Jersey Prison Ship" (American Experience Series, No 8), 1986 (originally printed 1826). ISBN 978-0918222923
- [70] John C. Miller, *Triumph of Freedom, 1775–1783* 1948. Page 166.
- [71] Nevins (1927); Greene & Pole (1994) ch 29
- [72] Nevins (1927)
- [73] Wood (1992)
- [74] Greene and Pole (1994) ch 26.
- [75] Greene and Pole (1994) ch 27.
- [76] Greene and Pole (1994) ch 30;
- [77] Klos, Stanley L. (2004). *President Who? Forgotten Founders*. Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania: Evisum, Inc.. ISBN 0-9752627-5-0.
- [78] Schecter, Barnet. *The Battle for New York: The City at the Heart of the American Revolution*. (2002); McCullough, *1776* (2005)
- [79] Stanley Weintraub, *Iron Tears: America's Battle for Freedom, Britain's Quagmire, 1775-1783* (2005) p. 151
- [80] Mackesy, 1992
- [81] Higginbotham (1983)
- [82] Higginbotham, p 83
- [83] Jeffrey J. Crow and Larry E. Tise, eds. *The Southern Experience in the American Revolution* (1978)
- [84] Henry Lumpkin, *From Savannah to Yorktown: The American Revolution in the South* (2000)
- [85] Harvey p.493-95
- [86] Harvey p.502-06
- [87] Harvey p.515
- [88] Harvey p.528
- [89] Mackesy, 1992; Higginbotham (1983)
- [90] Miller (1948), pp 616–48
- [91] William Hague, *William Pitt the Younger* (2004)
- [92] Jeremy Black, *George III: America's Last King*(2006)
- [93] McCullough, David. *John Adams*. Simon & Schuster, 2001. ISBN-9780743223133
- [94] Greene, Jack. "The American Revolution Section 25" (<http://www.historycooperative.org/journals/ahr/105.1/ah000093.html>). The American Historical Review. . Retrieved 2007-01-06.
- [95] Wood (2003)

- [96] Boorstin, Daniel J. (1953). *The Genius of American Politics*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press.
- [97] Van Tine American Loyalists 1902
- [98] Wood, *Radicalism*, p. 278-9
- [99] Palmer, (1959)
- [100] "Frisians first to recognize USA! (After an article by Kerst Huisman, Leeuwarder Courant 29th Dec. 1999)" (<http://mertsahinoglu.com/research/frisians-first-to-recognize-usa/>). . Retrieved 2009-10-29.
- [101] "Proclamation by the President of the United States, April 4, 1983" (<http://www.reagan.utexas.edu/archives/speeches/1983/40483c.htm>). . Retrieved 2009-07-20.
- [102] Palmer, (1959); Greene & Pole (1994) ch 53–55
- [103] Palmer, (1959); Greene & Pole (1994) ch 49–52.
- [104] "Enlightenment and Human Rights" (<http://chnm.gmu.edu/revolution/chap3a.html>). . Retrieved 2007-01-06.
- [105] Greene and Pole p. 409, 453-54
- [106] Jensen, *The New Nation* (1950) p 379
- [107] <http://jrshelby.com/sc-links/bancroft.htm>
- [108] <http://quod.lib.umich.edu/cgi/t/text/text-idx?c=acls;cc=acls;q1=don;q2=ACLS%20Humanities%20E-Book;op2=and;rgn=works;rgn1=author;rgn2=series;view=toc;idno=heb01365.0001.001>
- [109] <http://oll.libertyfund.org/Home3/Book.php?recordID=0485>
- [110] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=9503720>
- [111] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=55002630>
- [112] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=84633736>
- [113] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=14559136>
- [114] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=493014>
- [115] <http://www.amazon.com/Revolutionaries-New-History-Invention-America/dp/0618267468/>
- [116] <http://www.amazon.com/Iron-Tears-Americas-Britains-1775-1783/dp/0743226879/>
- [117] <http://www.historycarper.com/resources/wahcia/contents.htm>
- [118] <http://oll.libertyfund.org/Home3/Book.php?recordID=0034>
- [119] <http://serv.ul.cs.cmu.edu/zoom/record.html?id=15577>
- [120] <http://image.ulib.org/cgi-bin/handlers/handle8?call=15689.20871>
- [121] http://www.amazon.com/American-Scripture-Making-Declaration-Independence/dp/0679779086/ref=sr_1_2?ie=UTF8&s=books&qid=1276006712&sr=1-2
- [122] <http://delta.ulib.org/zoom/record.html?id=15585>
- [123] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=82373566>
- [124] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=22790906>
- [125] http://books.google.com/books?id=mNtEAAAIAAJ&dq=inauthor:Van+inauthor:Tyne+inauthor:Claude+inauthor:Halstead&lr=&as_drrb_is=q&as_minm_is=0&as_miny_is=&as_maxm_is=0&as_maxy_is=&as_brr=1&ei=fbEGTNX8CpySkqTkrdXXDQ
- [126] <http://www.amazon.com/Revolution-Remembered-Eyewitness-Accounts-Independence/dp/0226136248/>
- [127] <http://www.amazon.com/Revolutionary-Era-Documents-Debating-Historical/dp/0313320837/>
- [128] <http://www.questia.com/library/book/sources-and-documents-illustrating-the-american-revolution-1764-1788-and-the-formation-of-the-federal-constitution-by-s-e-morison.jsp>
- [129] <http://www.questia.com/PM.qst?a=o&d=61951136>
- [130] <http://serv.ul.cs.cmu.edu/zoom/record.html?id=15531>
- [131] <http://www.loc.gov/rr/program/bib/revolution/home.html>
- [132] <http://www.archives.gov/research/american-revolution/pictures/>
- [133] http://www.amreonline.org/museum/main_page.cgi?rm=intro
- [134] <http://www.pbs.org/ktca/liberty/>
- [135] <http://www.smithsonianeducation.org/educators/lesson%5Fplans/revolutionary%5Fmoney/>
- [136] <http://www.nps.gov/revwar/index.html>
- [137] <http://www.haldimand-collection.ca>
- [138] <http://tigger.uic.edu/~rjensen/am-rev.htm>
- [139] <http://www.independencemuseum.org/>
- [140] <http://www.blackloyalist.com/>
- [141] <http://www.ouramericanhistory.com/>
- [142] <http://dig.lib.niu.edu/amarch/index.html/>
- [143] <http://www.independent.org/newsroom/article.asp?id=1485>
- [144] <http://www.shmoop.com/intro/history/us/the-american-revolution.html>
- [145] <http://www.theamericanrevolution.org>
- [146] <http://www.history.com/topics/american-revolution>

Article Sources and Contributors

History of New England *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=384483837> *Contributors:* AaronS, Angr, Angusmclellan, Bazonka, Chowbok, Cola6729787, DCI2026, Deckiller, DianaGaleM, Duroy, Elipongo, Eprh123, Epicadam, George Burgess, Gyrofrog, HroUlf, Kuralyov, Marc299th, Markvs88, MichaelBillington, North Shoreman, Nsande01, Queenomcat, Redmarkviolinist, Rjwilmsi, Ruolin59, Scarian, Serein (renamed because of SUL), SkerHawx, Snillet, Student7, ThaddeusB, Vaoeverland, WaltCip, WikHead, Wikikrsc, Wikipelli, 40 anonymous edits

New England *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386790123> *Contributors:* 121a0012, 16@r, A.Feldman, A3RO, A8UDI, ARUNKUMAR P.R, AaronS, Abatkin, Abhijitsathe, Abrech, Abseindprof, Acalamari, Ace ETP, Acegikmo1, Achangeisagoodasa, Achin4aiken15, Achmelvic, Acjelen, Addshore, Ahoerstemier, Aitias, Ajd, Alansohn, Alex S, AlexNordeen, AlexiusHoratius, Alexwilliamson85, Ali, Alphachimp, Alxndr, Amatulic, Amber388, Amd194, Amovrvs, Anaxial, Andonic, Andre Engels, Andrew Kelly, Andrew Levine, Andrewlp1991, Andycjp, Angusmclellan, Animum, Antandrus, Antienne, Appraiser, Aranae, Aranel, Astanhope, Astuishing, Atif12, Atlant, Attic Owl, Attilios, Avenue, Azathar, Azkaz, B, BW, Backspace, Bajan64, Bakanov, Barneca, Barticus88, Bazonka, Bchaosf, Bcorr, Beaver, Begoon, Behn-kihl-nahm, Behun, Beland, Bento00, Bgddymty, Bigelow, BigTex, Bkonrad, Blanchardb, Blue520, Faolin4, Bobo192, Boge97, Bolwerk, Bongwarrior, Bowuse, Bprets, Brady, Brandoobbe, Brighterorange, Brunanburh, BryanG, Brynulf, Bsadoski1, Btnheazy03, Burnwelk, CORNELIUSSEON, CPS SUX, Calk, Calton, CambridgeBayWeather, CampTenDMS, CanOfWorms, CanadianLinuxUser, Capnned, CardinalDan, CaribDigitia, Cat Parade, Catlap, Catterick, Centrx, Centurion 5, Cg41386, Chaiken, Charles Matthews, Ches88, Chizzowdah, Chnowbok, ChrisCork, ChrisSk8, Chrislk02, Christopher Parham, Cjtsmith, Clarkk, Cleared as filed, Crmfratty, Cnold, Coemgenus, CommonsDelinker, Computerjoe, Condem, Confitoeorde, Connowh, Conny, Conroy, Conrol.valve, Coppercod, Courcelles, Craighnorris, Cremepuff22, Crimethink, Crunch, Crystallina, Ctoys, DC, DJ Clayworth, Dan Granahan, Danieldis47, Danielfolsom, Danny, Danteferno, Danwalk, DarkFalls, Daven200520, Dawewild, David0811, DavidBlackwell, DavidWBrooks, Davidsafford, Decandote, Dcooper, Decumanus, Dekimasu, Delirium, Delldot, Deor, DerHexer, Dethomas, Dfgd, Dgcarbs, Dhum Dhum, Diasymae07, Diddlydumb, Digike94, Dimadick, Dina, Dman64, DocWatson42, Dreslough, Drphilharmonic, Drpickem, Dunkelza, Dureo, Duffy1990, EJB341, ESKog, Eam91, Earthdirt, Eboli, EdTrist, Edward, El C, Elassist, Eliyak, Eliz81, Elkman, Elliskev, Emmett5, Engineer Bob, Enviroboy, Eprh123, Epicadam, Epsont91, Erianna, Eric-Wester, Eric12, Eric323, Ericci8996, Ericdn, Erik9, Eugene van der Pijll, Eurytus, Evb-wiki, Everything, Evil Monkey, Evil saltine, Eviland, Ewoelber, Excirial, Extransit, EyeSerene, FF2010, FJPB, FMAFan1990, FRS, Fagusgrandifolia, Falcon8765, Falconsigliador, Faolin42, Faradayplank, Fat&Happy, Fbeareagard, Fbv65edel, Fg2, Finalius, Fiss, Flockmeal, FoamParty, Forever Dusk, Fortdj33, Fred Bauder, Free As A Byrd, Freestyle10evan, FreplySpang, FriedMilk, Frontiersman, Func, Funeral, Futuregenius2006, G.bargsnaffle, GB fan, GHe, Gail, Gaius Claudius Nero, Gaius Cornelius, Gallagher-Glass, Galoubet, Gang14, Gdr, GeeJo, GeorgHH, Georgiamonet, Gerama, Gilgamesh, Gimmetrow, Ginsengbomb, Glane23, Gleiberg (de), Gnevin, Goodtimber, Gopats92, Gouranga, Graham87, Greater Dox, Green Giant, Gretzkyv99, Grim23, Groat, Ground Zen, GuccionsDelinker, Guess Who, Guyinypsi, Gwernol, Hac12379, HairY Dude, Hairymon, Hajor, Harris000, Harryboyles, Haverhill, Hayden120, Hendyck, Herrick, Hertz1888, HexaChord, Hitman217, Hmains, Hoof Hearted, HowardW, Hubertfarnsworth, Hurler4, Husond, Hut 8.5, Hydriotaphia, Iain99, IcedNut, Imadeausername!, InTheFlesh?, Infrogmation, Insanity Incarnate, Insomnivore, Iridescent, Irish Matador, Isfisk, Ismbuff, Isoxyl, Itsjake123, Ixf64, J.delaney, J.Carriker, JDOorjam, JIMBEAR, JNW, JWB, Jaberwocky6669, JackLumber, Jackexeter, Jackson3623, Jajhill, Jakes18, James Richardson, Jamesontai, Jamie jca, Jan eissfeldt, Jaranda, Jayone, Jayron32, Jazriel, Jd2718, Jdavid, Jeeny, Jeff3000, Jeffrey O, Gustafson, Jengod, Jennavecia, Jerem43, JeremyA, Jerome Charles Potts, Jerry, Jevansen, Jimmy, Jlove1982, Jmm1713, JoanneB, Joffeloff, John Hancock, John K, John of Reading, JohnInDC, Jhndburger, Johnfos, Johnskisnow, Joseph Solis in Australia, Joshers, JoshuaBowman, Jossi, Joyous!, Jpeirpont, Jtronin, Jtvooyager, Ju6613r, Julia321, Juliancolton, Jultemplet, Juneautcm, Jusdafax, Just H, Justin Eiler, Jutta234, Jyaus, Jza84, KB1K0I, Kane5187, Katalaveno, Keaton05, Keilana, Ken Gallager, Kenneth Alan, Kesac, Ketiltrout, Khatru2, Killiondude, Kipple, KnowledgeOfSelf, Koavf, Koifshkid, Kotosb, Krash, Krellis, Kroyw, Ksherin, Ktr101, Kukini, Kurieto, Kurykh, Kusma, Kwsn, LGagnon, LaidOff, Lalaland131, Lang rabbie, Lanov, LarRan, Latitude0116, LauraMahon, Laurinavicius, Lawsandlight, Ldorancy, LeaveLeaves, Leebo, Leonard G., Les woodland, Levineps, Lightmouse, Lights, Lilsugga, Limetolime, Lionssuck, Litho, Little Mountain 5, LittleOldMie, Lockesdonkey, Logoistic, Loodog, Lord Loxley, Lotje, Love me 33, Lowe4091, Lowellian, LucieMC, Lucas Blade, Lucky Mitch, Lupo, M4bwav, MBob, MJBurrage, MONGO, MTWitherspoon, Ma'ame Michu, Mackensen, Macrakis, Mais oui!, Malber, Manop, Mapper76, Marc29th, Marcabela, MarioluigiAK, MarkkuP, Markkles, Markvs88, MarmadukePercy, Martarius, Martin451, MartinDK, Massachusetts2005, Massachusettsboy112, Master of Puppets, Matthew Yeager, Maxorz, Mbenoit, McDogm, McSly, Mclmxxict, Meaghan, Meegs, Megalodon99, Mekko777, Melsaran, MementoVivere, Mentifisto, Michael Devore, Michaeldog, Midgrid, Midnightblueoil, Midnightdreary, Mike R, Mikeo, Mild Bill Hickey, Mileage, MindTheGap76, Mindlessundead, Minesweeper, Mingsuoodle, Mini-Geek, Mintguy, Mirv, MissMJ, Mnbvcxzxcvbnm, Moe Epsilon, Moncrief, Moomoomoo, Morwen, Moshe Constantine Hassan Al-Silverbug, Mr. Lefty, Mr.Z-man, MrD9, MrItty, Mrman2, Mschlindwein, Mtkrug, Mtroud, MuZemike, Mudsoma, Mukkakukaku, Muzzein, Mvncint, MyReference, Mygerardromance, N0gar, N5iin, NHRHS2010, NOBO, Natalie Erin, Nate1481, Naufana, Ndenison, Neo16287, Neonlovechicken, Netparrot, New England, NewEnglandYankee, NewGuy4, Nichofas, Nicholas Tan, Nihiltes, Nimbusania, Niteownleils, NoSeptember, Noctibus, North Shoreman, Novis-M, Nrafter530, Nunh-huh, OBriain, Ofsevit, OIEnglish, OldRightist, Ongar the World-Weary, Orca8767, Orlady, Osamak, Oxymoron83, P Carn, PjTP, PL290, Pal, Palica, Parable1991, Parler Vows, Pats1237, Patstuart, Pax:Vobiscum, Pb30, Peanutbutterstella, Pekaje, Peripitus, Persian Pro Gal, Peruvianlama, Pesce34, Peterlin, Petiatil, Pevermagie, Pfalstad, Ply, PHDP, Phantombantam, Pharos, Pharos04, Philip Trueman, Photog2800, Picapica, Pili, PocklingtonDan, Polaron, Pratyushhremath, Prezboy1, Proyster, Psy guy, Qaaq, QuartierLatin1968, Quentinisgod, R'n'B, RMMWMT123, RaCha'ar, RandomP, Rdsmith4, Reach Out to the Truth, RedWolf, Redeagle688, Redjar, Redmarkviolinist, Redsox4918, Redvers, RegentsPark, Regiment, Res2216firestar, Retired username, Retsoplib, Rettetast, RexNL, RexRex84, Rfl, Rhobite, Rhrad, Rhtemu, Rhanvinkle, Rich jj, RickK, RingtailedFox, Rjensen, Rjwilmsi, RobHar, Robmaeyhem, Robth, Rockfang, Rompamilol, Ronjhones, RootsLilla, Rrburke, Rror, Rufus843, Rxdmx372, Ryulong, S.K., Sdedalus91, SM, SPUJ, STarry, Saga City, Sahasrahla, Salavat, SandyGeorgia, Sango123, Sapphic, Sardanaphalus, Sasha Callahan, Saturation2, ScDpJ, Schaengel89, Schumi555, Scientizzle, Scientus, Scottcurrier, Segla Communist, Sensor, Ser Amantio di Nicolao, Sfahey, Sfmontoy, ShakingSpirit, Shantel0506, ShelfSkewed, Sherool, Sietse Snel, Silvrenion, Simon4258, Sintaku, Skidude9950, Skizzik, Sligocki, Sljaxon, Smetanahue, SmileitsCarleeX, Smlae194, Snowfly, Sohalistyle, Soldaatvanoranjie, Someguy1221, Someonferrous, Souloster, South Bay, Specs112, Spencer, Spilbrick, Springtuns, Srice13, Ssilvers, Station1, Steggall, Stemonitis, Steveirwinbigfan, Stilgar135, Student7, Stwalkerster, Svick, Swampyank, Synchronism, Syscemark, Tassedethe, TechControl, Tempodivalse, Tertulia, ThaddeusB, The Giant Puffin, The Ogre, The Rambling Man, The Sanctuary Sparrow, The Thing That Should Not Be, The Ungovernable Force, The Universe Is Cool, TheCatalyst31, Thegryseone, Theresa knott, Thing, Thirty-seven, Threeafterthree, Thryduulf, Thunderbrand, Tiddly Tom, Tide rolls, TimBentley, TimothyDexter, Tintero, Tiptooty, Tocino, TomPhil, Tommymic999, Tony1, Tonsydg14, TooPotato, Toonami Reactor, Tooto, Tootsie1, Tpraaiso, Tony21, Tuneman42, Twilling, Two-face Jackie, Twp, UH Collegian, Ugur Basak, Uxignipx, Uslimesakana, Unionhawk, VIN, Vaoeverland, Vcelloho, Vchpaman, Vegaswikian, Velho, Venske, Versus22, Vfd8990, ViceroyInterus, Vidiviniwiki, Vincent pearse, Vishnu2011, VolatileChemical, Vortexrealm, Vrenator, WadeSimMisser, Waggers, Walkped, Wavehunter, Waxwing slain, Wcquiditch, Welsh, Wereon, Wiki Wistah, Wiki alf, Wiki1010101, Wikieditor06, Wikikrsc, Willking1979, Windburn48, Wknigh94, Wmahan, WngLdr34, Woohookitty, X201, Xcm, Xunex, Xxevilbananaxx, Xzyzypugh, Yanksox, YellowMonkey, Yellowdesk, YixiITesiphon, Ypi-stars, Zanimum, Zeupar, Zoe, Zoicon5, Zomic13, Zomno, Île flottante, Александр, 2106 anonymous edits

Pilgrims *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=303895480> *Contributors:* 1texec1, A8UDI, ABCD, Abdurahman, AdjustShift, Adrian 1001, Aecarol, Agudugu, Ajraddatz, Alansohn, Altenmann, AlysA1890, Amazon10x, Andre Engels, Andrewpml, Andyndia, Anna4222, Anthony.cne, Antiuser, ArglebargleIV, B, BSTemple, Badanedeva, Barnshaw, Bent000, Bihco, Bobo192, Caffelice, Chapin-ILL, Corwen, Courcelles, Crispytd13, DARTH SIDIOUS 2, DJ Clayworth, Danaman5, Darkwind, Davehi1, Dbachmann, Deb, Decltype, DivineAlpha, Dreadstar, E. Ripley, Ed Poor, Editor2020, Eras-mus, Eric-Wester, Fillbach, FlyingToaster, Franc, Frecklefoot, Gafia, Gawaxay, Gesdms, Gwernol, HalJon, Halibutt, Jerry Stoteles, Hede2000, Heloo123, HiDrNick, Hillman, HistoryStudent113, Hu, Icallucrazy?), Ipatrol, Iridescent, Irishguy, J.delaney, J.Forgert, Jay-Sebastos, JeanColumbia, Jeff G, Jeoron, Hertz, Jguk 2, Joseph Solis in Australia, Jrclin001, Jusdafax, KHomstad, KarenLarsdatter, Keilana, Kmg90, Koweja, Liftarn, Lindmere, Lou.weird, MER-C, Mac Davis, Marriedandlooking, Martinp23, Master of Puppets, MeltBanana, Michael Hardy, Minesweeper, MisfitToys, MishaPan, MistressHater, Mknconcan, Mononomic, Myopic Bookworm, Nagig, NawlinWiki, Neptune5000, Nivix, No Guru, Nv8200p, Nyttend, Oberst, Od Mishehu, Ogambear, Ohnoitsjamie, Olivier, Parkwells, Patgibbs1, Patrickneil, Philip Trueman, Pinball22, Pinethicket, Pit, Plumber, Polylyser, Quest for Truth, Qxz, R'n'B, ROMANO, RJASE1, Rachack, Radagast83, Ranveig, RedWolf, Reinthal, Rgatt75, Ronjhones, Sabbage, Sabbat, Sesu Prime, Simesa, Skomorokh, Slon02, Smalljim, SpikeToronto, Spiritia, Stephen Gilbert, Stephensuleman, Steven J. Anderson, Stillnotelf, Stripedtiger, Tedder, Thatguyflint, The Thing That Should Not Be, Thoughtcat, Thurstonaw, Tide rolls, Tiganusi, Timwi, Tommy2010, Toon05, Toridori07, Trockya, Tualha, Tubbybelly, Tyler, Vanished user, VasiliievVV, Vicki Rosenzweig, Wclark, Wesley, Wetman, Wfeidt, Wiki2go, WikiLaurent, Wknight94, Wtmitchell, Z man0206, Zigger, Zvn, 291 anonymous edits

War of 1812 *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386986292> *Contributors:* \$ILENCE D00600D, 100110100, 1812Soldier, 1812ukus1814, 1or2, 212388650mb, 3mta3, 4c3 Defender, 54 Anonymous 54, 5minutes, 7&6=thirteen, 79spirit, 96T, A Nobody, ANTIcarrot, AThing, AZ8196, Aartkita, Aaron808, Abebenjoe, Academic Challenger, Accurizer, Acroterion, Adam Bishop, Adam12901, Adamsan, Addshore, Aetylus, Agaface, Agnus, Ahoerstemier, Airhogg, Airiox, Aj4444, Ajithpra, Akulkis, Akuyeme, Alai, AlanD, Alansohn, Alba, Alberta, Albertgeni12, Albrecht, Aldecan of York, Ale jrb, Aleph-4, Aleph4, AlexiusHoratius, Alexwovington, Algont, AliceCooper101, Allventon, Alpha6, Alunslat, Amii, An Siarach, Anaxial, Ancheta Wis, Andonic, Andrwc, Andy M. Wang, Andy Marchbanks, Andy120290, Andy85719, Andysmith, Angeeelo, Anger22, Angus Lepper, Anna Lincoln, Anonymous anonymous, Anonymous44, Anotherclown, Antandrus, Anthony Appleyard, Antodav2007, Antonio Lopez, Aodhdubh, Arakunem, Archanamiya, Arctic.gnome, ArielGold, Aris Katsaris, Arjun01, Arkham42, Arogon, Aross12345, Arsface, Art Carlson, Art LaPella, Arthur1957, Artorius, Arx Fortis, Ashleylmack, Atlant, AuburnPilot, Audioiv, AugieWest, Aunft06, Aurashg, AvicAWB, Avillia, Avono, Awiseman, AxiomShell, AyS288, Az1568, Az81964444, Azatoth, Azruki, B. Jennings Perry, BD2412, BPP-baller, BR01097, Bage7, Bagmati, Balcer, Bantman, BanyanTree, Barneca, Barneyg, BarretBonden, Barticus88, Baseballbrett13, Baseballfan13, Basketball14, Battlefield, Bbatsell, Bearcat, BeastRHIT, Bedford, Beland, Ben 1993, Ben76266, Bender235, Benea, Bengalsfan1, Benji101, Benson85, Bent000, BigBen212, Bigben2057, Bigguy123bigafoozie, Bigsprinta, Bigturtle, BillC, BillMaddock, Billiswong, Billwhittaker, BillyTFried, Bio1590, Birutorul, Bkell, Bkonrad, Black Widow, Black and White, Blahzre, Blaxthos, Blizzard618, Bloodshedder, Bluerasberry, Bob pickle9, BobKawanaka, Bobblewik, Bobo192, Boffob, Boge97, Boothy443, Borderer, Bort13, Bostonian Mike, BradMajors, Brandon, BrandonWalsh., Brantz1, Braves 33, Breanna0777, Brechie, BrettT867, Brian Crawford, Brianga, Brianh6630, Bridgeplayer, BrownHairedGirl, Brownman2005, Bruce lee, Brunonuhon, Bryan Derksen, Bryanburgers, Bryce runner, Brynervon, Btevans, Btrfules, Buaidh, Buchanan-Hermit, Buckboard, Bugaboo2579, Bully me plz, Burnsauce, Burzmal, Bwilkins, C'est moi, C.Fred, Cfireland, CJK, CJLL Wright, CWii, Cabreet, Calabraxthis, CalebG, Calliopejen1, Callypar, Caltas, Cammc, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, CanadaDry19, Canrocks, Canterbury Tail, Captain Obvious and his crime-fighting god, Captain panda, CarnosPatio, Carnildo, Casmowy, Caster23, Catline63, Cdiasoh, Ceoil, Cflm001, Chaching184, Chalklit73, Charles Clark, CharlotteWebb, Cheezypof, Chefcakes, Chessy999, CheyenneCarp, Chignecto, ChillDeity, Chnou, Choaibatn, Cholmes75, Chowbok, Chris the speller, Chris5858, ChrisTheSmart, Chrislk02, Christian Historybuff, Chryed, Cinik, Civil Engineer III, Ck lostword, Ckoryn, Clarityfiend,

Clawed, Cleared as filed, Clint H. Hoyt, Closeinch2, Cocacola013, CokeBear, Colibri37, ColinBoylett, Colonies Chris, Cometstyles, CommonsDelinker, Computerjoe, ComradeClock, Conchstar, Connormah, Conversion script, Cookieemscript, Coredesat, Corpx, Courcelles, Cow1234567, Cowbelleemo, Crashaire, Crazytales, Creationlaw, Crempuff222, Cricketgirl, Crobichaud, Crom1, Cvsndll, CuffX, Cultural Freedom, Cunard, Cwolfofsheep, CylonCAG, Cyp, D, D052, DARTH SIDWILLO, D, DIREKTOR, DLJessup, DMacks, DSRH, DSatz, DabMachine, Dabber, Dachuxing, Daedelus, Dagangzta007, Dainamo, Dalek Cab, Dali, Dan100, DancingPenguin, Daniel, Daniel C. Boyer, Danman1236, DannyNinja, Danski14, Dante Alighieri, Danwild6, DarkAdonis255, Darkcore, Darkilac, Darkwind, Darrenprichardson, Dattebayo321, Dave6, Davejenk1ns, Daven200520, Davewho2, Davewild, David Fuchs, David Schaich, Davidcannon, Daywalker, Deastor, DcFleck, Decoeteez, DeadEyeArrow, Deadhead092, Death1989, Deathlibrarian, Debresser, Deeds48, Delldot, Deltabeignet, DemonWolf915, Dendeb, Der Eberswald, Der MW, DerHexer, Derek Ross, Derex, Detruncate, Dewey Finn, Dfimitsakos, Dfrg.msc, Dger, Dgies, Diabolo SV, Diagonalfish, Dictionary, Digiterata, Dimadick, Dina, DingoGroton, Dingosnap, Discospinster, Dj72001, Dlochierekim's sock, Dmhauglund, Downwards, Dpm64, Dpv, Dr Gangrene, Dr. Jonathan Shea, DrVerlucci, Dragomiloff, Dragonbeast, Dragunov360, Dreko, Drew1497, Driftwoodzebulin, Droll, Drunkest1, Duffykkk, Dumbo1, Dunnsnorth, Dunott, Durin, Durova, Dutch-Bostonian, Dwalrus, Dwarf Kirlston, Dwb4329, Dysepsion, Dysprosia, E2eamon, E4zy, EALacey, ELLusKa 86, ESKog, EasyPeasy21, Ebanony, Ebybave, Eclectology, EconomicsGuy, Ed Fitzgerald, EdJohnston, Edilgaal, Edivorce, Egare, Egbert is good this time, Eisel, Eivindgh, El C, Eil333, Em18, Emerade, Emmissa, Epanado, Eprb123, Equinox137, Ericandude, Ericthenigerslayer, Errwhat, Escape Orbit, Esprqii, Esseh, Esurnir, Ethan2500, Euchiasmus, Evaluit, Evans1982, Everard Proudfoot, EverettColdwell, Everyking, Evildark23, Evilmittens, Evlekiis, Evloulaxia, Ex-Uwer777, Exteray, Eyu100, Ezhiki, FF2010, Fabricationary, Fallschirmjäger, Fang Aili, Farosdaughter, Farquaadhdhnm, Fastfinge, Favonian, Fawcett5, Feebtas, Fegor, Felinefrenzy, FellGleaming, Feydey, Fiddlerpig, Fine+purty, Firerocket450, FisherQueen, FitzSpyder, FlamingSilmaril, Flashxfusion, Fleetflame, Flonto, Fluri, Flyguy649, Footbon, Fordsfords, Forestboy, Fortelast, Fortycentfix, FrancisTyers, Freedomlinx, Freemarket, FrepzySpang, Fresh Toasted, Froggy33, Fru11b, Fruits, Fudoreaper, FuelWagon, Fuhghettaboutit, Funnyhat, FutureNJGov, Fuzheado, GABaker, GB fan, GDrocks939, GHe, GOP904, Gabbe, Gabr-el, Gaff, Gaius Octavius Princeps, Galansgorn, Galorn, Gamaliel, Gary King, Garzfall, Gazpacho, Gdr, General Epitaph, Geometricks, George Al-Shami, George The Dragon, Georgekuo.32, Georgianbike, Geosultan4, Gerardw, Gfoley4, Ggbroad, Gilliam, Gilliganisland123, Ginsengbomb, Giraffedata, Gitmo911, Gjs238, Gogo Dodo, GoldFlower, Goldenrowley, GorillaWarfare, Gotohellamerica, Gparker, GraemeL, GraemeLeggett, Great Scott, GreatWhiteNortherner, Greatdane1995, Green Squares, GregorB, Grible, Grika, Grm wnr, Groundsquirrel13, Group29, Groyolo, Grvsmth, Gsingh, Gt3rsr, Gtstricky, GuelphGryphon98, Guess Who, Gunnex, Gurch, Guy M, Guybrush, Gwernol, HJ32, HLGallon, HOLYFISHPASTE, Haber, Hackwrench, Hadal, Hahahayousuck1990, Hairly Dude, Hajor, HalfShadow, Hall Monitor, Hallmark, Halmstad, Hamiltondaniel, Hammer Raccoon, Hannahrox999, Hansonc, Hantsheroes, Happywaffle, HarlandQPitt, Hcheney, Hdt83, Hedeophonos, HectorH, Hell Hawk, Hello32020, Hells Rage, Hells Terror, Hendrixjoseph, Hephaestus, Hexxe, HiDrNick, Hihih12, Historybytes, Historyjunk, Hmainis, Ho chi mhi, Hockeyfan10, Hongooi, Hoplon, Hornandsoccer, Hsan22, Hu12, Huckamike, Husond, Hut 8.5, ICarly0246, IMSoP, IRelayer, IWhisky, IbervilleMan, Idiot101, Idleguy, Ifwinterends, Igoldste, Ilyushka88, Imacomp, Indon, Infrogmaton, Inoculatedcities, Intelligence3, Intelligentsium, Invalidusername, Iosef, Iosef aetos, Irishguy, Ish13478, Ishmaelblues, Itai, Itschris, Itmsine, Ixf64, J Dogg, J.J., Jdelanoj, JEdgarFreeman, JForget, JFreeman, JLL, JLaTondre, JQF, JSN2849, JW1805, Ja 62, Jac16888, GABaker, GB fan, GDrocks939, GHe, GOP904, Gabbe, Gaius Sullivan, James horican, James086, JamesAM, JamesBWatson, JamesMLane, Jamesnd, Jammycakes, Jamsmith, Janet Birchfield, JarlaxleArtemis, Jarvoll, Jauerback, Jayafrancis, Jayedwards5, Jayig, Jecce, Jdforrester, Jebba, Jedravent, Jeff3000, Jeffq, JeltLuthor, Jengod, Jeodesic, Jeremykemp, Jfruh, Jfry3, Jhattara, Jiang, JimWae, Jimi magic, Jimrj123, Jimperator, Jimtlusk, Jinhon, Jj137, Jkelly, Jmleak, Jmlk17, Jmundo, JEdgarFreeman, JForget, JFreeman, JLL, JLaTondre, JQF, JSN2849, JW1805, Ja 62, Jac16888, GABaker, GB fan, GDrocks939, GHe, GOP904, Gabbe, Gaius Sullivan, James horican, James086, JamesAM, JamesBWatson, JamesMLane, Jamesnd, Jammycakes, Jamsmith, Janet Birchfield, JarlaxleArtemis, Jarvoll, Jauerback, Jayafrancis, Jayedwards5, Jayig, Jecce, Jdforrester, Jkiefner, Jtl6713, Jt6613r, Jua Cha, Juanpdp, Julesd, Juliancaza, Junior406, Jusjay, Just James, Justin A Kuntz, Justinmcl, Jwjecha, Jwxie518, Jwy, Jza84, KJConWiki, KJS77, Klablamo, Kaenei, Kairos, Kaisershatner, Kaji132007, Kajmal, Karada, Katalaveno, Katieiscool13, Katiereles, Kchishol1970, Keegan, Keilana, Keith Edkins, Keith264, Ken Gallagher, Kendrick7, Kenyon, Kernel8008, Kerroot, Kesac, Kev62nesl, Kevin Myers, Kfm187, Khoikhoi, Khukri, Kieran4, Killerman2, Kilmer-san, King of Hearts, Kingofthebeers, Kingpin13, Kingturtle, Kirbyetp, Kirill Lokshin, Kitanzi, Kitsuengami, Kjames196, Kjetil r, Klute14, Kmartin, Kmusser, KnowledgeOfSelf, Kpalion, Krellis, Kriak, Krich, Kross, Kubigula, Kudrat abi, Kukini, Kungfuadham, Kuru, Kyle sb, L Kensington, LaLa, Lacklusterbud21, Lacroimus, Lahiru k, LaidOff, Lambiam, Lapsed Pacifist, Larry Blake, Lastdingo, Law95, Lday, Leathplant, Leandrod, Led125, Ledzeppelin321295, Lee Enfield, Leithp, Lemmey, Lemonsick, Leosgoldminedelawaregame, Les woodland, Leslie Mateus, LesmanaZimmer, Lesnail, Levineps, Liberal Classic, Lifarn, LightSpectra, Lightdarkness, Lightmouse, LilHelpa, Lindmere, Lingust, Linnell, Lisasalm, Litobro, LittleOldMe, Livajo, Lkormoran, Llb9977, Llor, LlywellynII, Lockesdonkey, Loco830, LondonYoung, Lonewolf BC, Longwalkshortpier, Looxh, Lord Bob, Lord Cornwallis, Lord Hawk, Lord Vader, Lord Voldemort, Loren36, Lovetheworld14, Loyalhatter, Nathan Cannon, Lozeldafan, Lpgeffen, Lucas(CA), Lucasshark33, Luigizanas, Luk, Lumos3, Luxo, Lyswim, M dorothe, M-Henry, M.nelson, M4azrimTaim, MBK004, MD1937, MER-C, MKoltnow, MONGO, MPerel, MSGJ, Macintosh User, Mackan, Mackeriv, Madmagic, Maelnube, Magicpiano, Maha ts, Makemi, Malcolm, Malcolm Farmer, Malerin, Malinacner, Malleus Fatuorum, Malo, Mantisian, Manuelbahena, Marco Guzman, Jr, Mardus, Mareino, MarkSutton, Markhamman, Markles, Marktreut, Marshall, Marshall, Master Francis, Masterpiece2000, Matt Brennen, Matt Gerber, Matt605, Matthew Husdon, Mauls, Mav, Maximus Rex, Mayumashu, Mboverload, Mckaysalisbury, Mckinley99, Mdpodpm, Mel12345678901230123, Meaghan, Mebden, Megan7864, Melchoir, MementoVivere, Mendaliv, Merope, Mesoso2, Metaalla, Metalsamurai, Metapont, MetsFan76, Metwop, Mhking, Michael Devore, Michael Hardy, Michael Jones jnr, MichaelJBUck, MichaelMaggs, Michfan2123, MickeyK, Microrario, Microtony, Mike McGregor (Can), Mike921, MikeLrette, Miketonatrike, Milkyface, Mimihitam, Minaker, Minesweeper.007, Minna Sora no Shita, Minow, Minguy, Mipsi75, Miranda, MisfitToys, Misza13, MithrandirAgain, Mitrarvaruna, Mjswart, Mmcalpin, Mmeng, Mo0, Model122, Modster, Mokwella, Molerat, Monoman38, Monsieurdll, Mooshuonoo, Moreschi, Mossman93, Mountainfire, Mouse Nightshirt, Moustian, Moxy, Mr. Met 13, Mrg3105, Mrmet31, Mschel, MuZemike, Mudkipz777, Mukfa, Muji8u, Mukkakukaku, Munion, Mushroom, Mwanner, Mwils024, My76Strat, Myanw, Mycharlie, N3282KF, NJW467, Nadek76, Raf45Martinez, Rafaelr, RaiderTarheel, Rakaka, Ra1315, Ralaven, Rampage57, Rande M Sefowt, Ratatuta, Raul654, Red Director, Red4tribe, RedRollerskate, RedWolf, Redlentil, Redsox00002, Redvers, Reedy, Reenem, Reflectia, Reginmund, Renstimpxfiles, Res2216firestar, Ret.Prof, Retiono Virginian, Retsam12345, Rettetast, Reuben, RexNL, Rezip, Rhopkins8, Rhw66, Rich Farmbrough, Richardshur, Richardson mephillips, Richhal22, Rider11, Rippy04, RiseAgainst01, Rjakobek, Rjid0060, Rjensen, Rmhermen, Rmt2m, Roadruner, Roastytoast, RobLa, Robben, Robbie0513, Robchurch, Robert Brockway, Robert99, Robfergusonjr, Robthesquirrel, Rockcowboy, Rogerd, Roke, Ronald Wenonah, Ronaldomundo, Ronbo76, Ronjhones, Rorschach, Rory096, Rouven Thimm, RoyBoy, Royalguard11, Rrburke, Rrostrom, Rsaxvc, RnOrDie, Russell Pollack, RustySmackhammer, Rwendland, RyanTaylor1987, Rypcord, S@bre, SCrews, SD6-Agent, SFC9394, SJMNY, SJP, SSvolleygurl2011, Sadads, Sadalmelik, Sam Hocerav, Sam Korn, Sammyd017, Samsomite, Samuel, Sandstg, Sango123, Sarcasim, SarekOfVulcan, Sarfa, Satori, Saturn star, Savant13, Savant, Scalpy, Scarian, Schumi555, Scienceguy11, Scientizzle, Scope creep, Scott Minguos, Scottvn, Scoutersjg, Sean D Martin, Searchme, Seb az86556, Seckelberry1, Sensemaker, Seraphim, Seraphimblade, Seraven2007, Sesmith, Sfahey, Sfxdude, Shakescene, ShakingSpirit, Shamonah, Shamonis, Shanes, Shessilam, Shellreef, Shenme, Sherurcij, Shinmawa, Shir-El to, Shoeofdeath, Shoessns, Shotmenot, SiL3nT, Sidonuke, Sifaka, Signalner, Signalhead, Silsor, Silverchemist, SimonP, Singerio22, Sionus, Sir Vicious, SirIsaacBrock, Sirtrebuchet, Sixteen Left, Sjakkalle, Sk8tuhpunk, Skeezix1000, SkerHawx, Skopelos-slim, Skymoor, Slaja, Slammer 11, Slatersteven, Sleeping123, Slgrandson, Slidinsidewayz, Sligocki, Sljaxon, Slomox, Smalljim, Smoke on the Water, SmthManly, Snailbob12, Snookerhorn, Snow storm in Eastern Asia, Snowolf, Snowersurfer318, Soccer gammer 14, Solipsis, Someguy1221, Sonicsuns, Sophrosune, Sottolacqua, Soupfrog, Southafricanuguy, Soutsider13, Sp, Spartant26, Spellcast, Splash, Spongesquid, SpookyMulder, Spoonmonkey, Sprocket, SpudHawg948, SpuriousQ, Srikeit, Saalt, Stacyled, Stannered, Starnestommy, Static Universe, Steel, Stephen Day, Stephenb, Steven Weston, Stevertigo, Stickee, Stifle, Storm Rider, Str1977, Strangerer, Stubbyhead, Studly hungwell, Stuhacking, Sunray, SuperJumbo, SuperLuigi31, SuperSmashBros.Brawl777, Superswade, Supertask, Surliel1981, Svetovid, Swimmer31290, Syndicate, TBadger, TEMeGee, TJ Spyke, TJ13090, TNTfan101, TORR, Totenville8, TSP, Tabletop, Tabw369, Tangotango, Tantalas39, Tcnvc, Tcr25, TeaDrinker, TedE, Tekaka, Tellyyddict, Tempshill, Terrakyte, Teufelhund9, Theanon, TheAnome, The Anonymone One, The Arbitrer, The Epopot, The Firewall, The Original Historygeek, The Thing That Should Not Be, The Utahraptor, The ed17, The monkeyhate, The-G-Unit-Boss, The701man, Thebadone560, Theishripianist, Therefore, Thevoiceoflogic, Thecallmemory, Thingg, This is fun 123, Thisthis, Thsgm, Thunderboltz, Thurax, Tide rolls, Tikiwont, Tim Q, Wells, Tim1, Time, Time Travler, Timatob, Timsabell, Tingkai, Tironan, Titoxd, Tlogmer, Tofu, the Relentless, Tohd8BohaihuGH1, Tom Costie, Tom harrison, Tom87020, Tombur91, Tomdo08, Tommo won2, Tommy2010, Tony1, Tony231111121, Toscaesque, Toyic, Tpatke, Tprabdrury, TreasuryTag, Trevor MacInnis, Trip Johnson, Trovatore, TrustTruth, Tsvb911, Townfeen, Tupolev154, Twas Now, Twthmosses, Tyguy92, Tykell, UHurricanes20, Ugen64, Uncle Dick, Updatehelper, UrbanisTO, Utbg2008, Uusitunnus, VDw12, Vald, Van helsing, Vary, Vcelloho, Veinor, Vern Reisenleiter, Vi9er, Vina, Viniethat, Vipinhari, Vodkajazz, Volker89, VonDoomo, VonV, Vsnidal, W00p, WJBscribe, Wachholder, Wagers, Wai Hong, Warhammer, WarthogDemon, Wavelength, Wayward, Wdflake, Wereon, Wheels188, Wheneverdone, Whpq, Wiki Raja, Wiki, Winkal, WikiFair1, Wikidenizen, Wikiklrcs, Wikimaniacdude, WikipedianMarlith, WildCowboy, Wildnox, Willbes, Willmsit, William Avey, Willking1979, Willworkforicecream, Wimt, Winton365, Wisden17, Wknight94, WolfmanSF, Woohookitty, Wowjmaster13, WpZurp, Wraithdard, WritersCramp, Wwheaton, Wwoods, XavierGreen, Xerxesnine, Xgmx, Xiahou, Xompanthy, Xpm, Xyl 54, YUL89YYZ, Yalbak, Yamamoto Ichiro, Yamara, Yamakes4919, Yansa, Ybbor, Yelir55, Yellowpantz, Yessir25, Yizhenwilliam, Yongbyong38, Youngster68, Yummy123, YungSouJia585, Zagalejo, Zaktan1234332, Zapvet, Zazma, Zburh, Zoicon5, Zsero, Zzyzx11, 3650 anonymous edits

Algonquin *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=17579299> *Contributors:* Aelfhrytha, AlimanRuna, Altenmann, AndreasJS, Angr, AnonMoos, Aristotle1990, Bearcat, BentRedNewt, Bigne, Bkonrad, CJLippert, Calor, Cam O L Huard, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, Capricorn42, Chovain, Chris Edgemon, Chris Light, Cobreeze, Creol, D. Wiberg, DabMachine, Diderot, Dougweller, Dralwik, Eprb123, Evertime, Favonian, Flashgordon123, Fooobar, François, French Connections, Gilgamesh, Girdi, GlooscapSinclair, Graham87, Gzuckier, Henrybg, Hephaestos, Hit bull, win steak, Hottentot, Ihoey, Innapoy, Ish ishwar, J. Delbert Willden, Jagwar, JamesMLane, Jaysweet, Jeff3000, Jengod, John254, Jomeara421, Jon Harald Soby, Jpbrenna, Jtalledo, Kainaij, Kallumun, Kelly Martin, Kevin Myers, Korvijoif, Krsont, Kummii, Kwamikagami, La Pianista, Lautharo, Ling Nut, Lotje, MPF, Madmagic, Maximus Rex, Mikenassau, Miskwito, Montrealais, Mustafaa, Node ue, Noroton, Nunh-huh, Parkwells, Persian Poet Gal, Pibwl, PierreAbbat, Pigman, PneumaticJ, Pokanoket, Postldf, QuartierLatin1968, Qutarx, R. fiend, Rambam rashi, Reuverdrop, Renebeto, Rich Farmbrough, Rjjanag, Rmhermen, Robert Ullmann, Robertgreer, Rror, SE7, Shoreranger, SimonP, Skookum1, Sl, Sonjaaa, Spatman Nibos, Stevey7788, Synthmesc, TUF-KAT, Taelus, Taivo, Tesscass, The Halo, TheArguer, Themightyquill, Tom Radulovich, Uncle G, Unioneagle, Waabu, Wachowich, West London6969,

Whimemsz, William Avery, Wleman, Zarius, 171 anonymous edits

Abenaki *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=366783055> *Contributors:* A8UDI, Andreworkney, Angr, Aristophanes68, Arria Belli, Asarelah, Aspettig, Babbage, Badagnani, BarretBonden, Bearcat, Big Adamsky, BirgitteSB, Bkonrad, Bobjack72, BradMajors, Brenont, CJLL Wright, CJIppert, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, CanadianLinuxUser, Cdc, Charles Matthews, Chris 73, Clarice Reis, DARTH SIDIOUS 2, Dabblcr, Dachshund, Danny, Daveh11, Dawright12, Debresser, Diderot, Dingles44, Dk 1969, Dragfrye, Dukeoffomium, EClairer, El C, Enoent, Epolk, Erianna, Fathersjoy, Flashgordon123, GRider, Garzo, Gdarin, GeneralAtrocity, Gentegen, George Burgess, GiuseppeMassimo, Glacier109, Green Giant, Gurch, Hardyplants, Hermant patel, Himasaram, Hmains, Hugh Manatee, Icelandic Hurricane, Iijicco, Immunize, Ish isshwar, J.delanoy, JamezYork, JenLouise, Jengod, Jeremiesthorpe, Jfpierce, JillandJack, Johnpacklambert, Jomegat, JonHarder, Jovianeye, Jshcoull, Junesun, Kafziel, Katanada, Kbkais, Ken Gallager, Khatru2, Kingpin13, Knowledge4all, Krellis, Kunchan, Kurieto, Kuru, Kwamikagami, Lexicon, MER-C, Magnus Manske, Mandarax, Mayumashu, Meat Eating Orchid, MelBanana, Merovingian, Metanoid, Mirth, Miskwito, MonsieurdL, Montrealais, MoolyHamel, MrH, Mutehesim, Night-sunne, Noctibus, Noroton, Nsaa, Oghmoir, Olivier, Omicronpersei8, Outlook, OwenBlacker, Parkwells, Patrick W. Shakespeare, Patricknoddy, Paul-L, PeterHuntington, Pill, QuartierLatin1968, Qxz, Ravlin, Res2216firestar, Rintrah, Rjwilmsi, Rocoastle, Ryrules100, SWAdair, Samwb123, Satori Son, Schrandit, Sentence, Shimgray, Sirkad, Stickee, Stormbay, Student7, Sunray, Sus scrofa, Sushiguy68, Sylvain1972, TUF-KAT, Tarret, Teh roflmaoer, Tesscass, TexasAndroid, The Seitcher-Hamel Family, The Thing That Should Not Be, Themfromspace, Themightyquill, Therefore, Tiddly Tom, Tomfeen, Tophucker, Triwbe, Tylerellis102, Welsh, Worldwayd, Who, WikiParker, William Avery, Wilson44691, Woohookitty, Ww2censor, Zaicon5, Ōdipus sic, Александр, 220 anonymous edits

Penobscot people *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=383519896> *Contributors:* Alarob, Angela, Angr, Anlace, BMRR, Badagnani, Becca and nora, Bkonrad, Bluerasberry, Bunnymcbride, Buskahegian, CJIppert, Civil Engineer III, Cmdrjameson, Codyinfleatall, Davemcle, Delldot, Deville, Dlohcierkim, Doug, Earthdirrt, EurekaLott, Freakofnurture, GRBerry, Gator1, Grease Bandit, Grutness, Iabasis, Immunize, Ish isshwar, Ixionioxi, JASpencer, JDoorjam, Jengod, Jfpierce, Ken Gallager, Kresspahl, Kurieto, Kwamikagami, Mandsford, MiguelMunoz, Montrealais, Mouse Nightshirt, Paxisimus, Peter Horn, Profilaes, Pustelnik, Regancy42, Rlevse, Scoops, Simtropolitan, Smarkflea, Soap, Sogospelman, Staffelde, StudierMalMarburg, TexasAndroid, Themightyquill, Tuttermouse, Tylerellis102, Uyvdsi, Whereon, WikiParker, WilliamH, Youssefsan, 84 anonymous edits

Pequot *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=384456380> *Contributors:* 5000der, Abeg92, Acroterion, Ale jrb, Alison, AngelovdS, Angr, Aristophanes68, Badagnani, Bella Swan, Blaynew, BradMajors, CJLL Wright, CJIppert, DabMachine, Danny, Darry2385, Dmitri Lytov, Ekem, Evil Monkey, Florian Huber, Fredbauder, GTBacchus, Gadfium, Green Giant, Gzuckier, Hibernian, Hottentot, Irishguy, Ish isshwar, J.delanoy, JForget, Jmabel, Lars Washington, Lightmouse, Ligurem, Louf, LumbeeRiver, Mets501, NewEnglandYankee, Node ue, Noroton, Oda Mari, Parkwells, Perfect Proposal, Philip Trueman, Pigman, Pizzalvr94, Polly Cumbo, Postdlf, RandomCritic, Rapra0, Richard Arthur Norton (1958-), Rigadoun, Ruhjng, Ruy Lopez, Sassisch, SkerHawx, Skysmith, Stephenb, Sylfred1977, Tabletop, TexasAndroid, Tim1357, Urbanrenewal, Wachholder0, Walden69, Weantinock, Welsh, Who, Wjbean, Woohookitty, Zaicon5, 94 anonymous edits

Wampanoag *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=366783290> *Contributors:* A8UDI, Aaron Walden, Acather96, Adam Katz, Aervanath, Ahoerstermeier, Alarob, Allmynggz, Amovrvs, Anggarrgoon, Angr, Anonymous44, Aodhdubh, Aquamonkey544, Aramgar, Arwcheek, Avono, Backspace, Badagnani, Bart133, Berglunk, Bobjack72, Bobo192, Burnsauce, C Ireland, CJIppert, CanadianLinuxUser, Capricorn42, Cbaer, Cdc, Colonies Chris, Computerge, Crazy Boris with a red beard, D3, DARTH SIDIOUS 2, DabMachine, Darrik, Darrylatkinson, Das Baz, DeinokunoichXD, Diderot, Disambiguator, Dmitri Lytov, Downtown dan seattle, DuncanHill, Echo the Hedgehog, Edward321, Elmer Clark, Emurra, Eprb123, Everykyng, Flashgordon123, Flyguy33, Gaius Cornelius, Gang14, Gene Nygaard, Gilliam, Gimme danger, Glennchene, Gogo Dodo, Gosox, Grogrr, Hb353, Headonfire, Hmains, Howcheng, Htfiddler, Hydrargyrum, Iridescent, IronGargoyle, Ish isshwar, J.delanoy, JNW, Jackson06, JamesAM, Janet Birchfield, Jdorie, Jfpierce, Jtmad, Juliancolton, Jusdafax, Jw 193, Kafka Liz, Karlhahn, Katieh5584, Keitei, Ken Gallager, Kgrad, KnowledgeOfSelf, Koryakov Yuri, Krellis, Krl101, Kubigula, Kunderhill, Kwamikagami, Kwsn, Kyaa the Catlord, Lazar Taxon, Leadwind, LeaveSleaves, LedgendGamer, Leibman, Letschangeit, Libbyliblib, Lightmouse, Maligeet, Mandarax, Marco polo, Marek69, Marco1, MarmadukePercy, McSly, MeltBanana, Mentifisto, Merquial, Michael Dinolfo, Miskwito, Montchav, Montie01, Morwen, Mrand, Neeskongkontywak, Nipisiquit, Noah Salzman, Noroton, Opp606, Origamiemensch, Parkwells, Parmadil, Pekinensis, Phil Boswell, Pifactorial, Pigman, Postdlf, Quintote, RJaguar3, Rawhyd, Rebrane, Rettetast, Rich Farmbrough, RichardBond, Rj, Rosiestep, Rror, Rtdrury, Sachem41, Sahasrahla, Sanderling, Schmidt628, Schrandit, Scuirinae, Sewerrat, Sionus, Smalljim, SpikeToronto, Spolay, Sq178pv, Swampyank, Swrajit, Tainter, TexasAndroid, ThaddeusB, The Thing That Should Not Be, The Ungovernable Force, Toddst1, Traininvain80, Triviaa, Tu'Inukutavake, Uyvdsi, Van helsing, Vinsfan368, Voyagerfan5761, Wechselstrom, Whimemsz, Whoisjohngalt, Wiki alf, WildCowboy, WolfgangFaber, Worldruler20, Wrwilson, Zappa711, Zzyzx11, ʼdemon, Шизомби, 380 anonymous edits

Giovanni da Verrazzano *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386572778> *Contributors:* 4twenty42o, Abrech, Academic Challenger, Acather96, Acroterion, AdRock, Adambrowne666, Addshore, Ahoerstermeier, Alansohn, Ale jrb, Alexf, AlexiusHoratius, Alfio, Alksub, Alessandro, Andonic, Andre Engels, Andrewp, Anonymous Dissident, Antandrus, Archimedian, Argyll Lassie, Arobarzan, Asaikana, Ashleyech, Astrovie120mm, Atif12, Attilios, Aude, Audeger, Avs5221, Aylad, Backslash Forwardslash, Balduhr, Bamhim12, BarberJP, Bawm79, Beast2111, Big Bird, Big iron, Billhpake, Bloodbath 87, Bmantopia12, Bobak, Bobblehead, Bobbygee99, Bobo192, Bongwarrior, Boucher4, Brittnienicole, Burschik, Buschcarrot, CWii, Cabhan, Cahill3, Calor, CambridgeBayWeather, Camw, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, Canis Lupus, Capricorn42, CardinalDan, Cedric Diggory, Charvex, Chase me ladies, I'm the Cavalry, Che829, Cheubakka Sineho, ChrisSk8, Cjmazanti, Ckatz, Clemmy, Closedmouth, Colin66, Colonies Chris, Control valve, Corriebertus, Cracker017, CristianoMacaluso, Cjfr83, Cyrius, Cylroc, DARTH SIDIOUS 2, DVD R W, DabMachine, DagosNavy, DanielCD, Darth Panda, Darwinek, Dave6, Deaps, DeadEyeArrow, Decltype, Decumanus, Deor, DerHexer, Derek Ross, Deror avi, Dina, Discospinster, Dlae, Doc Tropics, Dough4872, Dougweller, Dpmuk, Dschwen, Duja, Dycedarg, E Wing, ERcheck, EagleFan, Eapt, Editing Ryan, Elaidyl, Ekem, Elopongo, Enviroboy, Eprb123, Erit47, Escape Orbit, Espo111, Eulalie Écho, Excirial, Facts707, Falkonry, Farancia, Favonian, Fawcett5, FearorStar7, Flaming, Flewis, Flowerpotman, Footyfanatic3000, Frania Wisniewska, FrankSanMiguel, FreplySpang, Funnyhat, GHe, Gaelen S., Gaia Octavia Agrippa, Galorr, Gareth E Kegg, Ghirlandajo, Giaschaff, Gilliam, Gogo Dodo, Goodyear11223344, Graaciegirl, Greenguy1090, Groober, Gurch, Hadal, Haku15, Hamtehperson, Happy bunny girl18, Harthacnut, HarvardOxon, Haty, Hemlock Martinis, HennessyC, HexaChord, Hmrox, Hockeyrules12, HowardJWilk, Husond, Hydrogen Iodide, I dream of horses, ImperatorExercitus, Inferno, Lord of Penguins, Insanitor Incarnate, Introverted, Iridescent, Ixf64, J.delanoy, JForget, JSpung, JStewart, JaGa, Jakusmalacus, Jhinman, Jim.henderson, Jj10149, Jmrowland, Jmundo, Joao Xavier, John254, Johnbod, Jonas Poole, Joseph Solis in Australia, Josephf, Jpgordon, Jusdafax, Jvian, Jwherfghjhdjghdsfhsbgdkjghs, KathrynLybarger, Keilana, Keysasked, Khan Singh, Kirachinmoko, Knop92, Kudret abi, Kummii, KyraVixen, La Pianista, LeaveSleaves, Leslie Mateus, Little eiffel, LittleOldMe, Llamabread, Luk, Lyonspen, M-le-mot-dit, Malcolm, Mandarax, Mangoe, Mardavich, Marek69, Marnen, Massimo Macconi, Masterjamie, Mateoma, MegaSloth, Melsaran, Mikeo, Mimihitam, Misza13, Mitsukai, Montchav, Montrealais, Mr. Wheely Guy, Mwng, N5iin, Natalie Erin, NawlinWiki, NerdyScienceDude, Neurolysis, Nick21194, Nixel Chromo, Ninja dudeman, Nlu, Nneonno, Nortmannus, NuclearWarfare, Nur, Oftora, Okiefromkolia (old), OllieFury, Omicronpersei8, Onebravemonkey, OwenX, Oxonhutch, Oxymoron83, P.J. Garnham, Pahari Sahib, Pannairjide, Patstuart, PattyD14, Per Honor et Gloria, Perspectof, Peruvianlama, Pharaoh of the Wizards, Pill, Possum, Prashanthns, R'n'B, RHaworth, RJaguar3, RainbowOfLight, Ram-Man, RandomCritic, RaseaC, Ratt9, Raven4x4x, RazorICE, Redhac, Reedy, Res2216firestar, Rhopkins8, Riana, Rich Farmbrough, Richard D. LeCour, Robinweng, Robocary, Ronjhones, Rosiestep, RoyBoy, Rpmcgraw, Rrburke, Rror, RrunOrDie, Ryuhaku, SCEHardt, SMC, ST47, Sam Hovecar, Samsamquadra, Sandman, Sankarj12, Savidan, Sceptre, SchfiftyThree, ScottJ, Seaphoto, Seidenstuth, Sharkface217, Sheogorath, Shoeofdeath, Shoreranger, Sintang, SK516, Slawojarek, SmartGuy, Soliloquial, Some jerk on the Internet, Sowellitokiemu, SpeDlt, Specs112, Specter01010, Squigish, StaticGull, Station1, Stbalbach, StephenMacmanus, Storm Rider, THEN WHO WAS PHONE?, Terra Xin, Terrilja, The Thing That Should Not Be, The wub, TheRanger, Thingg, Tide rolls, Tiptoety, Tobic75, Tohd8BohaituGh1, Tom harrison, Tommy2010, Tony1, Topbanana, Triwbe, Tseno Maximov, Tylerdmace, Ukexpat, Uksam88, Ultraman1727817278, Uncle Dick, Useight, Van helsing, Vary, Veronicachmiel, Versus22, Vertenoir, VinceB, Vineetcoolguy, Voyagerfan5761, WadeSimMiser, Warbirdadmiral, WarthogDemon, Washburnmav, Wayne Olajuwon, Whisky drinker, Wiki alf, Wikieditor06, Wikipeditor, WildCowboy, WillC, Witty lama, Woohookitty, WookieInHeat, Woosuki, XX7, YankeeInCA, Zack Holly Venturi, Zork, Zro, Zsijn, 1290 anonymous edits

Jacques Cartier *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386339078> *Contributors:* 21655, 2freedom, AJim, Abrech, Academic Challenger, Acroterion, Addshore, Ahoerstermeier, Aitias, Alansohn, Alensha, Alex.muller, AlexWaelde, Alexf, AlexiusHoratius, Almfafa, AlphaEta, Alphachimp, Alessandro, Alucard 16, Alwayslookup!!, AmericanBang, Amitch, Andonic, Andre Engels, AngelOfSadness, Anger22, Angr, Animum, Antandrus, Antonio Lopez, Aremeth, Aron1, Athrunxxxx, Atif12, Attilios, Avjoska, Baa, BanyanTree, Barnea, Bart133, Bbq332, Bearcat, Being blunt, Bejnar, Belovedfreak, Bertilvidet, Beru91, Bhadani, Bibliomania15, Big iron, BigHairRef, Blotto adrift, Bluemask, Bobblewik, Bobo192, Bobsmith319, Boffob, Bohr-Rutherford-Einstein, Bonadea, Boneheadmx, Bongwarrior, Boris Živ, Bradnad, BrainsBabe, BrentS, BrianHansen, Brutal deluxe, Bucephalus, Bucketsofg, BudPratt, Burnsauce, CWY2190, CWii, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, Canadian-Bacon, CanadianLinuxUser, Canderson7, CardinalDan, Catgut, Catwhooerg, Cdc, Celarnor, Cfrfyd, Champ wwe johncena, Charles Matthews, Chealer, ChrisCork, Chuunen Baka, Ckatz, Class of hist 02, Cleduc, Clemmy, Closedmouth, Codex Sinaiticus, Codydee, Coffee, Colonies Chris, Cometstyles, Connormah, Cornellier, CoryC, Cowpriest2, Cpl Syx, Crayolapencils, Crempuff222, Cxz111, D, D0t, DHeyward, DJ Clayworth, DK64, DSRH, Da monster under the bed, Dadeyemi, Dadude3320, DancingPenguin, Danielfolsom, Danksi14, Darkelfowald, Darkillac, Darobdawgyl, Daubert, Dave, David0811, Davis11881, Dawn Bard, Dbenbenn, Dbfirs, DeadEyeArrow, Dean Wormer, Debresser, Denisutku, Deor, DerHexer, Dhp1080, Diagonalfish, Diderot, Discovery 42, Dishu, Dixiehartzog, Dodiad, Donald Albury, DoubleBlue, Dppowell, Drungarios, Dzyen, Dskzul, Ducio1234, Dycedarg, Dypsepsion, EJF, EWS23, East718, Edgar181, ElCharismo, ElTyran, Elmridge, Emhoo, Empoleonfire, Endofskull, Enigmaman, Enviroboy, Eprb123, Erant, EronMain, Escape Orbit, EscapingLife, Essin, Eulalie Écho, Everykyng, Excirial, Exir Kalamalabadi, Explicit, FF2010, FLN05, Facts707, Farosdadung, Fawcett5, FearorStar7, Feydey, FisherQueen, Fixer88, Flauto Dolce, Fluri, Flyguy649, Folic Acid, Fonzie905, Funnyhat, G.W., Gadfium, GambinMonkey, Gareth Wyn, Gary King, Gene93k, Ggcorazondeoro, Gilliam, Gimmetrow, Gogo Dodo, Goldfritter, Hregfityz, Grstain, Gunnjot, Gurch, Gurchzilla, Gwandoya, Gwemol, Gwinva, HEYDOD, HSMExpert, Hadal, HalfShadow, HallegraZ, Hashar, Healthbellfanatic, Hexke, Henrk, Hmrox, Hodgeinator, Homeboy1337, Homerjay, Hu, Hwond, Hut 8.5, IKenny, ILike7up, Icestorm815, Illinois2011, Ilovepotatoes, Imaninjapirate, Insanity Incarnate, Introductory adverb clause, Inyouinface, Iridescent, IronGargoyle, Ixf64, J.delanoy, JEB90, JForget, JFreeman, JYolkowski, JaGa, Jacklic, JackofOz, Jakeistaken, Janejellyroll, Janothird, Jaraalbe, Jauhienij, JavierMC, Jaxl, Jaydodge, Jeff G., Jeff3000, Jersyko, Johan1298, Johann Wolfgang, John of Lancaster, John254, Jothutton, Jopo, Joseph B, Julesd, Kalathalan, KaleXD, Katalaveno, Kbdank71, Kehishol1970, Keilana, Kerotan, Kepw, Khukri, Killerj666, King of Hearts, Kingdom, Kupa, Kirinx, Koavf, Korath, Kpjas, Ktwyford, Kubigula, Kwsn, L Kensington, LAX, LFAraone, Lazulilasher, Leavebeaver2me, Lightmouse, Lights, LilHelpa, LizardJr8, Lostkiwi, Love012, LovesMacs, Lradrama, Luigizanas, Luk, Luna Santin, Lupo, M2K60, MSGJ, Madmagine, Malanor, Man vyi, Maneeshbonamally, Marcica, Marcpatt14, Marcus wilby73, Marek69, Margaloti, Marks, MarkSweep, Maros, MastCell, Mastercampbell, Mathieupg, Matt489, Mav, Mayoaranathan, Meemooom, Mertozoro, Michaelkrauklis, Migridr, MightyWarrior, Mike Rosoff, Millionsandbillions, Minna Sora no Shita, Mixcoatl, Mmxx, Modulatum, MonsieurdL, Montrealais, Mpmason68, Mr Stephen, Mrtrey99, Mth790, Muke, Mulder416, Murderbike, Mvjs, Mwng, Myzou, N5iin, NAHID, NawlinWiki, Nehrams2020, NeilN, Nepenthes, NewEnglandYankee,

Newwhist, Nick, Nicorice, Nishkid64, Nivix, Nk, Nn123645, Noah Salzman, Nobunaga24, Nsaa, Oda Mari, OhanaUnited, Olivier, Omicronperse8, Oneiros, Onevalefan, Oxymoron83, PFHLai, Papi fan101, Paranomia, Parishan, Pk30, Penniman, Pepper, Peregrine981, Peripitus, Peter Fleet, Pkg, Philip Trueman, Piledhigheranddeeper, Pokemonlover12321, Popover, Possum, Prashantns, Profoss, Puchiko, Pbnkxrockx24x, PurpleRain, Qst, Qxz, RC-0722, Rama, Random contributor, Ravichandrar4, RayAYang, Rbpolns, RedWolf, Rettelatz, RexNL, Reywas92, Rgoodermote, Rimshot, Ritchy, Rje, Rjgibb, Rjwilmsi, RobertG, SJP, ST47, Salokineragn, Sampi, Sarranduin, Sasquatch, Scarian, Secteaux, School123fl, Sean0987, Semperf, Shadow1, Shadowlynk, Shanes, Shoeofdeath, Shoesss, Shoshonna, Simeon H, SimonP, Simpsonic1111, Singularity, Sir Intellegence, Skeezi1000, Smeira, Snowdog, Someguy1221, Sonic is Cool!!!, Somyasch, SpaceFlight89, Splitsecond17, Steelhawk99, Stephenb, Steven Zhang, Storm Rider, Stwalkerster, Sunderland06, Super koopa, Suthan 6, Sweet xx, SweetNeo85, SweetNightmares, Symane, Symbol, Sysys, T-borg, TCY, THEN WHO WAS PHONE?, Tagishsimon, Taytayinthemembrane 2007, TeaDrinker, Tellyaddict, Tessa96, TexasAndroid, Texture, That Guy, From That Show!, The Thing That Should Not Be, The sunder king, The undertow, TheDanman11, TheKMan, Thedrooling, Thingg, Thomas419ca, Thunderbrand, Thy skinnyitalian, Tide rolls, Til Eulenspiegel, Tills (usurped), Tiptoety, Tivedshambo, Tom harrison, Tom-, Tony1, Torr, Tpradbury, Trevor MacInnis, TutterMouse, Tv316, Twinchester, Tyuityuyi, UnHoly, Uncle Milty, Unyoyega, Urhixidur, UserDe, Utcursch, Valermos, Vandalism68, Vdloco, Vfp15, Victoriaedwards, Voceditenore, Voice of All, Vojvodaen, Voyagerfan5761, Wagggers, Watercleanerperson, WatermelonPotion, Wavelength, Wavemaster447, Whale plane, Whitesox14, Who then was a gentleman?, WikHead, Wiki libs, WikiLaurent, Wimt, Wombie, Wonderful2091, Wsvlqc, Wtmitchell, Wysprgr2005, XHoKkaidox, XZx11 Ex6zXy2c IxZx, X3nvyxx, Y0u, YUL89YYZ, Yamamoto Ichiro, ZOMGitzSEAN, Zadcat, Zaxholi, Zalgo, Zfr, Zirroboy, Александр, Чръный человек, 2163 anonymous edits

John Cabot *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386798346 *Contributors:* (2D, 2fort5r, 2over0, 4twenty42o, A3r0, A8UDI, A930913, AGK, ARUNKUMAR P.R, Abby, Abrech, Acalamari, Accurizer, Acrotener, Adambondy, Addshore, Agent Smith (The Matrix), AgentPeppermint, Aitias, Al Pereira, Al-gabr, Alanchen3311, Alansohn, Alex.muller, Alex42092, Alexf, AlexiusHoratius, Algebraist, Allen4names, Allstarecho, AlphaEta, Alphachimp, Alro, AnOddName, Andonic, Andre Engels, Andrewpmk, AngelOfSadness, Anger22, Angusmclellan, Ann Stouter, Anna512, Anthony Appleyard, Antiuser, Antonio Lopez, Arjun01, ArmadilloFromHell, Arpingstone, Artaxiad, Asbestos, Attilios, Auric, Avicennasis, Awiseman, BRG, Baa, Ballista, BananaFiend, Bameca, Batandrew102, Bawm79, Beaumont, Belovedfreed, Ben8you, BendersGame, Benjicharton, Benkenobi18, Bfignura's puppy, Big iron, Bigger digger, Bill Thayer, Bkell, Blanchardb, Blue520, Blujena, Bluerasberry, Blurpeace, Bman221997, Bmh ca, Bmpower, Bob623, Bobo192, Bobrayner, Bofbob, Boge97, Bogywarrior, Boris Živ, Boston, Bradeos Graphon, Bradt66, Brainbin, Brendan Moody, Brian Crawford, BrianGV, Brunnock, Bucketsof, Buffysmith, Burnsauce, Bücherwürmlin, C'est moi, C'Ireland, CWii, Caltas, Calvin 1998, Camw, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, CanadianLinuxUser, Canley, Captain panda, CardinalDan, Carroller, Case4816, Cassandra 73, Catgut, Crown1023, Ctraldeper6, Charles Matthews, Chicheley, Chill doubt, Chochoqk, Choess, Choft, Chris 1,000,001, Chris the speller, Christian75, Christopher columbus the 2nd, Chuunen Baka, CiTrusD, Closedmouth, ClovisPt, Cmouse, Coffee, Colonies Chris, CombatCraig, Coemstyles, Connormh, Conversion script, Coolcat97, Cornellrockey, Corvus cornix, CottrellS, Couch16, Courcelles, Cpl Syx, Crazy Boris with a red beard, Cst17, Cuchullain, Cutegirl123, Cynder99, D0762, D6, DMacks, Da monster under your bed, Da500063, Dabomb87, DaisukeVulgar, Danceswithzerglings, DancingPenguin, Dangerousernd, Daniel Quinlan, DanielCD, Dankar, Darkwind, Darrellpenta, Darth Panda, David Kernow, Davide41, Dawn Bard, Deacon of Pndapetzim, DeadEyeArrow, Debresser, Decltype, Delbin, Delirium, Demon Child2213, Deor, DerBorg, DerHexer, DerRichter, Derek Andrews, Dimadick, Dinnerbone, Dirkkb, Discospinster, DivineAlpha, Dogposter, Doidimais Brasil, Dombert, Dougweller, Download, Dpactic, Dr Lisboa, Dr. Blofeld, Dranghek, Drscholes, Dysepsion, EHPainter, EJJ, Edivorce, Eiyuu Kou, EkruB-nyh, El Cid, Elipongo, Ensiform, Enviroboy, Epr123, EpicReveiver, Erik9, EronMain, Escape Orbit, Esemoneo, Esprix, Evan T Jones, Evercat, Everyking, Evster123, Excirial, Explicit, FCSundae, Favonian, Fawcett5, FearnorStar7, Felsir, Fheo, Figureskatingfan, Filippo83, Filksinger, Finlay McWalter, Firebladed, Flangore, Flapdragon, Flowerpotman, Flyguy649, Footballfan190, Fragglet, Frasor, Funnyfarmofdoom, Fæ, GLaDOS, GVOLTt, Gabbe, Gaff, Gail, Gaius Martellus, Garret Beaumain, Gary King, Geonarva, GetDownAdam, Gigogag, Gilliam, Gimmetrow, Glane23, Glass Snow, Glendemos, GmodRocks, Gogo Dodo, Goldfritha, Goustien, Grafen, Griffinofwales, Gruntingk, Grzesik, Gtg204y, Gump Stump, Gunnar Larsson, Gurch, Gwguffey, Gökhan, HJKSeats, Hadal, HamburgerRadio, Hansen12345, Happysailor, Haukurth, Hekerui, Hello11222, HelperPerson, Henna123, Heracles31, Homagetocatalonia, Hunterboy2011, Husond, Hut 6.5, Hut 8.5, IW.HG, Ichigo982, Ilyushka88, ImperatorExercitus, Indy Smiff, Insanity Incarnate, Iridescent, Irishguy, Irongossy22, Isootope23, Itsmikegull, Ixdfd64, J.delanoy, JForget, JLaTondre, JNW, JSpung, JYouyang, Jackol, Jacob roxorsox, James M Barlow, James086, Japanese Searobin, Jauerbach, JavaTenor, Javert, Jaysweet, Jcmurphy, Jeff3000, JensenNR, Jerzy, JimWae, Jj137, Jjjsixsix, Jleon, JoeBlogsDord, John, John Hill, John254, Jonathan W, Jonathanlawley, Jongleur100, Jossi, Jovianeye, Juliancolton, JunoTrevan, Jusdafax, KPH2293, Kablammo, Kanonkas, Kaobear, Kartano, Katalaveno, Kchishol1970, Keeegscee, Keilana, Ken Gallager, Kenneth Alan, Kevinkor99, Khoikhoi, Killerj666, Killerkitten918, King of Hearts, King of Hearts (old account) 2, Kingpin13, KirinX, KnowledgeOfSelf, Knutjohannes, Knuttux, Krich, Kridawg23, Kronos, Kukini, Kummii, Kungfuadam, Kuru, Kvdveer, Kwsn, L337dexter, Lairor, Lakers, Lambdoid, Landon1980, Lauren esnault, Lazulilasher, LeContexte, Leafyplant, Ledward, LeilaniLad, LeviHB, Lfh, LibLord, Lights, Linkdude12, Liutissue, Liz111, LizardJr8, Lol4221, Loren.wilton, Lovington, Loviqon4, Luk, Luna Santin, Luo, M412k, MECU, MER-C, MJ94, MONGO, MPereL, Madmagic, Maestrale, MahNizzle, Majorclanger, Majorly, Malachi is survivin, Mapletip, Marek69, Mariokart15, Mark Sutton, Marottawupier, Martin451, Master Jay, Math Champion, Matt Adore, Mattbuck, Mattman00000, Mav, Mav-TGIF, MaxHund, Meamegm, Menoplasa, Mentifisto, Merenta, Mervyn, Michaelcar, Michaelsbll, Mikewally, Mikeydmn, Minimac, Minna Sora no Shita, Miqounger03, Mitch Ames, Mlcollins, Mlpearce, Mod.torrentreal, Mouse is back, Mr Stephen, Mr Tan, MrFish, Mschindwein, Msrasnw, Mufka, Myanw, Mysdaao, N5iln, NHRHS2010, Nadaalouche, Narnaja, Natalie Erin, NawlinWiki, NeilN, Netalar, Nevilley, NewEnglandYankee, Nick, Nick.miles, Nihiltres, Nil Einne, Nilfanion, Ninetyone, Njv19, Nneoneo, No Guru, Nsaa, NuclearWarfare, Nurg, Nuttycoconut, OHSXNAP, Obli, Ohnoitsjamie, Olivier, Optichan, Optigan13, Orphan Wiki, Ortolan88, Oscar12meyer, Ottawa4ever, Outrigger, Ouzel Ring, Oxymoron83, Ozone77, PSUMark2006, Pais, Panellat, Patstuart, Persian Poet Gal, Peruvianllama, Peter Fleet, Pflly, Phantomsfave, Pharaoh of the Wizards, Philip Trueman, Philly jawn, Piano non troppo, Piguymgc, Pingveno, Placerinrome, PlumCrumbleAndCustard, Pmsyzy, Pointer1, Postlebury, ProfessorPaul, PseudoSudo, Puchiko, Pyrospirit, Quorozone, Qutezuce, RadioFan2 (usurped), Radon210, Raeky, RandomStringOfCharacters, Random1977, Rbrw, Rdk, RedKlonoa, Registratrum, Rettelatz, RexNL, RickK, Rjwilmsi, Rmhermen, RobHutten, RobertG, Rodw, Ronjhones, Rrburke, Rslnerd, Rwendland, Rymich13, Ryster74, S0me l0ser, SDC, ST47, STB110, SU Linguist, Salvio giuliano, Sam Korn, Samboha, Sandahl, SchifftyThree, Scientizee, Scjessey, ScottyBerg, Scoutersig, Scriberius, Sean William, Seaphox, Seavix, Sengakang, Seresin, Shadow I, Shadowjams, Shanebrezinski, Shanes, Shawn in Montreal, ShelfSkewed, Shirik, Shyterclan, Sidonuke, Signalhead, Silivrenion, SimonP, Simplex, Siwa999, Sjakkalle, SkerHawx, SlamDiego, SlimVirgin, Slixli, Smith9847, Snowolf, Sonjaaa, SpK, SpigotMap, Spinningspark, Spitfire, Squart2015, Srnec, Starseeker shkm, Steelfan555, Steinsky, Stephane Yelle, Stephen C. Carlson, Stuhacking, Stwalkerster, Suffusion of Yellow, SunCreator, Sunderland06, Sunray, SuperHamster, Swiftwinja14, Sylent, Symon, Synchronism, TShilo12, Tangen747, Tango1714, Tanvir Ahmed, Tehnapp, Technan224, Technopot, Tektetime, Tellyaddict, Terra, Tgy911, ThaddeusB, Thatguyflint, The Catholic Knight, The Evil Spartan, The Thing That Should Not Be, The Wordsmith, TheKMan, TheTito, Thesavagenorwegian, Thingg, Thomsenja719, Thyduulf, Tide rolls, Time, Tiptoety, Tnolley, Toddst1, Tohd8BohathuGh1, Tolo, Tom harrison, Tommy2010, Tresiden, Trevor.a.spangler, Treygdor, Trollderella, Tseno Maximov, Txgamer007, UNCarheels2008, Ukexpat, Ulric1313, Uncle Dick, Useight, Valley2city, Valmar77, Vdloco, Vgy7ujm, Vinsfan368, Vishnava, WadeSimMiser, Wagggers, Washburnmav, Wassupwestcoast, Wencer, Wengero, WeniWidiWiki, Whaturgay, WhisperToMe, WikHead, Wiki alf, Wiki libs, Wikidudemam, Willpt123, Willy turner, Wilson44691, Wimt, Wolfnix, Woohookity, Wookie8574, Wtmitchell, Wulvers, Xcentaur, Xgen99, Xiahou, Xxfallenx24, Yakkowakko123, Yamamoto Ichiro, YankeelncA, Yeah123246, Yentsu, ZX81, Zalgo, Zerida, Zoe, Æthelwold, Æle flottante, דודר55, 2396 anonymous edits

Norumbega *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=383270541 *Contributors:* AleXd, Averykess, Axem Titanium, Badbilltucker, Brianann MacAmhlaidh, Buskahegian, CJLippert, CantabrigianMA, ClovisPt, Diderot, Gabagool, Garret Beaumain, Gego, Glenn, Goustien, Joseph Solis in Australia, Kbdank71, Kuralyov, Macrakis, OpenFuture, Petri Krohn, QuartierLatin1968, SarekOfVulcan, Shell Kinney, Tedernst, Wetman, Whispercently, 6 anonymous edits

Virginia Company of London *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=16118693 *Contributors:* 4twenty42o, A Stop at Willoughby, Ajd, Alansohn, Amovrvs, Ams80, Aodhdubb, Bazonka, Bkonrad, Bluemoose, Bobblewik, CPGACoast, Capt. James T. Kirk, Chrisgaffrey, Christopher Kraus, Courcelles, Cwenger, Dav4is, Decumanus, Delirium, DerHexer, Docboat, Dsmith7623, Dycedarg, Fat pig73, Fingerz, Gaius Cornelius, Greenshed, Grefft, Harmil, Harry Potter, Hersfeld, Hmains, Hugo999, IRelayer, Icaims, Impiak, J.delanoy, JW1805, Jacklee, Jaraalbe, Jcmurphy, Jengod, Jlitteel, Jnc, John of Reading, Jph, Kate, Lestari, Lightlowemion, Lightmouse, Lord Emsworth, Lord Pistachio, Magicipiano, Magioladitis, Maralia, Marek69, Martin451, Matmota, Maxis ftw, Mboverload, McSly, Mygerardromance, Naddy, NekoDaemon, Nunh-huh, Onebravemonkey, Parkwells, Pcb21, Pharos, Philip Trueman, Piledhigheranddeeper, Plek, PocklingtonDan, Postdlf, Qmwne235, RJaugar3, Rholton, Richard Arthur Norton (1958-), Ricjli, Rjwilmsi, Shauni, Sobesurfski, StanZegel, Station1, Stevenmitchell, Tedickey, The Rambling Man, The wub, Vaoverland, Vgy7ujm, West.andrew.g, Wetman, WildCowboy, Wknight94, Xezbeth, Xyzyya, Yamamoto Ichiro, Zundark, 147 anonymous edits

Jamestown Settlement *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386775294 *Contributors:* 23-03-33, A Softer Answer, ABF, Abcdefghijklmnop123456789, Adambondy, Aestevalis, Ahhyeah889, Aitias, Alansohn, Ale jrb, Alex S, Amannuz, AmateurEditor, Andi5500338, AngelOfSadness, Arpingstone, Athobbs, Auntof6, BBrad31, Bakasuprman, Baku88, Beestrta, Befryxell, Beland, Benschmen, Betaeleven, BiggieG2008, Bkonrad, Blackehart, Bluball, Bmrbarre, Bobo192, BrendelSignature, BrianGV, Bsimmons666, Calvin 1998, CanOfWorms, CanadianLinuxUser, Capricorn42, Chandler Maxwell, ChaseS088, Chenxee, Chowbok, Chrislk02, Chriswiki, Coemgenos, Crystallina, Cwenger, Cyberdiablo, DARTH SIDIOUS 2, DMorpheus, DVD R W, Da aze man, Darth Panda, DavisGL, Dedonite, Dffgd, DigitalCatalyst, Dimadick, Discospinster, Dmadeo, Doltna, Dppowell, Ebyabe, Editore99, El C, Epr123, Eric-Wester, EurekaLot, Ewlyahocoom, Excirial, EyeSerene, Falcon8765, Fieldday-sunday, Fortdj33, Gail, Gaius Cornelius, Garion96, Garp135, Gary King, Garymao, Geoff, Gilliam, GusF, Gwernol, GWS57, Hadrian89, HamburgerHunter, HansMair, Harry Potter, Hephaestos, Hmains, Hope4will, Hourick, Hqb, Hugo999, Human spider, Hydrogen Iodide, I will own the world 2 day, IRP, IW.HG, Igetdavisattacks, InfiniteRadio, Iridescent, Isis, J.delanoy, J04n, JENSONPIE, JForget, JRWalko, Jackol, Jamana:D-D, Jameslwoodward, Jebba, Jj137, Jllm06, Jonas Poole, Josiah Rowe, Jpu1000, Jrockley, Jusdafax, Kafziel, Karencj, Ken Gallager, Kenmayer, Kubigula, Lb34, Lesqual, Lightmouse, LizardJr8, Manormadman, Mare Nostrum, Marine 69-71, Matt.T, Mdcpicare, MillerC, Minshullj, Mission imaginable, Mksmith, Modest Genius, Mr Stephen, NKSCF, Nationalparks, NawlinWiki, Ncmvocalist, Neparis, Netnuevo, NoIlakersfan, Nunh-huh, Otre, Oxymoron83, Ozgod, Patricknoddy, Paul.h, Paulusmaximus1983, Phantomsfave, Pharaoh of the Wizards, Philip Trueman, Piledhigheranddeeper, PocklingtonDan, Prestonmag, Puchiko, Qwuksa, RJaugar3, Raimo, RainbowOfLight, Rapaporta, Rigelone, RightSizer, Rippepette, Rissaa, Rjwilmsi, Rmhermen, Robert M. Hunt, Rrburke, Rrenner, Samix712, Sarah1607, Saturn star, SchifftyThree, Searchme, Seelouise58, Ser Amantio di Nicolao, Shanes, Shnib, Shoreranger, Signaleer, SilkTork, SimonP, Sir Adrian Fayen, Skarebo, Smalljim, Smartaleccandy, Spackrox, Spoodoicks, Stop0, Strikemanbowler, Swid, Swimbabe, Syrenab, TaintedMustard, TeaDrinker, Tedickey, The Singing Badger, The Thing That Should Not Be, The wub, TheLampcyer, Thingg, Ticonderoga1234, Tide rolls, Tigerstripes, Tommy2010, Torchwoodwho, TransUtopian, Tresiden, Tristanttrapp, Uiguesalulala, Ukexpat, Uncle Milty, Vald, Vaoverland, Vask8ter52, VirginiaProp, Wa4chqrp, WadeSimMiser, WillMcC, Wimstead, Windhover294, Wioowi, Woohookity, Wtmitchell, Zvar, Zzyzx11, 568 anonymous edits

New Amsterdam *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=383969010 *Contributors:* (*, feridiak, 2ndAccount, 3dnatureguy, ABCD, Abc518, Ad43, Alexius08, Alfanje, Aliwalla, Ancheta Wis, Andres, Angr, Aude, Auric, Awiseman, Bahnfreund, Bannannanan, BaronLarf, Baszoetekoud, Beeblebrox, Beland, Bemoelial, Beyond My Ken, Big iron, Bill37212, BillBell,

Bkonrad, Bletch, Bluemoose, Bluflores, Brandon, Brenont, Bruguiea, Btyner, Burzmali, C mon, Carcharoth, Ccaasms, Cecropia, ChrisRuvolo, Cmdrjameson, Conversion script, Cookiehead, Cyde, Dadofsam, DeKoning, Deatregis, Decumanus, Derumi, Docu, Dogaroon, Domino theory, DonClo, Dpbsmith, Dschwen, Dtremenak, DutchmanInDisguise, EatAlbertaBeef, Ecluck215, Ed Fitzgerald, EdGl, El C, Elastin, EmDee, Endroit, Epr123, Epokl, FASTERPussyCateWooHoo, Flowerflower, Frank Schultenburg, Frank101, Freakoffurture, Fredbauer, Fredrik, Gaius Cornelius, Gardar Rurak, Gralbis, Greenshed, GregorB, Gryffindor, Gurch, Haikon, Halmstad, Hephaestus, HiFiGuy, Hippolyte, HistoryStudent113, Hmains, Hourick, Howcheng, Hydrogen Iodide, IceUnshattered, Insanity Incarnate, J.delanoy, Jaap Jacobs, James Callahan, Jason_e, JdH, Jeffrey O. Gustafson, Jeronimo, Jfdwolfo, Jim.henderson, JimmyShelter, JoanneB, Jojhutton, Josh Chery, Jovianeye, Junglecat, Jvherum, KMMillerJD, Katr67, Kbdank71, Ken Gallager, King of Hearts, Klown, Kuru, LfAmsterdam, Lambiam, Laurascudder, Leandro, Leslie Mateus, Lotje, Loul, LuciferL, Lycurgus, MWAK, Maartenvdnt, Magafuzula, Mandarax, Mani1, Marco de Mol, MarcTroy, Mareino, Markmark12, Marshcmb, Martin Wisse, Matt.T, Mattisse, Mav, Mccomm2, Milo99, Mintleaf, Modster, Moncrief, Morgan Wright, Müslimix, Needs fixing, Neitherday, New Yorker 763, Node ue, Obli, Okino, Olivierchassavoine, Onodevo, OwenX, PFFHlai, Palnatoke, Patsw, Petri Krohn, Pfly, PhilKnight, Pie.er, Piledhigheranddeeper, Pinktulip, Pollinator, Postdlf, Psyouboo, Putte, Pxt, R. S. Shaw, RadioKirk, Ramanpotential, Rdsmsmith4, Reach Out to the Truth, Reedy, Reisio, Revenganceful, Reynwah, Rich Farmbrough, Richard Arthur Norton (1958-), Rjwilmsi, Robert Horning, Rocczu, Ronjhones, Rozth, Rumpuscat, Rvdb, SarekOfVulcan, Scetoux, Securiger, Sherreyes, Shoreranger, Simeon24601, Simhedges, SimonP, Station1, Stephan Schulz, Stevenmitchell, SunCreator, Svdmolen, Swcadette, Switwisweti, TechPurism, The Thing That Should Not Be, Thinger, Tom, Trabelsiismail, TreasuryTag, Triona, UpstateNYer, Uris, Versus22, Vicipeters, Voyagerfan5761, Wassermann, Wechselstrom, WereSpielChequers, Westermarck, Wetman, WhisperToMe, Wiki alf, Wiki14840, Wikigaston, Wilfried Derksen, Wilslove2002, Wknight94, Wyss, Yabbadab, Yahel Guhan, Yamara, Zzyzx11, 346 anonymous edits

Charter Oak *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=37094011> *Contributors:* Ahoersteimeier, Ardicr47, Bhoebel, Bkonrad, Choster, Daamien, Danielle, Danian1701, Dbenenn, Decumanus, Dysposia, Ecsmdrpgs, Elipongo, GregorB, Ground Zero, Hmains, Jareha, Jerzy, JonathanDP81, Juliancolton, Jusdafax, Katr67, Kather83, Larquille, Lashman69, Leifern, MarmadukePercy, Moink, NekoDaemon, Niteowlneils, Noroton, Rhobite, Rich Farmbrough, Rklisowski, Robert K S, SEWilco, Sahasrahla, Sam Hoocevar, Seth Ilys, Sodaplayer, StAkAr Karnak, Sukiari, Tocino, ToddC4176, Utcursch, Versageek, Wadsworthway, Zscout370, 47 anonymous edits

Glorious Revolution *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386971096> *Contributors:* ABF, AR, Aboynell, Access Denied, Adam sk, Addshore, Alansohn, Alex.muller, Alfred the Inquirer, Alfaen, Alias777, Alterrabe, An Siarach, Analogdrift, Andonic, Andre Engels, AndreNatas, Andy duck, AngelOfSadness, Antandrus, Antienne, Astynax, Ave Caesar, B.d.mills, Backslash Forwardslash, Baronplantagenet, Barryob, Bastin, Bazza 7, Bdb484, Beanyk, Bellepepper, BertSen, BillMasen, Biscuitsnow, BlckKnght, Boarder8925, Bobo192, Boing! said Zebedee, Bonus Onus, Britannicus, Bryan Derksen, Buttered Bread, Buzzaz, Calm, Caltas, Cap, Cast, Cjn0001, Cjppuffin, Clawed, Closedmouth, Cnyborg, Coemgenus, Colonel Warden, Commdor, Conversion script, Countakeshi, Crenz21, Curps, Cxz111, D. Recorder, D.M. from Ukraine, DATR, DCI2026, DJ Clayworth, DSRH, Dale101usa, DanMS, Danbarnesdaves, Daniel Barlow, Darwinek, Dave souza, Deb, Deeptrivia, DerHexer, Derek Ross, Dhollm, DiuCinta, Dimadick, Dina, Doc glasgow, Dodo bird, Domino theory, Dodo Dodo, Downnuts, Dpaajones, Dr Gangrene, DrKiernan, Dsmdgold, Dudesleeper, Dumbo1, Duncan7670, Duncancumming, Duncanmclean, Dvd1547, Dyersgoodness, ESKog, Edwy, Eekster, El C, Elfbunniegirl, Epr123, Ereunetes, Eric Gent, Ericoides, Erstazi, Etherialempereor, Euuyin, Evercat, Everyking, Excirial, Extrantit, FF2010, Favonian, Fayenatic london, Fjl, FlamingSilmari, Flamingo, Flux.books, Fox, Frankenpuppy, Frans Fowler, Fribbler, Frozen4322, GT5162, Gabrieltuesday, Gacasm, Gadium, Gail, Gambori, Gdr, Geoffrey Pruitt, Ghalry, Girolamo Savonarola, Gogo Dodo, PeacockAsher, Greenshed, Grmagne, Gwilym Games, Hadal, HaeB, Hairy Dude, HappyDog, Harvestdancer, Heron, HighKing, Historian932, Hyenaste, Hypotaxis, IP Address, Icaims, Ictologist, Ifnord, Igoldste, Ionoshper33, Iorek85, Irdescent, Isis, Ixf64, Izehar, J S Ayer, J.delanoy, JASpencer, JGC1010, JW1805, JaT, Jakmehawf, James086, JamesAM, Jamesmas, Jameswilson, Jarry1250, Jayron32, Jburnette, Jdforrester, Jdorney, Jeff G, Jeatzar, Jguk, Jmorrisson230582, Jnc, Jni, Joatog, Joe Divine, Johann Wolfgang, John of Reading, John254, JohnCD, Johncmullen1960, Johnrocks101, Jojhutton, Joolz, Jory Plummer, Joshua.c.j, Juansayblue, Jusdafax, KJS77, Karada, Karenalonde, Kartano, Keilana, Keith-264, Kemyou, Kendrick7, Kerotan, Kewp, Kieff, King of Hearts (old account 2), Kinu, Kpalion, Kubigula, Kukini, Kyle sb, L Kensington, Lacrimosus, Lairor, Lambdoid, Lapsed Pacifist, Ldirwin, LeContexte, Leandrod, Leebo, Leithp, LeonardPBloom, Leuko, Lightdarkness, LilHelpa, Llywrch, MDCore, MER-C, MWAK, Maartenvdnt, Mais oui!, Man vyi, Mango, Manne marak, Maphisto86, Mattissa, Mav, Mboverload, McPhail, McSly, Meaghangray, Menchi, Mentifisto, Metageek, MetsFan76, Mistercow, Moonraker12, Moonraker2, Mulberry4000, Multilevel, NDStagliano, Naohiro19 revertvandal, Nathaniel007, NawlinWiki, Neddyseagoon, Neile, NewEnglandYankee, Newbreeder, Nick125, NickCatal, Nicke L, Niels, Noctibus, Nonexistant User, NuclearWarfare, Nuj, Numbo3, Ocatecir, Opera hat, Optionsstudent, OwenBlacker, Oxymoron83, PBS-AWB, PDoodle, Pacmanfevers, Panairjidd, Passend, PatGallacher, Paul Foxworthy, PaulDrye, Paularblaster, Pawebster, Peacockpie, Peashy, Penubag, Peruvianlama, PeterGrecian, Petri Krohn, Philip Baird Shearer, Philip Trueman, Piano non troppo, Pigman, Piledhigheranddeeper, Pilif12p, Plerdsu, Prashanthns, Preost, Prestonmag, Pstanton, R'nB, RG2, Radon210, RainbowOfLight, Raymondwinn, Reoloniser, Red Director, Red King, Redlentil, Regan123, Rettetast, Rex Germanus, RextxS, Rjensen, Rmhermen, Rfbert1947, Ronjhones, RoyBoy, Roydosan, Rrius, Rror, Ruy Pugliesi, SE7, Saga City, Sander123, Sango123, Sardanaphalus, Say300, Sceptre, Scipius, Search4Lancer, Setanta74 (locked), Sferriar, Sheogorath, Shermozle, Shoeofdeath, Shitove, Sigurd Dragon Slayer, SineWave, Sk84life277, Sliogocki, Sm8900, Smalljim, Snowolf, SomeHuman, Spartan S58, Special-T, Spencer195, Splash, Squire55, Srajan01, Stephen2nd, Steve Zissou, Stonemad GB, Studerby, Superm401, Surtscina, THEN WHO WAS PHONE?, Tad Lincoln, Taejo, Tencv, The Quill, The Thing That Should Not Be, TheSeer, Theflamnelindicate, Theruthbelow, Thomp, Thurston, Tido rolls, TigerShark, Tim!, Time, Titoxd, Tiroche, Toby Woodward, Tomboomp, Tony164, Topnewyorker, Tpradbury, Traxs7, Trek011, Triona, Tseno Maximov, Twooars, Tyler, Uncle Dick, UninvitedCompany, Untouchable R, Urbancybermonk, Utinomen, Van helsing, Velho, Vespristantio, Victuallers, VolatileChemical, Walgamanus, Wally, Wayward, West.andrew.g, Wetman, Whamilton42, Wiki libs, WikipediaAdmin, WikipediaMarlith, Wimt, Wknight94, Woohookitty, Wrinkles, Wwoods, Xdamr, Xerex, Yellowdeska, YeshuaDavid, Yohan euan 04, Yorkshirian, Zinkster, 949 anonymous edits

1689 Boston Revolt *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=384269159> *Contributors:* Alansohn, Alekjds, DCI2026, Darwinek, Esemono, Koavf, LilHelpa, Surv1v411st, Wetman

American Revolution *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=386607365> *Contributors:* 5 albert square, A D Monroe III, ANTIcarrot, AaronS, Aboutmovies, Academic Challenger, Acalamari, Acrotetion, Adam Bishop, Adamsan, Adashiel, Addshore, Ahasnan05, Ahoersteimeier, Aitias, Akamad, Al Silonov, Al3xth, Alai, Alansohn, Alarob, Alexander Domanda, AlexiusHoratius, Alphageekpa, Ambercock, Ameliorate!, Ancheta Wis, Andersmusician, Andonic, Andrelviv, Andres rojas22, Andrew Dalby, Andrewlp1991, Andro517, Andy Marchbanks, Andy12090, Andypanyd.UK, Andypnd123, Angie Y., Animum, AnnaFrance, Anneman, Anonymous Dissident, Antandrus, Aobtd, Appalachia, Aquillion, Aranel, Arcadie, Arch due, Archer3, Arewtheyeret, Arogon, AtomicBrain, Atropos, Attackme, Autobogg, Autocracy, Avicennasis, Avnjay, Avono, Aviseman, Az1568, AzureFury, B.d.mills, BBRad31, BD2412, Bachrach44, Bagmat151, Baisevous, Bamber Gascoigne, Banana04131, BanyanTree, BarbaraMitchellWiki, Barberio, Barriodude, Bart133, Basehit20, Bat5man, Bearly541, Beland, BendersGame, Bernstein2291, Bers12, Betacammand, Betteruserame, Bevo, Bewildebeast, Bewusstloskinder, Bgs022, Bibliomaniac15, BigShock, Biggz48, BilCat, Bill Thayer, BillyTFried, Birutorul, Bishonen, Bj83, Bkonrad, Bkwillwm, Blanchardb, Bletch, Blue-Haired Lawyer, Blueboar, Blueuczo, Blueleumr, Bluerasberry, Bob A, Bobblewik, Bobo192, Bonada, Bongwarrior, Bookandcoffee, Boothy443, Bootstoots, Bornhj, Bpvikas, BradMajors, Brant Jones, BrianWild7, BritishWatcher, Brodeur45, Bryan Derksen, Bte2290, BullRangifer, Bundesamt, Burntsauce, Burzmali, Business Eskimo, Bwilkins, CAVincent, CBDunkerson, CJLL Wright, Calor, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, Canadian-Bacon, Canderson7, Cantara, Captainj, Carl Turner, CarlosPatiño, Carlosguitar, CartoonDiablo, CatFiggy, CattleGirl, Ceroberts, Cecyroser, Cedarkey1, CenoziocEra, Chadlupkes, Chain gang for life, Chase me ladies, I'm the Cavalry, Cherry1000, Chrisang, Chrisk02, Christian Historybuff, Christopher Parham, Cinik, Ciphergoth, Citicatic, Civil Engineer III, Cjewell, Ckincaid77, Cleared as filed, Cock80, Coemgenus, ColWilliam, Colonies Chris, Comic1, CommonsDelinker, Condem, Connormah, Conversion script, Cordeliawilcs, Cosmos72, Craigy144, Cream10152, Credema, Csdorman, Cspurrier, Ctf83, Cuchallan, Curps, Cwoolfsheep, Cyberevil, Cyclonenim, Cyned1200, D-Day, D. Recorder, D6, DARTH SIDIOUS2, DMacks, DX, DabMachine, Dadude3320, Daikiki, Dan100, Daniel, Daniel.Cardenas, DanielCD, Danshil, Dar-Ape, Darrenhusted, Darrien, Darth Panda, Davemcarlson, Davenoon, David Eagan, David Johnson, David Levy, DavidWBrooks, Davidng150, Dawsonkennedy, DeadGuy, Deirdre Golash, Delirium, Demersj0, DennisJOBrien@yahoo.com, Der MW, DesdinovaUK, Deskana, Desmay, DevastatorIIC, Dfidd, Diberri, Diderot, Diego pmc, Dina, Discospinster, Dismas, DiverDave, Djguyve, Djsasso, Dkelly1966, Doc glasgow, Dodint, Don Argus jr, DoodsDay349, DoubleBlue, Dp462090, Dpbsmith, Drahhkr, Dryder, Dreko, Dreonfire, Drmies, Drutt, Dubtigger, Dudesleeper, Dureo, Dustimagic, Dustintml, Dvavasour, Dwdominate13, EIF (huggle), ESKog, EarthPerson, Easter Monkey, EatAlbertaBeef, Edc04001, Edivorce, Eequor, Efriedman, Eiffelle, Ejl1225, El C, El3m3nksr824, Elcampo15, Eldredo, Eleland, Elephant53, Elmo iscariot, Elpaw, Emmett5, Emubob59, Encephalon, Engkamalzack, Enviroboy, Epr123, Eqmiox137, Ergbert, Erhpieorgergg, Erhudy, ErikNY, Esseh, EstebanF, EvaGears, Evangelion9490, Evans1982, Evercat, Everyking, EvilOverlordX, Ewilloed, Ewlyahoooom, Exarion, Excirial, Exteray, Eye of the Mind, FF2010, Faazshift, Falcon Kirtaran, Falcon8765, Fang Aili, Fangfyre, Favonian, Fearwig, Feezo, Fenevad, Ferkelparade, Ffgator14, Fm24pi, Foofighter20x, Forgebench, FRYGuY, Freemarket, FreplySpang, Fuhghettaboutit, GHe, Gabbe, Gadium, Gaius Cornelius, Ganfon, Gaoqingy07, Gares, Gary King, Gazpacho, Gemini1980, Geneb1955, General Eisenhower, Geni, Getoffmyclouds, Gffg68, Glane23, Gm4, GoTeamVenture, Gogo Dodo, Goofball richins, Grafen, Graham87, Grave13, Grondemar, Ground, Groundsquirrel13, Grz77, GunnerJr, Gw2005, Gwn1962, HJ32, Hadal, Hairy Dude, HalfShadow, Hardrada, Harmil, Headbomb, Heaven's Wrath, HereToHelp, Heron, Hertz1888, Hires an editor, Histron, Hmains, Holder, Hslibrarygal, Htmqlgwdsfrftg, Hu12, Hubertfarmsworth, Hugu999, Hult041956, Husond, Hut 8.5, Hux, Hybridcar1, Hydrogen Iodide, Hylobates, I already forgot, II MუსLIM HyBRID II, Imahistorian, Ibagli, Iced Kola, Ieopo, Ikadi0786, Ilya, Imaninjapirate, Imzadi1979, Inkyu01, Insanephantom, Inter, InternetHero, Invidious, Irdescent, IronGargoyle, Itsmine, J.delanoy, JBC3, JW1805, JYOutyang, JYolkowski, Ja 62, Jacen Aratan, Jackol, James Richardson, James500, JamesReyes, Jamesdtery, Jaraabe, Jason Palpatine, JayJasper, Jaymesd, Jayron32, Jcw69, Jeff G, Jeltz, Jengod, Jeremiahbell, JerkerES, Jetty2, Jgv1, JimWae, Jkorges, Jni, JoanneB, Jobe6, Joconnor, Joelr31, John Reeves, John-1107, Johnleemk, Jojhutton, Jojolol14, JonathanDP81, Jondennis, Jonnan777, Jophus0, Jordan117, Jorvik, Joseph Solis in Australia, Josephyrymak, Joshdhoz, Joshua, Joshua Isaac, Jossi, Journalist, Jrdiock, Jreighton, Jll6713, Jusjih, Just H, JustAGal, Justin Eiler, Kaid100, Kaisershatner, Katakthesis, Kb6110, Kcaravelli, Keilana, Kelly Martin, Kenyon, Kevin Myers, Kevin Taylor, Khoikhoi, Kimisek, Kiran Gopi, Kirill Lokshin, Kjcoper, Klezmer, Kik11414, KnowledgeOfSelf, Koakhtzvigad, Koavf, Konamaiki, Korg, Kozuch, Kramden4700, Krellis, Krich, Kukini, Kumioko, Kungfuadam, Kusma, Kylu, L Kensington, La goutte de pluie, Lalalal55555, Landon1980, Langdell1, Lapsed Pacifist, Lbbznan, LeVoyageur, Leave5leaves, Lemmey, Lepetidicum, Lethal-oder, Levineps, Liamdaly620, Lightmouse, Lights, LilHelpa, Lilac Soul, Lindberg, LindeeK, Linuxbeak, Lio45, Lir, LizardJr8, Lkjhgfdsa, Llakais, Lockesdonkey, Logan, Logical2u, Lo90228, LonelyPker, Longhorn, Looper5920, Lord Cornwallis, Lostintherush, Loul, Loveseehar, Lucassmith, Lulubler101, Luna Santin, Lunarunny, Lupin, M3tal H3ad, M855GT, MBelgrano, MKS, MONGO, M5P5, MZMcBride, Macattack5436, Maclaime, Madden king, Maduixa, Magicpinno, Magister Mathematicae, Magnoliasouth, Maha ts, Maialeia, Majorly, Malcolm, Manning Bartlett, MantisEars, Maqsarian, Marc29th, Mareino, MarioCerame, MarkS, MartinSfSA, Marudubshinki, MastCell, Masta Cheef, Master shepherd, Masterjmandalis, Masterv88, Mateo SA, Matt Gerber, Mattb, Mattbrundage, Mattum, Mav, Maximilli, Mbp orter, Mclflytrap, Medico80, Meegar, Mermermer, Metamatic, MetsFan153, MiShogun, Michael A. White, Michael Hardy, MilesVorkosigan, Militarybooks, Minimax, Minnesota1, Mira, Mith'raw'nurodo, Mjpp500, Mkallegren, Mm40, Mmstafa, Mnlira013, Moeron, Mogget's Little Sister, Monkeyapplepnder, Moocha, Moreschi, MorganLeFay, MrFish, MrGrecoRVMS, MrMontag, MrTorresSaysHello, MrWhipple, Mrzaus, Mtrrell38, Mts0405, Multixfer, Murderbike, MusicMaker5376, Mwaner, Mynameswill, Mário, Nakon, Nanaki, NawlinWiki, Neddyseagoon, Nehrams2020, NeilN, Nerroth, Netito777, Netpilgrim, Neutrality, Never give in, New Yorker 763, NewEnglandYankee,

Niceguyede, Nick1814, Nikkimaria, Ninnu, Niteowlneils, NithinBekal, Nmajdan, No Guru, NoHitHair, NoIdeaNick, NorsemanII, North Shoreman, Northumbrian, NorwegianBlue, Novium, NuclearWarfare, Num1scot, Nunh-huh, Nuno Tavares, Nyhistory1804, Nyzilijj100, Oaxaca dan, ObjectivityAlways, Odin 85th gen, OekelWm, Ohms law, Olbrzym, Omicronperseid8, One, Onepoint, Oo7565, Opelio, OrbitOne, Oreo Priest, Ourhistory153, OwenX, PMMP NPS, Pablo180, Padillah, Parallel or Together?, Parkwells, Passargea, Pat Payne, PatriotFirst, Paul112091, Pedant17, Peerlesscrown, Pendell, Penubag, Persian Poet Gal, Peter, PeterH2, Peteturtle, Peyna, Peyre, Pgecaj, Pgg, Phil Bridger, PhilLiberty, PhilharmonicJack, Philip Baird Shearer, Philip Stevens, Philip Trueman, Piano non troppo, PichuUmbreon, Pierreboni, Pilotguy, Pinethicket, Pinkadelica, Pkoden, Plainsong, Plasticbadge, PleaseStand, Pmanderson, Poetaris, Pohick2, Polly Hedra, Ponsard, Poor Yorick, PostDf, Potatomaster27, Preslethe, Preston Chen, Projection70, PseudoSudo, Psicorps, Psyche825, Pjones1968, QuartierLatin1968, Quietust, Qutezuce, Qwyrxian, R, RJaguar3, RK, RafaelMinuesa, Ragafinnian, Rama's Arrow, Randalina, Rande M Sefowt, Randnotell, Random Replicator, RandomCritic, Raving Raven, RayBirks, Rayman2120, Rbha7, Rcazas09, Red4tribe, Redcoatpaul, Redthoreau, Reedy, Reign of Toads, Remu92, RepublicanJacobite, Res2216firestar, Retired username, Revenge, Revolving Bugbear, RexNL, Raxisfed, Reydeyo, Riana, Richard Keatinge, Rick570, Rickterp, Ricky81682, Rickyrab, Rigadoun, RjCan, Rjd0060, Rjensen, Rjwilmsi, Rlevse, Rlove, Rmhermen, Rmky87, Rnt20, Robbiekarlson, Roguescribner, Ron Ritzman, Rosedora, Rotorychief666, Roulette36, RoyBoy, Royalguard11, Rrius, Rtcpenguin, Rtdrury, Rupert1225, Rupertslander, Rursus, RxS, Ryanxp, Ryuhaku, Ryulong, SB Johnny, SCEhardt, SLATE, STarry, Sadads, Samman4040, Samwisep86, Sanbeg, Sango123, Sannse, Sardanaphalus, Satori, Schalickshortkid, Schwnj, Schzmo, Scoo, Screwed124816, Sddoc, Searchme, Sebastian Wallroth, Seidenstud, Sgrayban, Shadow1, Shanes, Shared Thought, Sheedyblack, Shiakazee.1, Shoaler, Shoreranger, Shoshonna, Silivrenion, Simhedges, Simon J Kissane, SimonP, SirGrant, Siroxo, Sjakkalle, Skypilot5973, Slartibartfast1992, Slon02, SnowFire, Snowdog, Snv, SoLando, Soeternans, Sonyray, SouthernNights, Spangineer, SparrowsWing, Spartacus1109, Sphivo, Spinoza1111, Spliffy, Staceyrdman, Steel, Stephenb, Stewacide, Studerby, Suisui, Sultanofsurreal, SuperMarioBrah, Suzie jaber, Swampyank, THEN WHO WAS PHONE?, TTE, Taihbse169, Tangotango, Tarc, Tariqabjotu, Taantobr, Teambriangb, Techman224, TedE, Teddyzipper, Tedioupedant, Tedzsee, TehBrandon, TenaciousT, Test22, Thanatosimii, That Asian Guy, That'sHot, Thatperson, The Anome, The Enlightened, The H-Man2, The Person Who Is Strange, The Rambling Man, The Red Hat of Pat Ferrick, The Spith, The tooth, TheObtuseAngleOfDoom, Theleftorium, Thingg, Tide rolls, Tiptoety, Titoxd, Tkephart, Tmh, Toby72, Tobiasly, Tobiasrier, Tom, Tom harrison, Tombomp, Tommy2010, Tony1, TpbBradbury, Trader 9655, TransUtopian, Trasman, Trass7, Trc, TrustyCain, Tseno Maximov, TutterMouse, Tzaquiel, USADude, UberCryxic, Ukexpat, Ulflarsen, Ulyssesmsu, Uncle Dick, Upholder, Urban, Uris, Vanished User 4517, Vanished user, Vanisheduser12345, Vaquero100, Varlaam, Vary, Ventusa, Veratien, Verne Equinox, Vgranucci, Vifee, Vin Kaleu, Voice of All, VolatileChemical, Vordabois, WAvegetarian, Waltersimons, Wars, Wassermann, Wayward, Wdflake, Weaverdm, WebDeals, WesleyDodds, Whkoh, Wiki alf, Will Beback, Winhunter, Wiutynametg, Wizardist, Wizardman, Wknight94, WonRyong, Woohookitty, WordyGirl90, Work permit, WorldWide Update, Wtmitchell, Wwoods, X10, Xaxafrad, Xp54321, Y, YANKSMANIAC26, Yamamoto Ichiro, Yellowfeverlime, Yoemit, Zaf, Zazaban, Zazou, Zbourne, Zeerus, Zimbabweed, Zouave44, Zuggernaut, Zwood13, Zzuuzz, Zzyzx11, 2039 anonymous edits

Image Sources, Licenses and Contributors

Image:Map-Novi Belgii Novæque Angliæ (Amsterdam, 1685).jpg *Source:* [http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Map-Novi_Belgii_Novæque_Angliæ_\(Amsterdam,_1685\).jpg](http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Map-Novi_Belgii_Novæque_Angliæ_(Amsterdam,_1685).jpg) *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Flamarande, Frank Schulenburg, Infrogmation, Jan Arkesteijn, Laurascudder, Moyogo, Plugwash, Rubenescio, 10-8-15!, 1 anonymous edits

Image:BCburnslawnunset.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:BCburnslawnunset.jpg> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.0 *Contributors:* Madmedea, Yelm, 2 anonymous edits

Image:Pawtucket slater mill.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Pawtucket_slater_mill.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.0 *Contributors:* dougtone

Image:Autumn in New Hampshire.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Autumn_in_New_Hampshire.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.0 *Contributors:* Werner Kunz

Image:New England USA.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_England_USA.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:MissMJ

Image:New England USA closeup.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_England_USA_closeup.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:MissMJ

File:Flag of Connecticut.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Flag_of_Connecticut.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Awg1010, Denelson83, Dzordzm, Fry1989, Homo lupus, Mattes, Serinde, 5 anonymous edits

File:Flag of Maine.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Flag_of_Maine.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Awg1010, Denelson83, Dzordzm, Fry1989, Himasaram, Homo lupus, Jmckean, Juiced lemon, Mattes, Serinde, Skeezi1000, 1 anonymous edits

File:Flag of Massachusetts.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Flag_of_Massachusetts.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* State of Massachusetts

File:Flag of New Hampshire.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Flag_of_New_Hampshire.svg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Captain-tucker, Denelson83, Dzordzm, Fry1989, Homo lupus, Serinde, Zscout370, 1 anonymous edits

File:Flag of Rhode Island.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Flag_of_Rhode_Island.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Awg1010, Denelson83, Dzordzm, Fry1989, Homo lupus, Juliancolton, Serinde, Svalgbertian, Zscout370, 1 anonymous edits

File:Flag of Vermont.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Flag_of_Vermont.svg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Denelson83, Dzordzm, Fry1989, Homo lupus, Isthmus, Mattes, Rocket000, Serinde, Zscout370, 1 anonymous edits

Image:Autumn in New England Maurice Prendergast.jpeg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Autumn_in_New_England_Maurice_Prendergast.jpeg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Maurice Prendergast

Image:Autumn central massachusetts.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Autumn_central_massachusetts.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.0 *Contributors:* Howcheng, TimothyDexter

Image:English Red Ensign 1620.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:English_Red_Ensign_1620.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Martocticvs

Image:New England blank flag.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_England_blank_flag.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:IMEowbot

Image:New England combo flag.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_England_combo_flag.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:IMEowbot

Image:New England pine flag.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_England_pine_flag.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Original uploader was IMEowbot at en.wikipedia

Image:New-England-coin.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New-England-coin.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* AaronS, Jusjih, 4 anonymous edits

File:Pascataway River New England.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Pascataway_River_New_England.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* unknown

Image:New england ref 2001.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_england_ref_2001.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Herrick

Image:FranconiaRidgeTrail.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:FranconiaRidgeTrail.jpg> *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Jmabel, Mhansen

Image:Boston downtown aerial.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Boston_downtown_aerial.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution 2.0 *Contributors:* Art N. from Boston, US

Image:Providence RI skyline2.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Providence_RI_skyline2.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution 2.0 *Contributors:* Will Hart

Image:HartordBldgsSkyline.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:HartordBldgsSkyline.jpg> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution 2.0 *Contributors:* Global Jet - User on Flickr.com

Image:DowntownPortlandMe1.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:DowntownPortlandMe1.jpg> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.5 *Contributors:* Jeffrey B. Ferland

Image:VMSMA1.JPG *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:VMSMA1.JPG> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* User:GearedBull

Image:Power plant fisherman.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Power_plant_fisherman.jpg *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Original uploader was Decumanus at en.wikipedia

Image:Thoreau1967stamp.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Thoreau1967stamp.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Original uploader was Jonathunder at en.wikipedia

Image:Alumni Hall 1889 Sun.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Alumni_Hall_1889_Sun.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:Ericci8996

Image:Huntington town meeting.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Huntington_town_meeting.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* TimothyDexter

Image:Dartmouth-hall.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Dartmouth-hall.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Dbenbenn, Jareha, Kane5187, Rüdiger Wölk, Urban

File:Cushing house Hingham Massachusetts.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Cushing_house_Hingham_Massachusetts.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Arthur C. Haskell

File:Peacham, Vermont Church.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Peacham,_Vermont_Church.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.0 *Contributors:* Jared and Corin

File:HPIM0003.JPG *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:HPIM0003.JPG> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:Gopats92

Image:RWEmerison.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:RWEmerison.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Airunp, Andreagrossmann, Götö, Schaengel89, 1 anonymous edits

Image:Moby Dick p510 illustration.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Moby_Dick_p510_illustration.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* A. Burnham Shute

Image:Fenway Park.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Fenway_Park.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* Aidan Siegel

File:Boats on the Kennebunk River at Kennebunkport, Maine.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Boats_on_the_Kennebunk_River_at_Kennebunkport,_Maine.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* User:Decumanus

Image:NewHavenCT Green.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:NewHavenCT_Green.jpg *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Infrogmation, Xnatedawgx, Yassie

Image:MBTA Commuter Rail map.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:MBTA_Commuter_Rail_map.png *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* User:The Port of Authority

Image:I-84.svg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:I-84.svg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Augiasstallputzer, Ltjltj, SPUI, 1 anonymous edits

Image:I-90.svg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:I-90.svg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Augiasstallputzer, Ltjltj, SPUI, 2 anonymous edits

Image:I-89.svg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:I-89.svg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Augiasstallputzer, Kanonkas, Ltjltj, SPUI

Image:I-91.svg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:I-91.svg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Augiasstallputzer, Kanonkas, Ltjltj, SPUI

Image:I-93.svg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:I-93.svg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Augiasstallputzer, Kanonkas, Ltjltj, SPUI

Image:I-95.svg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:I-95.svg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Juliancolton, Kazuya35, Ltjltj, O, SPUI, 2 anonymous edits

Image:Gheorghe Tattarescu - Pelerin.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Gheorghe_Tattarescu_-_Pelerin.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Catfisheye, Mvelam, Patrickneil, Rocket000, 1 anonymous edits

Image:An Indian pilgrim.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:An_Indian_pilgrim.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* User:Andyindia

Image:Koizumi in Graceland 2006.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Koizumi_in_Graceland_2006.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Arcimboldo, DoxTbob, Jyunn, OCNative

Image:Popeinsyria2001-279.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Popeinsyria2001-279.jpg> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.5 *Contributors:* G.dallorto, Soman

File:USS Constitution vs Guerriere.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:USS_Constitution_vs_Guerriere.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* BBlueFiSH.as, Henkvd, J Clear, Longbow4u, Rave, Urban, 1 anonymous edits

File:BurningofWashington1814.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:BurningofWashington1814.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Infrogmaton, SalomonCeb

File:Ft. Henry bombardement 1814.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Ft_Henry_bombardement_1814.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Original uploader was Dr.frog at en.wikipedia

File:Battle erie.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Battle_erie.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* AnRo002, Barbe-Noire, DIREKTOR, EurekaLott, Jkelly, Mattes, Shauni, 1 anonymous edits

File:Six Nations survivors of War of 1812.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Six_Nations_survivors_of_War_of_1812.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Not given.

File:Fort Madison 1810.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Fort_Madison_1810.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Original uploader was Billwhittaker at en.wikipedia

File:Upper Mississippi 1812.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Upper_Mississippi_1812.png *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* Bill Whittaker

Image:Algonquian langs.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Algonquian_langs.png *License:* Creative Commons Attribution 2.0 *Contributors:* Huhunqu, Ishwar, Origamiensch, RHorning, 3 anonymous edits

Image:Flag of Western Abenaki.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Flag_of_Western_Abenaki.svg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:Himasaram

Image:Wabanaki wigwam with birch bark covering.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wabanaki_wigwam_with_birch_bark_covering.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Original uploader was Chris 73 at en.wikipedia

Image:Abenakis.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Abenakis.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Original uploader was Hugh Manatee at en.wikipedia

Image:Abenaki Tribe.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Abenaki_Tribe.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Arria Belli, Fagles, Himasaram, Mattes, Origamiensch, 2 anonymous edits

Image:Abenaki Braid.gif *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Abenaki_Braid.gif *License:* Creative Commons Zero *Contributors:* User:The Seitcher-Hamel Family

Image:The_Mi'kmaq.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:The_Mi'kmaq.png *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.5 *Contributors:* Klaus Muellers

Image:Wohngebiet_Maliseet.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wohngebiet_Maliseet.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Nikater

Image:Wohngebiet_Oestlicheabenaki.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wohngebiet_Oestlicheabenaki.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Nikater

Image:Wohngebiet_Westlicheabenaki.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wohngebiet_Westlicheabenaki.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Nikater

File:penobscotlogo.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Penobscotlogo.jpg> *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* EurekaLott, Hhmb

File:Penobscot moccasins ANMH.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Penobscot_moccasins_ANMH.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:Uyvsdi

File:Sarah molasses penobscot.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Sarah_molasses_penobscot.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:Uyvsdi

File:Wohngebiet Oestlicheabenaki.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wohngebiet_Oestlicheabenaki.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Nikater

File:The_Mi'kmaq.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:The_Mi'kmaq.png *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.5 *Contributors:* Klaus Muellers

File:Wohngebiet_Maliseet.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wohngebiet_Maliseet.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Nikater

File:Wohngebiet_Oestlicheabenaki.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wohngebiet_Oestlicheabenaki.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Nikater

File:Wohngebiet_Westlicheabenaki.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wohngebiet_Westlicheabenaki.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Nikater

File:wikisource-logo.svg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wikisource-logo.svg> *License:* logo *Contributors:* Nicholas Moreau

Image:Tribal Territories Southern New England.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Tribal_Territories_Southern_New_England.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Hydrargyrum, User:Nikater

Image:Wpdms aq block 1614.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wpdms_aq_block_1614.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Frank Schulenburg, Jan Arkesteijn, Laurascudder, Longbow4u, Man vyi, Mdd, Rubenesco, Warburg

Image:Eliot Bible.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Eliot_Bible.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* John Eliot. Original uploader was Nunh-huh at en.wikipedia

Image:Squanto how well the corn prospered.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Squanto_how_well_the_corn_prospered.png *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* The German Kali Works, New York

Image:Plymouthkolonie.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Plymouthkolonie.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* User:Nikater

Image:Old Indian Meetinghouse.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Old_Indian_Meetinghouse.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Swampyank

Image:King Philip C by Revere.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:King_Philip_C_by_Revere.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Bob Burkhardt, Cookie, Himasaram, M2545, Walden69

Image:WampanoagWhaler.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:WampanoagWhaler.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Bobjack72

File:Plimoth Plantation Native American Wigwam.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Plimoth_Plantation_Native_American_Wigwam.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* Swampyank

File:GiovanniVerrazano.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:GiovanniVerrazano.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Panairjdd, Per Honor et Gloria, Smaug123, VMS Mosaic, 3 anonymous edits

File:Verrazano.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Verrazano.jpg> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.5 *Contributors:* Catfisheye, Louis-garden, Mac9, Vask

File:Viaggioverrazano.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Viaggioverrazano.jpg> *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* see <http://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Immagine:Viaggioverrazano.jpg>. Original uploader was Attilios at en.wikipedia

File:1527-TeraFlorida.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:1527-TeraFlorida.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Vesconte Maggiolo

File:Cartier.png *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Cartier.png> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Andre Engels, Asclepias, Bouchecl, Cdc, DrKiernan, Egmontaz, Foroa, Kilom691, Rocket000, Skeezi1000, Sparkit, The Evil IP address, Tiptoety, Vask, Wst, 9 anonymous edits

File:Jacques Cartier Signature.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Jacques_Cartier_Signature.svg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Jacques Cartier

File:Cartier First Voyage Map 1.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Cartier_First_Voyage_Map_1.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Jon Platek

File:Cartier Second Voyage Map 1.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Cartier_Second_Voyage_Map_1.png *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* Jon Platek

Image:Dauphin Map of Canada - circa 1543 - Project Gutenberg etext 20110.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Dauphin_Map_of_Canada_-_circa_1543_-_Project_Gutenberg_etext_20110.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Edgar181, Foroa, Skeezi1000, Tagishsimon, WayneRay, 2 anonymous edits

File:Canada 3 cents Jacques Cartier 1934.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Canada_3_cents_Jacques_Cartier_1934.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* British American Bank Note Company

File:Québec, Jacques Cartier4.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Québec_Jacques_Cartier4.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.5 *Contributors:* User:Bouchecl

File:JohnCabotPainting.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:JohnCabotPainting.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Giustino Menescardi

Image:Cabottowermf.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Cabottowermf.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Original uploader was Jpollack at en.wikipedia

File:NLE Bonavista5 tango7174.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:NLE_Bonavista5_tango7174.jpg *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Tango7174

Image:Matthew-BristolHarbour-Aug2004.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Matthew-BristolHarbour-Aug2004.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* user:Thryduulf

Image:NorthEastAmericaOrtelius1570.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:NorthEastAmericaOrtelius1570.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Ortelius, Abraham (1527–1598)

File:VirginiaCompanyofLondonSeal-1606-1624.png *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:VirginiaCompanyofLondonSeal-1606-1624.png> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Possibly the w:London CompanyVirginia Company of London; original uploader was w>User:BkonradBkonrad at en.wikipedia.

Image:General Historie of Virginia.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:General_Historie_of_Virginia.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* John Smith

Image:Wpdms king james grants.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wpdms_king_james_grants.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Deadstar, It Is Me Here, Nicoray

Image:Wpdms virginia company plymouth council.png *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Wpdms_virginia_company_plymouth_council.png *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Venske

Image:Bermuda-Harbour and Town of St George.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Bermuda-Harbour_and_Town_of_St_George.jpg *License:* Creative Commons Attribution 2.5 *Contributors:* Original uploader was Aodhdubh at en.wikipedia

Image:Jamestownsettlement.JPG *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Jamestownsettlement.JPG> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 2.5 *Contributors:* Ibbn, Nationalparks, Zigger, 5 anonymous edits

File:JamestownMarkerA.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:JamestownMarkerA.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Marine 69-71

Image:View of James Town Island, Captain John Smith Statue.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:View_of_James_Town_Island_Captain_John_Smith_Statue.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Signaleer

Image:Susan Constant Stern.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Susan_Constant_Stern.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Bmbarre

File:Jtsdovb.JPG *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Jtsdovb.JPG> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* (Designer)

File:New Amsterdam 1684 Visscher.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_Amsterdam_1684_Visscher.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* unknown

File:New Netherlands Seal Vector.svg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:New_Netherlands_Seal_Vector.svg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* User:UpstateNYer, User:ZooFari

File:Blaeu - Nova Belgica et Anglia Nova (Detail Hudson Area).png *Source:* [http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Blaeu_-_Nova_Belgica_et_Anglia_Nova_\(Detail_Hudson_Area\).png](http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Blaeu_-_Nova_Belgica_et_Anglia_Nova_(Detail_Hudson_Area).png) *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* David Kernow, Frank Schulenburg, Pe-Jo, 1 anonymous edits

File:GezichtOpNieuwAmsterdam.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:GezichtOpNieuwAmsterdam.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Johannes Vingsboons

File:The fall of New Amsterdam cph.3g12217.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:The_fall_of_New_Amsterdam_cph.3g12217.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Howcheng

File:Allard -Totius Neobelgii Nova et Accuratissima Tabula (Detail).png *Source:* [http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Allard_-Totius_Neobelgii_Nova_et_Accuratissima_Tabula_\(Detail\).png](http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Allard_-Totius_Neobelgii_Nova_et_Accuratissima_Tabula_(Detail).png) *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* AnRo0002, Frank Schulenburg, G.dallorto, Gryffindor, Sir Gawain, 1 anonymous edits

File:Magnify-clip.png *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Magnify-clip.png> *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* User:Erasoft24

Image:CastelloPlanOriginal.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:CastelloPlanOriginal.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Jacques Cortelyou, General Governor of Nieuw Amsterdam at that time.

File:Castelloplan.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Castelloplan.jpg> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* John Wolcott Adams and w:Isaac Newton Phelps-StokesIsaac Newton Phelps-Stokes

File:DSCN3495 pearlstreet e.JPG *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:DSCN3495_pearlstreet_e.JPG *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Original uploader was Decumanus at en.wikipedia

File:The Charter Oak Charles De Wolf Brownell 1857.jpeg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:The_Charter_Oak_Charles_De_Wolf_Brownell_1857.jpeg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Charles De Wolf Brownell

File:PostcardCharterOakHartfordCT1908.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:PostcardCharterOakHartfordCT1908.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Noroton

File:Connecticut quarter, reverse side, 1999.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Connecticut_quarter_reverse_side_1999.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Dbenbenn, Stauba, 1 anonymous edits

File:Prince of Orange engraving by William Miller after Turner R739.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Prince_of_Orange_engraving_by_William_Miller_after_Turner_R739.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* William Miller

File:James II & VII.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:James_II_&_VII.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Lord Horatio Nelson, Patstuart, Tharnton345, 2 anonymous edits

File:The Seven Bishops committed to the Tower in 1688 from NPG.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:The_Seven_Bishops_committed_to_the_Tower_in_1688_from_NPG.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* unknown artist

File:William III of England.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:William_III_of_England.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Denniss, Diego Grez, DrKiernan, Ecummenic, Gryffindor, Hekerui, Kilom691, Mutter Erde, NuclearWarfare, Pil56, Secar one, Shakko, Vincent Steenberg

File:Earl of Romney.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Earl_of_Romney.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Ecummenic, Jlorenz1

File:William III Landing at Brixham, Torbay, 5 November 1688.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:William_III_Landing_at_Brixham_Torbay_5_November_1688.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Jan Wyck

File:Declaration independence.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Declaration_independence.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Aavindraa, Amandajm, Belgrano, Editor at Large, Elemaki, Fred J, Geni, GrawpSock, Hluup, Ibn Battuta, Mhby87, Misogi, Mutter Erde, Nonenmac, Panoptik, Patstuart, UpstateNYer, WTCA, Wst, Xavigivax, 13 anonymous edits

File:British colonies 1763-76 shepherd1923.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:British_colonies_1763-76_shepherd1923.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Pieter Kuiper, Rursus, Skeezi1000, 3 anonymous edits

File:Gaspee Affair.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Gaspee_Affair.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Harper & Brothers

File:Boston tea party.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Boston_tea_party.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Copy of lithograph by Sarony & Major, 1846

File:RapeBoston.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:RapeBoston.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* AnonMoos, Infrogmation, M2545, Man vyi, SalomonCeb, 2 anonymous edits

File:Abigail Adams.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Abigail_Adams.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Conscious, Frank C. Müller, Sebastian Wallroth, UDSScott

File:Benjamin Franklin - Join or Die.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Benjamin_Franklin_-_Join_or_Die.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Benjamin Franklin

File:Benjamin Rush Painting by Peale 1783.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Benjamin_Rush_Painting_by_Peale_1783.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Bohème, Choess, Dcoetzee, Ecummenic, Elcobbola, Kilom691, Patstuart, Sebastian Wallroth, Shakko, TonyTheTiger

File:Commonsense.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Commonsense.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Scanned by uploader, originally by Thomas Paine.

File:Johannes Adam Simon Oertel Pulling Down the Statue of King George III, N.Y.C. ca. 1859.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Johannes_Adam_Simon_Oertel_Pulling_Down_the_Statue_of_King_George_III,_N.Y.C._ca._1859.jpg *License:* unknown *Contributors:* Johannes Adam Simon Oertel

File:GeorgeWashington BattleofPrinceton.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:GeorgeWashington_BattleofPrinceton.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Desconocido (Unknown)

File:Yorktown80.JPG *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Yorktown80.JPG> *License:* unknown *Contributors:* -Strogoff-, Alensha, Goldfritha, Infrogmation, Itsmine, JamieS93, Man vyi, Nonenmac, Royalbroil, Shakko, The Red Hat of Pat Ferrick, Zolo

License

Creative Commons Attribution-Share Alike 3.0 Unported
<http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/3.0/>
